

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

23 JAN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 12/15/96 ...

I also have yours of Jan 13, 14, 15, 16,17, but I am sequestering them while struggling with my ethical dilemma over your situation - namely and to wit:

I much value your "to do" work on ASFT as you are of course the only one competent and eager to do it. And I hate like the dickens to give up the opportunity of availing myself (and you) of it. On the other horn of the dilemma is that despite your optimistic version of your situation I am still concerned that you are overdoing yourself, what with all the other serious demands upon you, and that plunging into ASFT at this time will carry you beyond the brink, your equanimity notwithstanding.

Pending my resolution of that, I confine this to a simple reference to happy subject. Your Dec 15 is the first fruit of your to-do work and it is a bright step forward, the first positive advance in our inquiry.

That Thomas and Nathaniel were together in Lunenburg in 1752 greatly strengthens for me the proposition that they were brothers, therefore from other evidence sons of Rebecca & sil. Furthermore that their presence in 1752 in Lunenburg, their absence thereafter, and the formation in 1754 of Bedford from Lunenburg substantiates the residence of Thomas and Nathaniel in Bedford, as having been in that part of Lunenburg that became Bedford. What a bright revelation!

Furthermore it places Thomas in Lunenburg/Bedford back 8 years from our previous 1760 datum.

Only one thing keeps me from merging my Thomas IV with my Thomas of Bedford. That is that you promise to follow their movements in the intervening years (1752-1771). Cautious as I am, I will await that information before actually making the merge.

But I'm real happy about it. It's an unexpected bright start. Like winning the New Hampshire Primary.

As for the unidentified Lunenburg Christians in Bell's Volume II 1772-1816, I can shed no light. I'll add them to my want list of unidentified Christians. Then I'll put the whole list in a bottle and throw it in the James River and hope somebody will find it. I note from my Handy Book that Lunenburg records are very complete from 1746. Oh, to be 70 again!

With best wishes for the New Year. Take care of yourself while taking care of Carl -

How

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

24 Jan 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

...

A note in passing: In mine of 1/22/97 I mention receiving and sequestering yours of Jan 13, 14, 15, 16, 17. On 1/23/97 I received an envelope from you postmarked Jan 21, bearing letters dated Jan 18, Dec 19 on the first page Jan on the 2nd, Dec 20, and Dec 21. If you get this present letter before you start worrying about it, just don't worry about it. I'm changing them all to Jan. (You see why I'm concerned!)

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

24 JAN 1997

CLERK CIRCUIT COURT
LUNENBURG VA 23952

I understand that your office retains marriage, divorce, probate, and civil court records from 1746. I would like to have the Index pages for the surname CHRISTIAN up to the year 1800 for

marriages, bride and groom
probate, i.e. wills and estate settlements
deeds and other conveyances
grants and land entries
Court of the Ordinary, if there is such.

Please mark the documents with the Title, Volume, and Page Number of the volume (of the Index) from which they came.

Please send with a bill and I'll pay, or send a bill and I'll pay and then you send the documents.

Thanks for your help -

LOUIS KOENIG

Agnes - I can do at least this much deskbound.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

25 Jan 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... where to look for Thomas & Nathaniel ...

The attached, part of the search for Thomas & Nathaniel of Lunenburg & Bedford. We want to but don't know when Thomas or Nathaniel came to the Lunenburg area. Where to look?

If he came before 1732 look in Prince George.
1732-1746 (inclusive) Brunswick.
1746-1752 Lunenburg
1752-1754 Lunenburg or Halifax
1754-1766 Bedford or Halifax
1766-1776/77 Bedford or Pittsylvania
1776-1785/86 Bedford or Henry or Pittsylvania
1785- on Bedford or Franklin or Pittsylvania

In each period the underlined is the most likely.

Locations

LOCATION OF NATHANIEL & THOMAS CHRISTIAN, BROTHERS
FILE:\MM\CHRISDOCS\LOCNATH 1/25/97

Nathaniel & Thomas Christian, sons of Rebecca & sil, in 1752 were taxpayers in Lunenburg County. Nathaniel's lands, and Thomas' close by, were in the vicinity of Staunton River, its tributary Blackwater River, Bull Run, and Smith's Mountain. This location is at present at the joint boundaries of Bedford, Franklin and Pittsylvania. On maps showing the course of the Staunton it can be identified as just west of the point where the Staunton takes a U-bend and turns from SE-flowing to NE-flowing, the large and prominent U-bend being a landmark.

Michael F. Doran's Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1937) allows a tracking of the county locations of this Nathaniel location in previous and subsequent years.

In 1732 Brunswick was formed from Prince George. The location then was in Brunswick.

In 1746 Lunenburg was formed from Brunswick. The location then was in Lunenburg.

In 1752 Halifax was formed from Lunenburg. There is here a disagreement between A Guide to the Counties of VA Halifax County, VA Genealogist Vol 12, p. 184-187 and Michael F. Doran Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1987). Doran's map shows that when Halifax was formed from Lunenburg the northern boundary of Halifax and the southern boundary of the residual Lunenburg was the Staunton River. However as will be seen in the discussion about Bedford, next herein, it is possible that, west of the U-bend at least, the boundary was south of the Staunton River, in which case the location would be within the residual Lunenburg and not on the Halifax/Lunenburg boundary. If that was not the case then the location then was on the boundary of Halifax and Lunenburg.

In 1754 Bedford was formed from Lunenburg. Doran's map shows that its southern boundary was the Staunton River, the northern boundary of the recently formed Halifax. If so then the location then was on the boundary of Bedford and Halifax. However the VA Genealogist Guide, Vol 4, p. 171-174, states that after the 1755 rearrangement of Bedford "it included ... and the northern part of Franklin County." Franklin County wasn't formed until 1785, so the meaning must be that "it included the northern part of what is now Franklin County. But if it included the northern part of what is now Franklin, the southern boundary of the 1755 Bedford must have been south of the Staunton River, indeed south of it all the way to Bedford's western boundary. But in 1755 what is now Franklin was still Halifax, and that would mean that in 1755, and presumably when Bedford was formed in 1754, Bedford's southern boundary was south of the Staunton. This is corroborated by Agnes who reports, 1/17/97. that she has tax records for several families living on the Blackwater River (a southern tributary of the Staunton) who are listed in Bedford before the boundary change (i.e. before 1785) and are then listed in Franklin. That confirms that the southern

boundary of Bedford, 1755 (and probably 1754) to 1785 was south of the Staunton at least in the vicinity of the Blackwater which is the location we are concerned with. We do not know just how far south of the Staunton this Bedford boundary lay.

From the foregoing I take it most likely that for some irrational purpose the boundary between Lunenburg and Halifax was south of the Staunton in this vicinity and that when Bedford was formed from Lunenburg it inherited this boundary and was not relieved of it until Franklin was formed in 1785. (I claim irrational because the rational boundary would be the natural one, the Staunton River.)

This scenario will also explain why the 400 acres of the Bedford Thomas lay in Bedford County "on both sides of the Staunton River".

In 1766 Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax. The location then was still in Bedford at least if it lay in the vicinity of the Blackwater. I have not yet explored the modern topographical maps to determine the exact triple point of Bedford, Pittsylvania, and modern Franklin but Pittsylvania may have protruded to just east of the Blackwater and therefore be a (slim) possibility for the location.

1776/1777 Henry was formed from Pittsylvania. The location was still in Bedford with the slim possibility that it might be Henry.

In 1785/1786 Franklin was formed from Bedford and Henry. Most of Franklin, the southern portion, was taken from Henry, but the irrational strip south of the Staunton was taken from Bedford, finally bringing rationality to the Bedford boundary, namely the Staunton. The location of the original Nathaniel/Thomas lands then lay in Franklin south of the Staunton and in Bedford north of the Staunton, i.e. "on both sides of the Staunton".

There were no boundary changes affecting it to this day.

As of this date, 1/24/97, we want to equate the Thomas of Bedford, from whom his son Christopher, d. 1783, inherited the Thomas 400 acres on the Staunton River, with the 1752 taxpayer. This 400 acres is described as "on both sides of Staunton River". A detailed study of the actual deeds and the boundary legislation is required to resolve this matter.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

27 Jan 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 1/17/97 ...

I am much encouraged with your progress!. You have now received mine of 1/25 on the location of the Nathaniel & Thomas lands in BEDFORD. And I have accordingly changed the Henry references in my Nathaniel references to Bedford as you recommend.

But more! If you have a record or references for a Lewis in Bedford please let me have it/them. For if there's a Lewis there I want to place him as the escapee Lewis, brother of Nathaniel and Thomas, whom Bailey abducted to Hawkins County, TN and you demolished.

But still more! A real clever suggestion of yours that maybe Rebecca Smith was there also, maybe near Smith's Mountain named for her husband! If so, and I hope it is, doubt that anybody could contest that Rebecca and Joseph Smith moved to Bedford, bringing three sons or maybe joining three sons. And if that is accepted we have Thomas of Bedford definitely Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca and sil.

It would now remain merely to show me that Thomas IV is your ancestor. Then we'd have ASFT completed and have left only ASFA - Agnes search for Agnes.

With such promising outcomes of your to-do work It is just wrenching me apart in my dilemma to get you to slow down!

Lku



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 31, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Miscellaneous matters plus touching briefly on ASFT

Dear Lou:

I will start by enclosing a letter I mailed earlier today to Vivian Gordon. There is no "cc" on it since at the time I had not expected to mail a copy to you. I would appreciate any observations you might wish to make—corrections, additions, further analysis, etc. The letter contains the refutation of Christopher Christian of the 1781 Montgomery Co., NC, will as the father of Fife Major John Christian (1755-1824) of Chatham Co., NC and Smith Co., TN.

Oops! I notice that I began the fifth paragraph of that letter with "Convincing." I hope it's convincing to you as well. I had planned to be more cautious in being convinced. Perhaps I should adopt the word, "persuasive," for I believe there could be no argument with such use in this case.

Next: I, too, have corrected the month from December to January on my letters written January 20 and January 21. I don't know how December got into the picture.

Congratulations on sending for the Index pages from Lunenburg County, Virginia. I hope that they are cooperative.

I truly appreciate your discussion of the pertinent Virginia boundary changes between 1634-1895.

RE: Thomas and Nathaniel Christian

I definitely plan to try to track the movements of Nathaniel and Thomas between 1752 and 1781. I have been remiss in not having been more diligent in pursuing the records of Halifax, Pittsylvania, Henry, and Franklin. In addition, I do hope to see the Court Minutes themselves in Bedford County. If you recall, Nathaniel Christian was on a list of tithes taken in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, in 1767—this information from *History of Pittsylvania County* (getting author and publication date, etc. added to my to-do list). He may actually have been across a border in Pittsylvania the next year when he was "allowed six days and travelling 28 miles" to Bedford Court.

I notice that Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax, but I have never searched the Halifax records at all for the Christian family. Of course, administration of his estate was granted in March 1779 in Montgomery Co., VA.

I cannot help but be optimistic about the prospects when I begin paying greater attention to all the parent counties of Bedford and their neighbors—my to-do list. It looks as if one day a week is all I will have available for the to-do list, but that is better than nothing.

RE: Lewis Christian of Bedford County, Virginia

All I have on a Lewis Christian in Bedford Co., VA, are the following from the Index to Court Minutes:

Book 5A	1772-1774	Lewis Christian, injunction granted him to stay proceedings	page 15? or 156?
		vs. Bates	pages 28, 57, 241
		vs. Forbes	pages 28, 45, 62
		vs. Mead	pages 6, 17, 24, 57, 118
		vs. Trents & Co.	pages 167, 180, 219, 245, 251, 257
Book 5B	1774	Lewis Christian	
		vs. Bates	104
		vs. Alexander & Peter Field Trents & Co.	26, 264, 335
Book 6	1774-1782	Christian [no given name]	
		vs. Trents & Co.	7, 50, 68, 168, 197, 242, 254
Book 7	1782-1783	Christian [no given name]	
		vs. Bates	81, 98
		vs. Holliday	81
		vs. Trent & Co.	33, 68
Book 8	1784-1786	Christian vs. Holliday	54
		Christian's exor. vs. Pate	167
		Henry Buford spl bail	212, 243
		Christian vs. Trent's & Co.	10, 36, 73
Book 9	1786-1790	[nil]	
Book 10	1790-1795	Christian assignee vs. Johnson	301
		vs. Melton	75, 88, 108
Book 11	1795-1799	[nil]	

I did not copy entries for later years. As you know, I hope to check the actual court minutes if they are still extant—on my to-do list.

A comment: Because of the nature of the listings, it is impossible to be certain of the given name of those listed above as "Christian"; however, I believe it likely that those versus Bates and versus Trent/Trents & Company had Lewis Christian as plaintiff. Because of the number of suits, I would guess that Lewis was in business in Bedford County and that the suits were for overdue debts. I won't speculate further until I have had a chance to check the actual records

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 31, 1997

Ms. Vivian M. Gordon
1559 South Shan Drive
Mobile, Alabama 36693

Dear Vivian:

What a coincidence! I was just ready to write to you about some discoveries and analysis of records when your letter of January 22 arrived with the welcome descendancy chart and notes. You are doing a wonderful job of providing references, etc.

As you may recall, previously the information I had on the three-generation Christian lineage--Thomas-Christian-John--was from secondary and tertiary sources (as are most of those you show for these links). Because of my special interest in this Thomas Christian of Bedford County, Virginia, I have been engaged in a detailed review and search of the primary records in collaboration with Dr. Louis Koenig (a dedicated, thorough, and scientific genealogical researcher on the Christian family).

In spite of assertions in published sources that this Christopher Christian of Montgomery County, North Carolina, was the father of the Revolutionary War Fife Major John Christian (born 1755, died 1824), we have found that he definitely was not!

Proof that a different John Christian was the son of Christopher Christian who wrote his will in Montgomery County, North Carolina, in 1781 can be found in the will itself.

Therein Christopher identifies John as his oldest son; then later in the will he mentions "when my oldest son comes of age."

This means that Christopher's son John was born after 1760 if one uses 21 years of age as the age of maturity or after 1763 if one uses 18 years of age as the age of maturity. Actually, I believe he was born several years later. The Fife Major John was already an adult when Christopher wrote his will.

Convincing, too, are inferences that can be made from the 1790 and 1800 U. S. Census enumerations. Although you identify the Fife Major John as the one in 1790 Montgomery Co., NC, with wife and two slaves, the Fife Major John more closely fits the profile of the John in the 1790 Chatham Co., NC, with wife, two other females, three males under 16, and no slaves. The Fife Major John had married in 1778 in Chatham County, NC; his son, Rev. John, was born about 1786, and certainly several of his other children were born before 1790. Also, there is nothing that would place him in Montgomery Co. in 1790. The Fife Major John was still in Chatham Co., NC, in 1800 as you show him; and the 1800 family fits well with what was given in the 1790 Chatham census.

Ms. Vivian M. Gordon

Page 2

January 31, 1997

The John in 1790 Montgomery Co., NC, was the newly-wed son of either Christopher or Nicholas. He was still in Montgomery Co. in 1800 as was another John, one the son of Christopher, the other the son of Nicholas.. I may have the answer elsewhere in my files or more research is needed to see which of these two was which.

See Christian Family Chronicles, Volume II, page 134, for 1790 census abstracts and Volume V, page 406, for 1800 census abstracts. I believe you will agree with the above after you have reviewed the data.

As I mentioned to you in one of my letters, the page 83 that you quote as a reference is from Christian Family History Records, Volume 1, by Annie Walker Burns, published 1964; however, I notice that you still give the source as Mable Van Dyke Baer. Ms. Burns did obtain some of her information from Mable Van Dyke Baer; however, the page 83 you sent to me sometime ago is a photocopy of page 83 from Burns' book (which I have in my library). The same is true for several other pages you quote. Perhaps a problem occurred during the microfilming process when the operator failed to microfilm proper title page, author, etc. before filming the pages themselves. Of course, if this were the case, you would have no way of knowing that Annie Walker Burns' book was being microfilmed.

Speaking of Annie Walker Burns: From the many references I have studied she seems to be the "authority" for linking the Christopher Christian of Montgomery with the John Christian of Chatham. Throughout her work and even her notes it is all too difficult to see where the quotations she publishes end and where her comments or interjections begin.

I hope it will be possible to identify parentage of the Fife Major John Christian. However, if his father were indeed named Christopher, it would not have been the Christopher of the 1781 Montgomery County, North Carolina, will.

At the first opportunity I will review the information you sent for Fife Major John Christian and his descendants.

I look forward to your comments.

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 2, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Isham and Anthony Christian,
Assignees of Thomas, heir at law of Nathaniel Christian

Dear Lou:

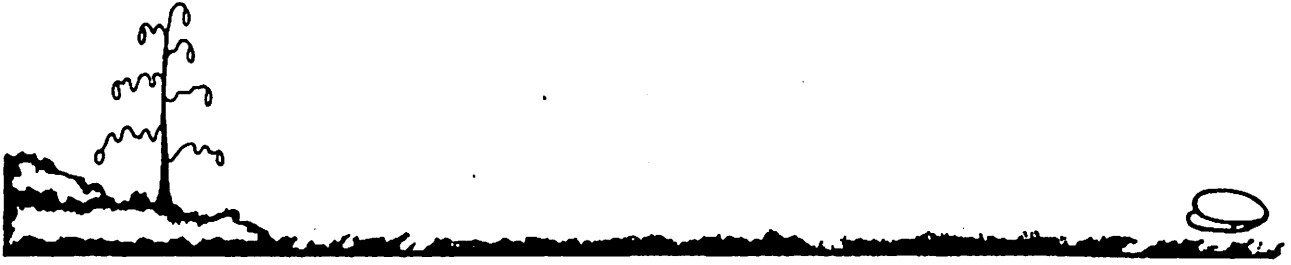
The enclosed copy of Assignment is being sent for the light I believe it sheds on payment even though from this late date it is necessary to make several inferences.

As I interpret the matter from what we already know about this and other such surveys and what is contained in this document: I believe receipt of such land required the annual payment of two pounds sterling in order to retain title. With this in mind, although James Adair apparently received free land by right of settlement, he must have paid his two pounds annually. If he moved and/or wanted to rid himself of the obligation of continuing payment, he simply assigned the land to someone else—in this case, Nathaniel Christian. Then when Nathaniel died, his heir at law, Thomas Christian, not only inherited the land but the obligation as well. In turn, he assigned the land to Isham and Anthony Christian who continued to pay the annual fee until they eventually sold the land.

What do you think?

Sincerely,

P. S. The enclosed document has been in my file since 28 November 1979, when the original was photocopied for me by the Virginia State Library and duly stamped by them. I had never before considered the precise contents—only the fact of assignment. It makes me wonder what else I will find among the documents in my files.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 3, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Christian entries in Chatham County, North Carolina

Dear Lou:

I have sometimes wondered why no Christian appeared in Chatham Co., NC, in Register's North Carolina State Census 1784-1787. Today I decided to re-check Register's book of abstracts. I now realize why there are no Christian listings for Chatham County. Her book gives only the summary for this county—number of people, etc. There are no listings for individuals for that county in her book, which means that they must not have appeared on the microfilm provided to her by the North Carolina State Archives. I had not previously noticed that the reports from the district enumerators were missing, as they are in several other instances that she discusses.

I found the following film in our local library but not the deeds themselves:

LDS Film No. 018-453 **Index to Deeds, Mortgages, and Real Estate Conveyances
Chatham Co., NC—Grantees**

Book C, page 1
--- 1780 Grant to Thomas Christian from the State of North Carolina

Book Z, page 149
--- 1824 Deed to Hardy Christian from Archibald Murphy

Book Z, page 163
-- FEB 1824 Deed to Mark Christian et al from Theo Sanders et al

The first 1780 entry is the only one significant for our search. This Thomas Christian may have been the one living as head of household in Chatham Co., NC, in 1790. He no longer appeared there in 1800.

It is perhaps significant that Chatham was formed from Orange County whereas Montgomery was formed from Anson.

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper

P. S. to letter of February 3, 1997

In Inez Doshier correspondence:

From **The North Carolinian**, Volume VI, page 678

James Christian of Chatham County, age 39, arm broke in
Continental service; pensioned December 1785 £2 per month £96.

I am not in a position to explain the two pension amounts. This man is probably the one who appears alone and as head of household in 1790 Chatham Co., NC. Born about 1746, he may have been an older brother of the Fife Major John Christian, born 1755.

The more data I find about the Chatham Co., NC, individuals, the more I believe Burns and others were in error when they tied them directly to Christopher Christian and by extension to Thomas of Bedford. Related? Probably, but not in the way presented by Burns! Do you agree?

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long horizontal flourish extending to the right.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 4, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Nicholas Christian

Dear Lou:

Source: **Colonial Clergy of Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina** by
Rev. Frederick L. Weis, Th.D. Boston, MA 1955/Baltimore, MD 1976 & 1990

page 60 in chapter, "The Colonial Clergy of North Carolina 1708-1776"

NICHOLAS CHRISTIAN, Lic. (Bsp. Of London), 13 Aug. 1773; K. B., N. C.,
27 Aug. 1773; sett. St. Philip's Par. (Brunswick) N. C., 1773-1774; sett. Wacamaw, N. C.,
1773-1774; S.P.G.; Ep.

The book does not give meaning of abbreviations; however, the following can be inferred from other entries.

lic.	licensed
Bsp.	Bishop?
K.B.	King's Bounty? [in many entries & seems to have something to do with passage to the colonies]
Par.	Parish
sett.	"settled over" [an expression used for eligibility for membership in Society of the Descendants of the Colonial Clergy. Author was Historian of the Society.]
S.P.G.	Society for Propagating the Gospel
Ep.	Episcopal

I was surprised at how many ministers were born in the colonies only to return to England for licensing or ordination. The distinction between licensing and ordination was not explained.

In passing, you might be interested in the fact that a John Goodwin was listed as were several members of the Fontaine family, the related Maury family, and René Chastain. (The last three shown as Huguenots to Episcopal)

RE: More about Thomas Christian of Granville County, North Carolina

Source: **Colonial Soldiers of the South, 1732-1774** by Murtie June Clark. Baltimore, MD. 1983/1986

page 722 in chapter, "North Carolina Militia"

Muster Roll of the Regiment of Colonel William Eaton, Granville County, North Carolina, October 8, 1754

Captain John Sallis's Company [among 90 in company]

Nr.	Rank	Name
18	Private	Christian, Thomas

page 755 in chapter, "North Carolina Militia"

Muster Roll of Captain John Sallis' Company, Granville County, North Carolina, September 6, 1755 [among 88 in company]

Nr.	Rank	Name
15	Clerk	Christian, Thomas

I'll refrain from commenting until I see where Nathaniel and Thomas of Lunenberg were in 1754 and 1755.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back under the signature.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

8 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 2/2/97 ...

I respond out of chronological order because I continue to be pleased and excited at your progress at ASFT - and in letting me in on it. As is my practice here is my transcript of the 1790 assignment to Isham & Anthony, s/o Nathaniel, plus my DEPLAT grid points, plus the plat of the 400 acres, which computes to only 379.6 acres - no idea how the surveyor came up with 400 except that 400 was evidently the legal amount for "by right of settlement". If you can read better my "Ancient [?] Composition", please tell me.

That is the screwiest shaped tract of land I've ever encountered - 3 miles long and 2062 ft wide at the widest point and averaging only 1057 ft in width! No wonder they got rid of it through successive generations like a hot potato. As to the plot itself: the last leg 7->8 crosses the first 1->2, which of course is not allowed but not unexpected with the accuracy used in the survey, and of no consequence for our purposes. The end point is 378 feet from the beginning point with which it is supposed to coincide. Of more consequence is our inability to place the plot with respect to the East River. All we know is that the beginning point 1 was on the north side of the East River. Point 5 is on a river bank but they don't say what river and it's unlikely to be the East River else the river would be flowing across the property and screwing it up even more. That ought to be checked on ancient and modern maps but that's beyond me these days.

Also not of real consequence: you say it has been in your file since 28 Nov 1979 when it was copied and duly stamped by the Library. When granddaughter Katie was 6 years old she could read a newspaper or magazine upside down and backwards! I tried to emulate her skills by reading the impression of the stamp evidently bled through from the back of the sheet. Can make out only the date but that says Nov 1973 or maybe 1978. Maybe you'd care to explain, just out of curiosity.

Now to more important matters. About that annual 2 pounds Sterling. Was that a lien on the land for all subsequent owners to eternity? I have some figures somewhere on pounds per acre land

values back then and I'd like to compare the value of the 400 acres with the 2 pounds per year - if I get to it.

Another oddity: this land evidently passed not by bequest or sale but by assignment, in this case by the Governor! I sure wouldn't want to have to go to Governor Bush to have him transfer my ranch to my kids! Do you know what's going on there?

And finally: I was stumbling around trying to fit this land with the 400 acres of Thomas of Bedford till I finally realized there were so many 400 acre plots back there because that was the "right of settlement" amount. But that brings up the question: were the subsequent assignees required to settle on the land also? Of course it makes a difference to us genealogists if the subsequent assignees lived on the land or could be absentee owners. As a matter of fact in my confused mind I see the subsequent assignees as never getting outright ownership but always being subject to the grace of the Governor, like the Ancient Mariner with the albatross around his neck.

Lau

Transcript
DEPLAT
Plat

Do you have title, vol. page for the deed?

DEED ASSIGNING 400 ACRES BEDFORD TO ISHAM & ANTHONY
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOBED 2/7/97

2 sheets photoprint 8 1/2 x 14

top 1st sheet

[p.] 300
Isham Christian
&
Anthony Christian
400 acres
Montgomery

Beverley Randolph Esq. Governor Commonwealth Virginia .. by virtue of a Certificate in right of Settlement given by the Commissioners for adjusting the titles to unpatented lands in the District of Washington and Montgomery, and in consideration of the Ancient [?] Composition of two pounds Sterling paid by Isham & Anthony Christian assignees of Thomas Christian Heir at Law to Nathaniel Christian and who was assignee of James Adair, a certain tract ... containing 400 acres by Survey bearing date of 3 Apr 1786 .. in County of Montgomery, on East River, below the Five Mile Fork and about 3 computed miles above the mouth a Branch of New River and bounded as followeth:

[1] Beginning at 2 Sugar trees on the bank of the River and the Northside thereof at the mouth of a Branch and the foot of Rocky Hill

[2] and tending N 19 W 58 poles crossing a ridge to 2 black oaks on a hillside

[3] S 74 W 316 poles to 2 white oaks on a ridge between two Branches

[4] S 20 W 64 poles crossing a branch to 2 white oaks on a hillside

[5] S 57 W 280 poles to an oak and elm on the Bank of the River

[6] S 75 W

bottom 1st sheet
top 2nd sheet

[p.] 301

256 poles to a Hickory and double dogwood at the foot of a hill

[7] S 2 W 112 poles crossing the creek to a double Lyme on the north side of a ridge

[8] N 62 E 948 poles to the beginning

with all appurtenances. etc

signed & sealed at Richmond 10 Jun 1790

Beverley Randolph

7 lines from bottom 2nd sheet

At the 2nd & 3rd lines from the bottom at the left an imprint of a circular stamped seal, 1" diameter, evidently copied through from the back, date readable Nov 1973 or possibly 1978; circumferential printing not readable.

Transcribed by Louis Koenig San Antonio 2/7/1997

BASIC PROGRAM DEPLAT.BAS

COPYRIGHT SEG, SAN ANTONIO, 1988, 1991, 1993, 1994

VERSION OF 5/19/1994 Printed 02-07-1997

400 acres, Montgomery Co VA, 3 Apr 1786, on East River, below Five Mile Fork, about 3 computed miles above mouth of a branch of New River.

POINT NUMBER	CUMULATIVE DEPARTURE	CUMULATIVE LATITUDE	DECIMAL AZIMUTH TO POINT	DISTANCE POLES or RODS REFERENCE
--------------	----------------------	---------------------	--------------------------	----------------------------------

1	+0.00000	+0.00000	(BEGINNING POINT)	
2				Sugar trees, north bank of River at mouth of branch at foot of Rocky Hill deed
2	-18.88295	+54.84009	+341.00000	58.00 crossing a ridge tp 2 black oaks on a hillside deed
3	-322.64166	-32.26127	+254.00000	316.00 to 2 white oaks on ridge between 2 branches deed
4	-344.53095	-92.40161	+200.00000	64.00 crossing a branch to 2 white oaks on a hillside deed
5	-579.35869	-244.90056	+237.00000	280.00 to an oak and elm on bank of River deed
6	-826.63571	-311.15822	+255.00000	256.00 to a hickory and double dogwood at foot of hill deed
7	-830.54444	-423.09000	+182.00000	112.00
8	+6.48991	+21.96911	+62.00000	948.00 to the beginning deed

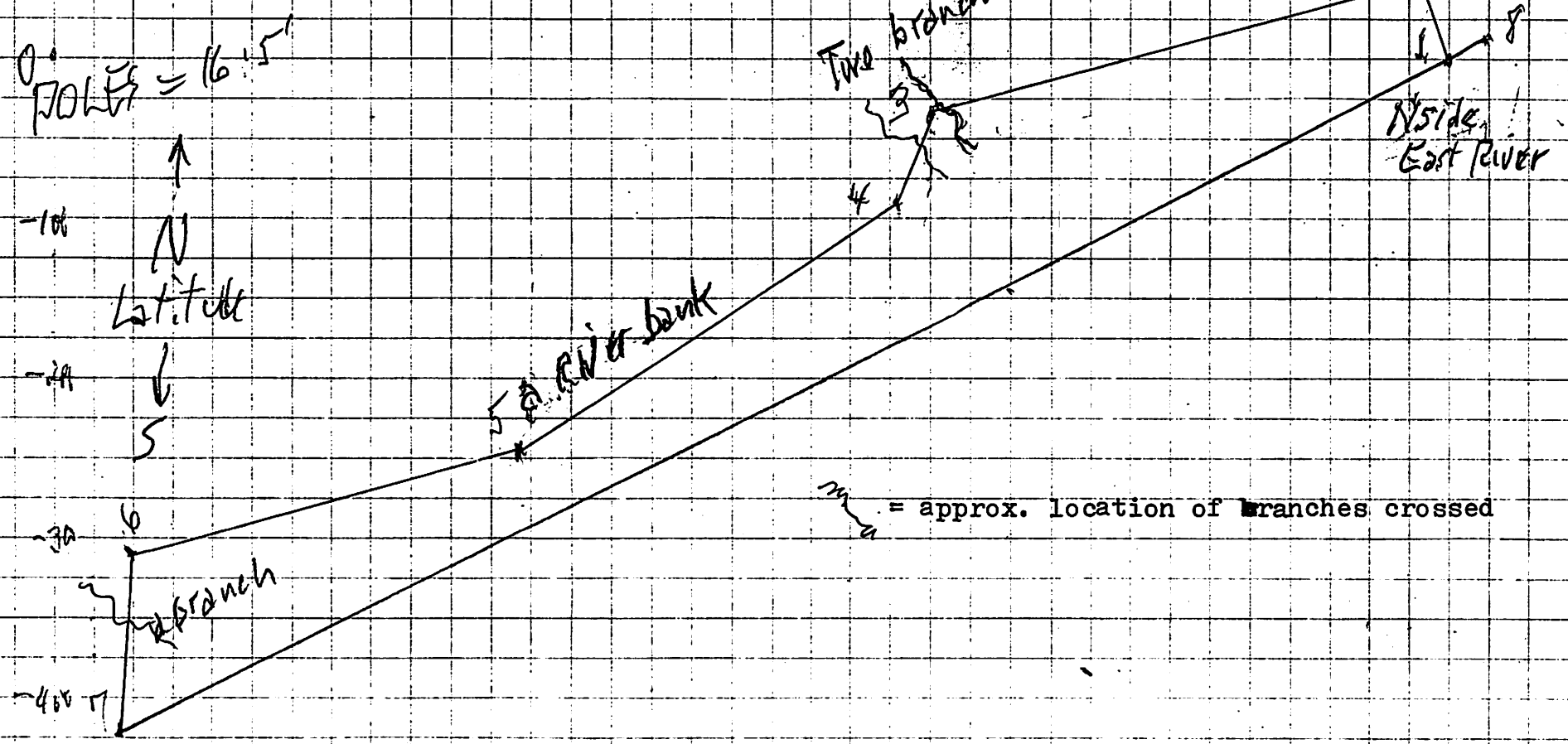
~~DESCRIPTION OF THIS POINT~~ - crossing a creek to a double lime on N side of a ridge deed

FINAL LEG CROSSES 1ST LEG
BUT PROGRAM CONTINUES SINCE AT LEAST ONE TOLERANCE IS MET.

NUMBER OF POINTS IN POLYGON IS 8
 AREA, sq. ft., IS 16536651.31132
 AREA, acres, IS 379.6293
 Deed acreage was 400.000
 PERIMETER, ft, IS 33938.976
 CLOSURE GAP, ft, IS 377.976
 CLOSURE AZIMUTH IS 196.45769
 CLOSURE/PERIMETER RATIO IS 1.113694E-02

-----END OF RUN OF PROGRAM DEPLAT.BAS -----
 02-07-1997

400 acres assigned Usham & Anthony Christian 6/10/790 on East River
 Montgomery Co. VA, surveyed 4/3/1786



← W Departure E → POLES = 16.5'



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 18, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Deed Assigning to Isham and Anthony 400 acres
Your document dated 2/7/97

Dear Lou:

Genealogy has been set aside for the past week while my sister Sally has been visiting from Cape Cod, Massachusetts. Research and correspondence has given way to "living."

Anyway, at the top of the above-mentioned document, you refer to the 400 acres as "Bedford." This is the 400 acres in Montgomery Co., Virginia, first assigned to Nathaniel, then to his heir at law, Thomas Christian. I had always assumed that this Thomas was the son of Nathaniel.

Enclosed is photocopy of the reverse of the Assignment to Isham and Anthony sent to you recently. You will notice that the date on the stamp is 28 November 1979.

Thank you so much for plotting the property. I can add nothing beyond the fact that the terrain in that area is quite mountainous. The East River in that vicinity may be different today because of the Bluestone Dam. The dam affected much of the property once owned by the Farley and Gatliff families about whom I have data in my files.

RE: North Carolina Loyalists

From Robert O. DeMond's *The Loyalists In North Carolina During the Revolution*.
Archon Books. Hamden, Connecticut. 1964 / © 1940 by Duke University Press. [No Nicholas]
p. 226 Appendix A — XX

No. 24, North Carolina Regiment of Militia
Colo. Samuel Campbell
Name & Rank
Privates

Curtis William
Sites Christian

[P.R.O. Treasury 50, Bundle 1]

I haven't the faintest notion who Sites Christian may have been. It's possible that the name was Silas Christian and improperly transcribed.

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 20, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: More on Lunenburg and Pittsylvania Counties, Virginia

After taking my sister to the airport in Los Angeles earlier today, I had the opportunity to stop by the LDS Library nearby for about an hour for checking publication dates, etc. for several references.

Maud Carter Clement's *The History of Pittsylvania County Virginia* was originally published in Lynchburg, Virginia, in 1929. The reprint was published in 1973. My usual method for indicating two publication dates (if using the reprinted version) would be 1929/1973.

Fortunately, today the library had the original version with the enclosed section of Map of Lunenburg County, Virginia, by Jefferson and Fry, 1750. What an expanse Lunenburg covered to the south and west! I notice that at that time the Staunton River was also known as Smith's River. As I recall, our local library with the reprinted version did not contain the map insert, so I had never before seen it. Either it was not reprinted or someone had torn it out.

Also enclosed to clutter up your files are the two Smith references I came across. They both mention a Joseph Smith but from the same document. Whether this Joseph proves to be Rebecca Christian's second husband, only further research will tell. Of interest, however, is the use of the given name Drury in John Smith's family as well as the fact that property was purchased from a Drury Stith, a name earlier associated with the Christian family in Goochland County, Virginia.

RE: Brunswick County, North Carolina

I have searched several libraries *including card catalog for Salt Lake City LDS facility* for a copy of Lee's *History of Brunswick County, North Carolina*, so that I can obtain full name of author and publication date, but with no success.

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

12 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT Bedford vs Montgomery ...

Sorry to be adding my woes to yours but this is a cry for help out of utter self-generated confusion.

I was about to happily incorporate your Lewis of Bedford data into my records so as to have 3 sons Thomas IV, Nathaniel and Lewis together maybe with their mother Rebecca Smith in Bedford, where Thomas had the 400 acres both sides of the Staunton. A big breakthrough! In doing so, the following:

On 11/21 96 I sent you a document titled "references Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & sil". On it I had subsequently on your advice changed my erroneous Henry County to Bedford. In going over that I just realized (in light of having got the smarts in the meantime) that where I had Montgomery NC was in truth Montgomery VA. Enclosed corrected pages 1 and 2, and 5, 6, and 7; 6 & 7 not having any corrections but sent because I don't know whether they were in existence when I sent the 11/21 batch. On pages 3 and 4 there are no corrections but they are "paste-up" pages that I can't print on my computer. Please assemble yourself a new set of what I now send plus the 3 & 4 that you already have.

In partial excuse for having made such a mistake - we're dealing with a family that had the nerve to be associated with two counties Montgomery, one in VA, one in NC.

But worse than that: I have fused, as well as confused, the 400 acres on the Staunton in Bedford VA with the 400 acres on the East River in Montgomery VA!

The Thomas (our IV) of Lunenburg/Bedford definitely had the 400 on the Staunton in Bedford which devolved to his son Christopher of Montgomery NC whose son John ultimately sold it.

The nearby Nathaniel I of Lunenburg/Bedford we have as Thomas' brother and I'm trying to throw in Lewis of Bedford as another brother, all s/o Rebecca (m (2) Smith) and sil - thus happily answering the question you once raised "whatever became of Lewis who didn't go to Hawkins, TN?".

But this Nathaniel I (I reserve Nathaniel II for his grandson by Isham) is definitely the one who m. Jane [Adair], got from James Adair the 400 weird acres on the East River in Montgomery VA and passed it down to his son Thomas V, and thus to sons Isham and Anthony II.

Now there's no connection between the Staunton River location in Bedford and the East River location in Montgomery. Montgomery and Bedford were never contiguous nor was one formed from the other.

Two scenarios are possible:

1. Nathaniel I of Lunenburg/Bedford sold his Bedford land, moved to Montgomery (where maybe he met Jane, married her, and got 400 acres on the East River from her father).
2. Nathaniel of Bedford was a different man than Nathaniel of Montgomery. Note my reservation on the references "I DISTRUST THIS IS ONLY ONE MAN - WE'LL SEE. 12/10/92" Because of the Thomas, Nathaniel, Lewis trio in Bedford, plus maybe their mother, I am content to take them as the family of Rebecca & sil and Thomas your ASFT. But then, though not pertinent directly to ASFT, who was this Nathaniel of Montgomery?

Agnes, I have numerous of your welcome letters to respond to but I grab this out because though it may be incidental to ASFT I'll be obsessed with it until resolved and meanwhile won't be thinking straight on the rest of ASFT.

HOLP !

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Lau'.

refs Nathaniel 2/12/97

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\NATH printed 02/12/1997 DISCARD PREVIOUS
VERSIONS

=====

I DISTRUST THIS IS ONLY ONE MAN - WE'LL SEE. 12/10/92, rev 2/12/97

=====

1

Will of father. CFC III,181-182, Jan 1980. 23 Oct 1743 Goochland
Deed Book 4 p. 316
Son Nathaniel cow and calf when he is 21. Three sons got lands, 3
got peanuts!

=====

2

Born est. 1727-1742. See rationale at mother Rebecca # 19

=====

3

Marian Dodson Chiarto: Entry Record Book 1737-1770: Land Entries in
Present VA Cos of Halifax, Pittsylvania, Henry, Franklin and Patrick
p.246 = p. 307 in Entry Book. - via Agnes 11/25/92 28 Feb 1763
400 acres entered on lower side of Mouth of Blackwater River on
Hastie's and Smith's lines, Franklin Co. Agnes 1/7/93: this land now
in Franklin Co. Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86 so
presumably land in 1763 was in then Bedford in that part that became
Franklin. See # 26 Location of Nathaniel lands.

=====

4

Ditto reference and Pages. 28 Feb 1763 Franklin Co. 400 acres
entered beginning at Irwin's corner Red Oak under Smith's Mountain.
Presume this land near that in #3, i.e. in then Bedford, now
Franklin.

=====

5

Maud Carter Clement: The History of Pittsylvania Co., VA. 1929-1973
[= date of publication? or typo for 1729-1773??] p. 280 -- via
Agnes, 11/25/92. 1767 Nathaniel on list of tithables, Pittsylvania
Co. Pittsylvania from Halifax 1766.

=====

6

Patent # 36 1764-1767, p. 1050, VA Archives Card - via Agnes,
11/25/92. 10 Jul 1767 Amelia Co. Nathaniel and Jane 400 acres on
forks of Spring Creek.

=====

7

Bedford Co. Court Order Book 3, p. 457 - via Agnes, 11/25/92. Aug
1768 Attendance allowed six {three?} [days] and travelling 28
miles. Bedford from Albemarle 1776/77; Albemarle from Goochland
1744. NOTE: In Mar 1771 Thomas allowed 30 miles [=propinquity].

=====

8

Montgomery Co. VA Will Book for 1779, p. 38 - via Agnes, 11/25/92
also CFC 22 1979. 2 Mar 1779 admnr papers for estate of
Nathaniel Christian, dec'd to Thomas Christian [heir-at-law], Jane
Christian [wid.], and William Boydston [s-i-1].

Franklin Co. VA Entry Record Book, as in #3 above. Chiarto p. 357, p. 444 of Entry Book. 4 Apr 1769. Nathaniel, 400 acres Poison Fork of Bull Run adj. his own lines and Swanson's. Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86, did not exist in 1769; presume in then Bedford as in #3.

19.

CFC 791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal

3 Apr 1786 Isham & Anthony [location not specified but Isham was in Montgomery [VA] 1782 and 1785] were assignees of Thomas, heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd, assignee of James Adair, to 400 acres in Montgomery VA on East River below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. Adair originally received the land by right of settlement. A portion of same was deeded by Isham & Anthony 5 years later after their move to what was to become Cocke Co.TN. See 22

20.

His birth bracket set by not 21 at father's will 1743. But an estimate for Elizabeth's birth is 1748, so he must be married by then so birth likely closer to 1726. His bro. Anthony born 1724.

21.

What proof do we have that this Nathaniel Christian is the Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & Thomas s-i-1? No absolute proof. Unfortunately in none of the references here for this Nathaniel make any mention of his parents. But Nathaniel is a name rare in this Christian line, as Agnes points out CFC 38 where she seeks a Crockett connection in that some of the names of Rebecca's sons, unusual in the Christian family up to that time, were common in the Crockett family, namely: Anthony, Nathaniel, David, and Louis. 11 of the 23 references to a Nathaniel in the CFC Index are for other than this Nathaniel, the son of Rebecca. Weaker but having some bearing: this Nathaniel gave his eldest son the name Thomas, as if, as common, for the grandfather Thomas; another son with the Christian name Isham, and the third son Anthony, as if for Nathaniel's brother Anthony.

22. see 19

We have no information as to when Adair assigned the 400 acres on East River below Five-Mile Fork in Montgomery VA, nor whether the assignment was with compensation, i.e. a sale, or without, i.e. a gift. If it was a gift that would open the possibility that it was a marriage gift and that Jane, wife of Nathaniel, was d/o James Adair. In that case the assignment would have been around the marriage date, i.e. about 1747. Needed is the assignment Adair to Nathaniel.

23.

Dropped. Was CFC 208 Nathaniel of Maury TN 1816 tax list. Our Nathaniel d. 1779

24.

Dropped. Was CFC 478 1820 Lawrence TN Nathaniel b. 1776-1794. See 23.

25.

Agn ->LK 12/15/96 Landon C.Bell Sunlight on the Southside - Lunenburg County VA 1748-1763 (1931).

references NATHANIEL S/O REBECCA & SIL 6 of 7

p. 183 List of tithes for 1752 taken by William Caldwell:
Thomas Cristian [sic] [= my Thomas IV]
Nathaniel Christian

Bedford was formed from Lunenburg 1754 and many names, including the above, did not appear in subsequent tithe lists of Lunenburg.

CONCLUSION: Thomas & Nathaniel were in Lunenburg as early as 1752 and found themselves in Bedford when formed in 1754.

Agnes speculation: these were brothers, s/o Rebecca & sil.

=====

26.

LOCATION OF NATHANIEL & THOMAS CHRISTIAN, BROTHERS
FILE:\MM\CHRISDOCS\LOCNATH 1/25/97

Nathaniel & Thomas Christian, sons of Rebecca & sil, in 1752 were taxpayers in Lunenburg County. Nathaniel's lands, and Thomas' close by, were in the vicinity of Staunton River, its tributary Blackwater River, Bull Run, and Smith's Mountain. This location is at present at the joint boundaries of Bedford, Franklin and Pittsylvania. On maps showing the course of the Staunton it can be identified as just west of the point where the Staunton takes a U-bend and turns from SE-flowing to NE-flowing, the large and prominent U-bend being a landmark.

Michael F. Doran's Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1937) allows a tracking of the county locations of this Nathaniel location in previous and subsequent years.

In 1732 Brunswick was formed from Prince George. The location then was in Brunswick.

In 1746 Lunenburg was formed from Brunswick. The location then was in Lunenburg.

In 1752 Halifax was formed from Lunenburg. There is here a disagreement between A Guide to the Counties of VA Halifax County, VA Genealogist Vol 12, p. 184-187 and Michael F. Doran Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1987). Doran's map shows that when Halifax was formed from Lunenburg the northern boundary of Halifax and the southern boundary of the residual Lunenburg was the Staunton River. However as will be seen in the discussion about Bedford, next herein, it is possible that, west of the U-bend at least, the boundary was south of the Staunton River, in which case the location would be within the residual Lunenburg and not on the Halifax/Lunenburg boundary. If that was not the case then the location then was on the boundary of Halifax and Lunenburg.

In 1754 Bedford was formed from Lunenburg. Doran's map shows that its southern boundary was the Staunton River, the northern boundary of the recently formed Halifax. If so then the location then was on the boundary of Bedford and Halifax. However the VA Genealogist Guide, Vol 4, p. 171-174, states that after the 1755

rearrangement of Bedford "it included ... and the northern part of Franklin County." Franklin County wasn't formed until 1785, so the meaning must be that "it included the northern part of what is now Franklin County. But if it included the northern part of what is now Franklin, the southern boundary of the 1755 Bedford must have been south of the Staunton River, indeed south of it all the way to Bedford's western boundary. But in 1755 what is now Franklin was still Halifax, and that would mean that in 1755, and presumably when Bedford was formed in 1754, Bedford's southern boundary was south of the Staunton. This is corroborated by Agnes who reports, 1/17/97. that she has tax records for several families living on the Blackwater River (a southern tributary of the Staunton) who are listed in Bedford before the boundary change (i.e. before 1785) and are then listed in Franklin. That confirms that the southern boundary of Bedford, 1755 (and probably 1754) to 1785 was south of the Staunton at least in the vicinity of the Blackwater which is the location we are concerned with. We do not know just how far south of the Staunton this Bedford boundary lay.

From the foregoing I take it most likely that for some irrational purpose the boundary between Lunenburg and Halifax was south of the Staunton in this vicinity and that when Bedford was formed from Lunenburg it inherited this boundary and was not relieved of it until Franklin was formed in 1785. (I claim irrational because the rational boundary would be the natural one, the Staunton River.)

This scenario will also explain why the 400 acres of the Bedford Thomas lay in Bedford County "on both sides of the Staunton River".

In 1766 Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax. The location then was still in Bedford at least if it lay in the vicinity of the Blackwater. I have not yet explored the modern topographical maps to determine the exact triple point of Bedford, Pittsylvania, and modern Franklin but Pittsylvania may have protruded to just east of the Blackwater and therefore be a (slim) possibility for the location.

1776/1777 Henry was formed from Pittsylvania. The location was still in Bedford with the slim possibility that it might be Henry.

In 1785/1786 Franklin was formed from Bedford and Henry. Most of Franklin, the southern portion, was taken from Henry, but the irrational strip south of the Staunton was taken from Bedford, finally bringing rationality to the Bedford boundary, namely the Staunton. The location of the original Nathaniel/Thomas lands then lay in Franklin south of the Staunton and in Bedford north of the Staunton, i.e. "on both sides of the Staunton".

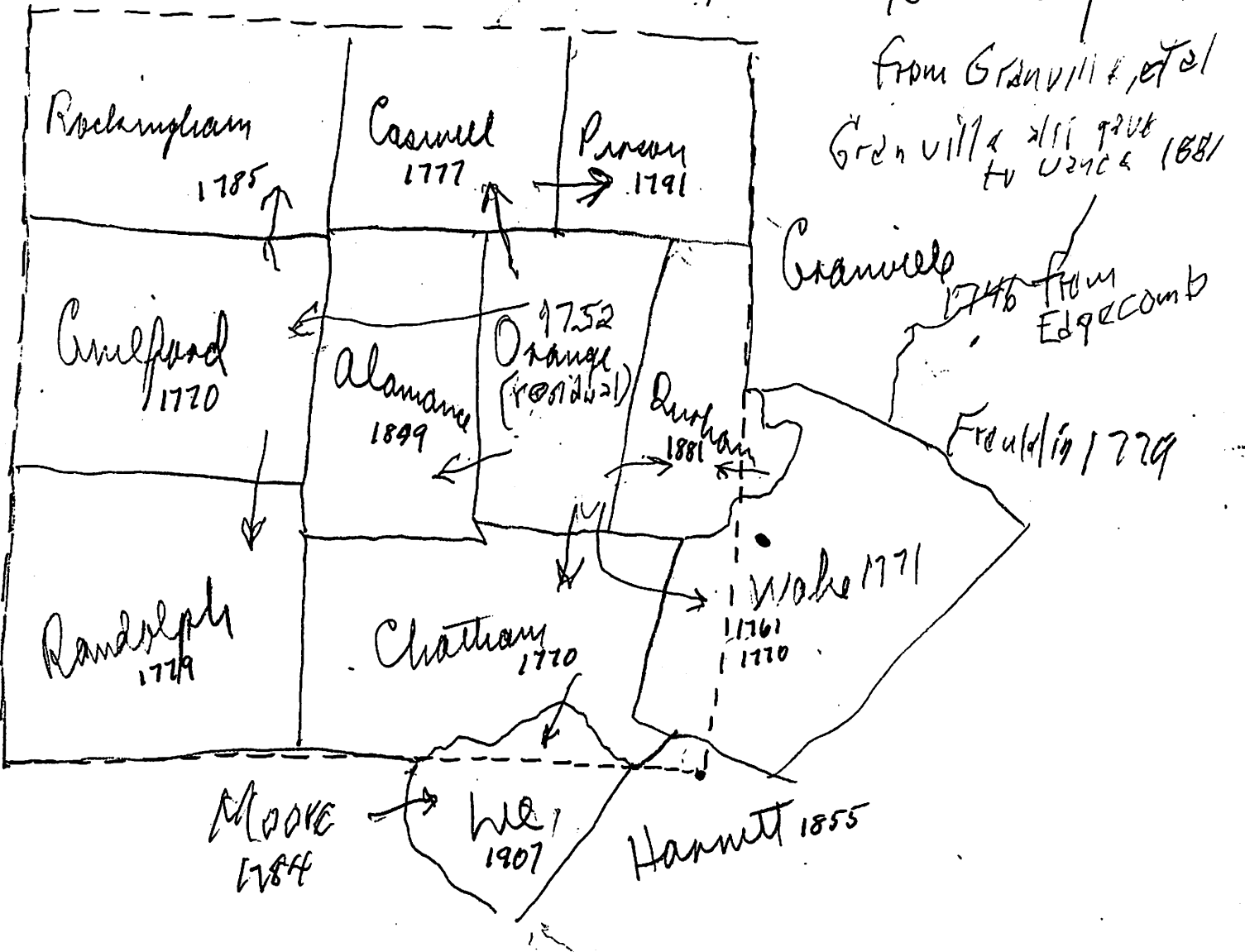
There were no boundary changes affecting it to this day.

As of this date, 1/24/97, we want to equate the Thomas of Bedford, from whom his son Christopher, d. 1783, inherited the Thomas 400 acres on the Staunton River, with the 1752 taxpayer. This 400 acres is described as "on both sides of Staunton River". A detailed study of the actual deeds and the boundary legislation is required to resolve this matter.

Orange Co. N.C.

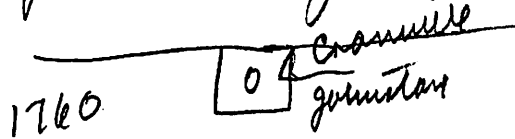
how and when she has shrunk.

--- original Orange boundary 1752

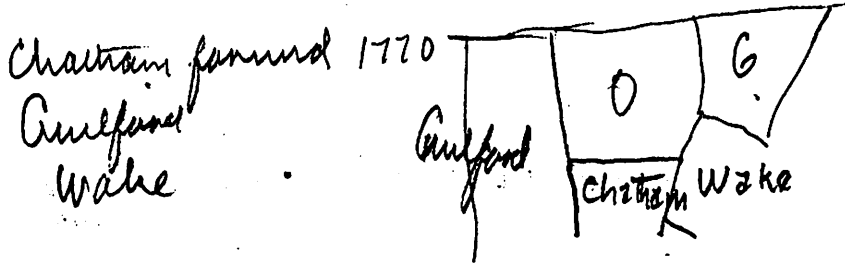
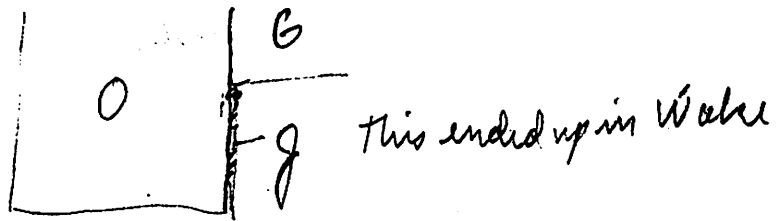


Louis Koenig
San Antonio
1951

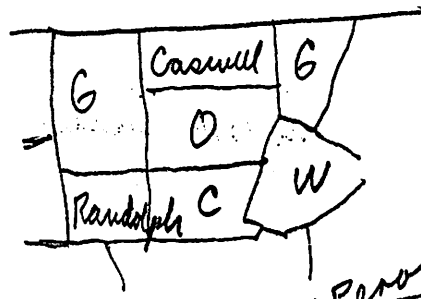
Orange Co NC formed 1752



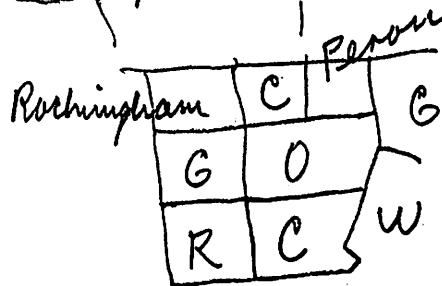
a strip to Johnston 1761



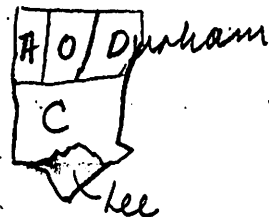
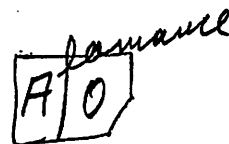
Caswell formed 1777
Randolph " 1779



Rochingham 1785
Person 1791

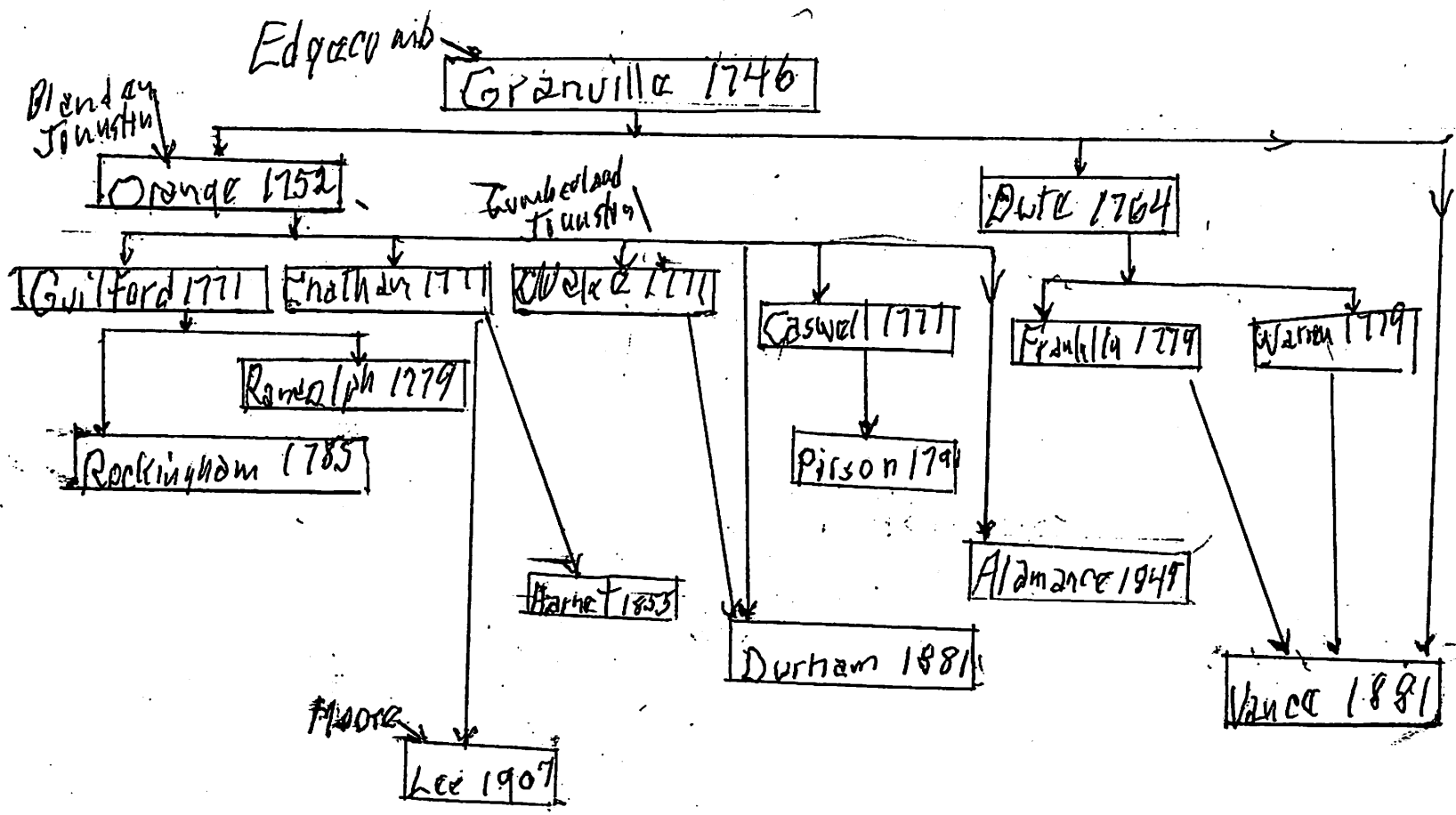


Alamance 1849
Harnett 1855
Durham 1881



Lee 1907

Louis Koenig
San Antonio
1951



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

18 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 1/31/97 ...

Sorry to be responding out of chronological order, but this is something I can respond to quickly and get it out of pending.

Have incorporated your Lewis Bedford data and will be looking sometime for your confirmatory to-do in Bedford Court Minutes. Have pulled out of my books the long-rejected stuff I had on the Hawkins Lewis and will leave it to someone else to dope out who HE was.

Re Vivian Gordon. Glad you straightened her out - and hope she stays straightened. Just hope she'll let us in on it if she ever ties Fife Major to our line.

Another matter: Lunenburg too short handed to do "research". Referred me to VA Library, which I have done.

I see the Post Office, seeing all the mail you generate, has tagged you as a business and given you a 9 digit code. Henceforth to be honored.





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 21, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: ASFT Bedford vs Montgomery
Your letter of February 12, 1997

Dear Lou:

Do not be in the least concerned about making responses out of chronological order. Since all my correspondence is filed by date of letter (not by reference to another letter), it makes no difference in what order I receive them. I use the "RE" or content for cross-referencing purposes.

As for my now nine-digit zip code: I am not alone. Everyone in Orange County has been assigned the final four digits by the U. S. Postal Service.

Thank you so much for sending your reconstruction of the Nathaniel Christian transactions. I had mentioned some of the confusion between "Bedford vs Montgomery" in my letter of February 18 but had apparently missed some of the Montgomery County, Virginia vs North Carolina references. Anyway, we are both now on the same wave length. Not only do we have to contend with a Montgomery County in both states, we must do the same for Brunswick County.

I am still of the opinion that the Nathaniel Christian I is one and the same man. When I first began genealogical research, I speculated that my Christian line may have belonged to the Augusta County, Virginia, groups since two of my other families first settled there before moving into what later became West Virginia. I therefore spent more hours than I care to recall researching the Christian families in Virginia's Montgomery County, formerly Fincastle County, and other parent and neighboring counties. There was not a Nathaniel to be found other than the one who seemingly moved from Lunenburg/Pittsylvania/Bedford sometime between 1768 and 1779.

I believe I will be able to find the answer as soon as the microfilm of original records for Halifax, Pittsylvania, Franklin, and Bedford arrives. I am just now ready to place the order because until now I have not had the time to study microfilm. Wish me luck!

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

19 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 2/4/97 ...

Have incorporated into my records. Already had brief notes on the Thomas Muster Rolls.

On Nicholas, have some puzzlement on "settled over" as meaning eligibility for membership in Society for the Descendants of the Colonial Clergy. I'd feel better if it meant that he was appointed (by the Church) to serve St. Philip's 27 Aug 1773 and appointed to serve Wacamaw 1773-1774. If it really does mean that his descendants became eligible for SDCC by his serving St. Philip's in Aug 1773, then they were already eligible for Wacamaw in 1773-1774 and didn't need to be granted eligibility again. And especially since his own letter has him serving both parishes simultaneously. Can you enlighten me? I'd feel better if "settled over" was an action of the Church, not of the Society.

You cite it was common that colonial ministers went back to England for licensing or ordination. If it was a commonality then that weakens the concept that maybe Nicholas' going to England had some connection with him being considered a "notorious Tory".

Law

... ASFT yours of 2/3/97 ...

At Acapulco they have a morning beach and an afternoon beach according to the orientation of the sunburn. I'm going to have to institute a morning letter and an afternoon letter to avoid your scheme of fictitious dates. This is the Feb 19 afternoon letter.

I've set up a Thomas of Chatham reference sheet to hold your 1780 grant. Until we get some indication that Thomas of Chatham has some possibility of a connection with the Thomas of ASFT, I'll sequester the 1824 citations.

Also I'll sequester (somewhat less) the Doshier James of the broken arm. The reason for the (somewhat less) is that I do keep in the back of my mind the James of NC whom Bickham Christian, without ever following up on it, thought might be his ancestor

I don't know how Burns presented the Chatham Christians, but without any pretensions of having thought about it I'm content to disregard attempts to tie them with our Christopher. If I dare to put my mind to the stress I'll look into the miasma of McClanahan to see what he says about it, recognizing all the while that he may have gotten it from Burns.

how again



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 25, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of February 19, 1997 and mine of February 4, 1997
Nicholas Christian

I cannot offer anything more about the quotation from Weis' Colonial Clergy of Virginia, North Carolina, and South Carolina. The quotation I sent is in full regarding Nicholas Christian. Weis' book is full of such entries, but there is no preface or other explanation of the entries. It is as if one should simply know what was intended. My guess is that the book was originally published as an internal document of the Society for the Descendants of the Colonial Clergy.

RE: Vivian Gordon's Lineage

I received a response from Vivian, who has ordered all the film LDS has available for Chatham County, North Carolina; and she will keep me informed of her progress. She says that she is interested in establishing proof for each link of her lineage, so we may yet learn the ancestral roots for the Chatham County families.

Unfortunately, she still shows much confusion between quotations from Burns that have been attributed to Baer. There is little more I can say to her to straighten out the confusion.

RE: Nathaniel Christian I as one man only

Just a tidbit: I believe it unlikely that there would be more than one Nathaniel with wife Jane during the same time period. If you recall, Nathaniel and wife Jane received 400 acres on forks of Spring Creek 10 July 1767 in Amelia Co., VA. [I haven't been able to find Spring Creek on my maps!] Nathaniel's widow in Montgomery Co., VA, in 1779 was Jane.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

20 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

714-543-1448

.Dear Agnes --

... ASFT yours of [Jan] 19 ...

1.

re Nicholas and son John. Herewith a page 3 of my Nicholas references with which please replace the page 3 that you already have, and a new references for his presumed son John.

In your Jan 19 you respond to a request of mine bearing on this John by:

"Since we have the names of Christopher's sons from his will, I have simply inferred that the other of the two contemporaries in 1800 Montgomery named John was the son of Nicholas and that the William Christian head of household in 1800 was another son of Nicholas."

That leaves me in the dark as to which of the two Johns you infer as s/o Nicholas (not to mention who you think the non-Nicholas John was the son of).

You see from my reference sheets that I want to establish the identity of the John pairs in the 1800 and the 1810, and I'd like your comments on that, but now I want your advice on which of them is s/o Nicholas.

2.

I know that you do keep in mind a possible Christian/Prior connection, and I like your extension of this to Nicholas Prior. I'll keep it in mind too.

The rest of your letter very informative but do not require a response from me.

Refs Nicholas p. 3
Refs John s/o? Nicholas

how

CFC 334 citing McClanahan, who presents convincing circumstantial evidence that Nicholas was Christopher's brother, thus their father Thomas of Bedford d. <1781.

14.

29 Nov 1781 Nicholas one of three "beloved friends" exec of Christopher's will. Montgomery County. [in DDCS]

15.

Mar 1783 Montgomery Nicholas qualified as an exec of Christopher's will.

16.

CFC 334 - 1772-1779 - Both Nicholas and Christopher received land grants and purchased acreage in Anson.

17.

CFC 696 Agnes' "1970 file" re Vera Jones. Nicholas allegedly a well-known Tory during Rev, lived Montgomery across the river from where Christopher resided. (Mentions connections with Wilson and Allen families [presumably by descendants of Nicholas and Christopher].

18.

CFC 801 Jan 1983. Query by Murdock of Winston-Salem. Nicholas of VA had dau b. 1790-1800 who reportedly m. Seth Andrews of Montgomery NC.

19.

CFC 947 Jan 1988. Desc. of Harold Roy Christian of Sacramento. Via Nicholas' son John b. c 1773 NC, d. Todd KY 1857. Had son Nicholas.

20.

Agnes 2/4/97
Frederick L. Weis: Colonial Clergy of VA, NC & SC (1955 & 1976 & 1990). Chapter The Colonial Clergy of NC 1708-1776, p. 60:
Nicholas Christian, Licensed (Bishop of London) 13 Aug 1773; King's Bounty NC 27 Aug 1773; settled St. Philip's Parish (Brunswick) NC 1773-1774; settled over Wacamaw, NC 1773-1774; Society for Propogating; Episcopal. Kings Bounty has something to do with passage to the colonies. Many ministers returned to England for licensing and ordination.

24.

1790 census NC Montgomery Salisbury Dist CFC 134:
Nicholas Christian 3 m 16+; 2 m <16; 4 f; 2 slaves

25.

1787 NC census Montgomery Dist # 2 CFC 134:
Nichles Christian ? m 21-60; 3 m <21 >60; 4 f; 1 black 12-50; 2 blacks <12 >50

refs John Christian s/o? Nicholas

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\JOHNICH

2/21/97

1.

1790 census CFC 134 NC Montgomery Salisbury Dist:
John Christian 1 m 16+; 1 f; 2 slaves

=====

2.

1800 census CFC 406 NC Montgomery there are 2 Johns 26-45;
one p. 485 with one son, f 16-26 [maybe dau?] 6 slaves;
other p. 490 with 5 sons, 4 dau oldest 16-26, f 26-45, 2 slaves.

=====

3.

1810 census CFC 214 NC Montgomery there are:
John p. 23 26-45 with 2 sons, 1 dau, 2 f 26-45, 11 slaves.
J. p. 36 26-45 with 5 sons, 3 dau, f 26-45; 3 slaves

NOTE: Want to equate the John with 6 slaves with him of 11
slaves. And John with 5 sons with J with 5 sons. But can't tell
which John is s/o Nicholas.

=====

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

22 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE. 714-543-1448
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 12/14/96 postscript ...

Just a bit of diversion for you. How shameful of those ladies elbowing their way into the DAR! (But no more or less shameful than what's going on globally in all phases of life nowadays.)

A lady here in San Antonio (now dec'd) has extensive and well organized data on a mess of her Christians and was very helpful. She was very proud of having got into the Dames of the Magna Carta on a Jamestown immigrant. They hand out a real fancy color plaque for a certificate. After she got in she discovered that the connection she had in good faith used was actually wrong and she thus did not actually qualify for DMC. What to Do !! Fess up and resign? Or don't stir the mess thus retaining that fancy plaque? She couldn't give up that plaque and chickened out.

Janie saw that plaque plus others that other relatives had (legitimately - 14 of the 17 identified MC Barons!) and she, being eligible, wanted to have one too. But in following up on that we found that DMC doesn't bother to check lineages; they just cash your check. And that's why the SA lady got in on an incorrect lineage. So the value of the plaque for boasting purposes faded and we did not pursue it.

But, more. That lady pressed Janie to join the DAR, which she did. The lady took her to a State Convention here in San Antonio to introduce her to the tribe. Results: as described by me in a letter copied herewith.

DAR



From the sublime to the ridiculous. The DAR. After thirty years or so I finally got Janie to join the DAR. She took it as a refuge from all the political fighting, dirty tactics, backbiting etc going on within the Republican Party here which she was fed up with. She thought: this is something free from controversy among a bunch of gentle ladies that I can relax with and enjoy, besides it will express my patriotism. One of her relatives here took her to her first State Convention. The relative was part of the organizing committee and had to go up on the stage leaving Janie to sit where she wished. She sat next to some nice ladies and had a genteel conversation going with them. When the meeting was about to start the relative came back from her duties and asked Janie if she didn't want to come sit with her and her friends on the other side of the aisle. Janie said No she felt quite well where she was. (Also it is impolite to leave.)

When the meeting got underway she discovered that the State organization was in the midst of an open rebellion. The Regent or the Board had sold a heritage mansion that was the State headquarters up in Longview and one faction had actually filed a lawsuit against the Board for their unwarranted action. Janie's relative was aligned with the Board; Janie's seatmates with the plaintiffs; and the two factions were not speaking! The whole meeting was a public wrangle worse than the Republicans ever put on! That's the last DAR meeting that Janie attended!

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

23 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

714-543-1448

.Dear Agnes -

In mine of 2/22 I said "14 of the 17 identified Magna Carta Barons". I had it wrong. It's "14 of the 17 Magna Carta Barons whose descendants are known".

... yours of 2/18 ...

1.

Thanks for catching my bobble Bedford for Montgomery. Enclosed the corrected version of the East River assignment. Discard the incorrect one.

You will note that I have changed the name of my file from THOMBED to NATHOM, standing for Nathaniel & son Thomas. All this indicative of my confusion of the 400 acres in Bedford owned by Thomas of Bedford with the 400 in Montgomery owned by Nathaniel and son Thomas. However my plea of 12 Feb still stands: were there two Nathaniels, one of Bedford and one of Montgomery or are these the same man? For the first time in my life I feel that my brain is getting soggy from overwork.

2.

A trivial point, but I still have a non-consequential puzzlement, pure purposeless curiosity, over those Library stamps on the photocopy of the assignment. I took a jeweller's loup to the impression on the version you sent me and I concede that the date could well be 1979, not 1973 or 1978. But that bleed-through I measured at 1" diameter, and with the loup can make it 1 1/6". The photocopy, right side up, enclosed in your 2/18 measures 1 5/8". I'm going on the assumption that the deed you sent, on 8 1/2 x 14, was a reduction by you from a document the Library sent you, whereas the right side up copy in 2/18 was unreduced from what they sent you. Don't bother yourself with it. Just a hangover from my reading an astounding book about wholesale forgeries and fabrications (plus two bomb murders) of early Mormon documents.

3.

About Sites Christian, the NC Loyalist. In my 23,000 names I have 8 Silases, all of them in-laws, and only one in the 18th century. But in your listing I note something unusual. Both of the

Privates, taken as Curtis William and Sites Christian, have names that would not be remarkable if they were: William Curtis and Christian Sites. That is: William is a common given name (don't we Christians well know!) but rare or completely lacking as a surname. And Curtis is rare as a given name, though I've known several myself. And Christian has often been used as a given name. (In fact I myself have a slew of ancestors named Christian Peter _____.) And Sites is a name rare enough as a surname (I've never seen it), not to mention a given name.

Now consider that the two names are found in a military document. Often in military documents, especially listings and indexes, names are inverted, e.g. Pearlman, Agnes; Koenig, Louis. Note e.g. in your 2/4 "North Carolina Militia" Private Christian, Thomas, and Clerk Christian, Thomas. Could it not be that the names in your 2/18 though lacking the comma are:

William Curtis
Christian Sites ?

That sets much more comfortably than
Curtis William
Sites Christian.

hah

Transcript Montgomery assignment

2 sheets photoprint 8 1/2 x 14

top 1st sheet

[p.] 300
Isham Christian
&
Anthony Christian
400 acres
Montgomery

Beverley Randolph Esq. Governor Commonwealth Virginia .. by virtue of a Certificate in right of Settlement given by the Commissioners for adjusting the titles to unpatented lands in the District of Washington and Montgomery, and in consideration of the Ancient [?] Composition of two pounds Sterling paid by Isham & Anthony Christian assignees of Thomas Christian Heir at Law to Nathaniel Christian and who was assignee of James Adair, a certain tract ... containing 400 acres by Survey bearing date of 3 Apr 1786 .. in County of Montgomery, on East River, below the Five Mile Fork and about 3 computed miles above the mouth a Branch of New River and bounded as followeth:

[1] Beginning at 2 Sugar trees on the bank of the River and the Northside thereof at the mouth of a Branch and the foot of Rocky Hill

[2] and tending N 19 W 58 poles crossing a ridge to 2 black oaks on a hillside

[3] S 74 W 316 poles to 2 white oaks on a ridge between two Branches

[4] S 20 W 64 poles crossing a branch to 2 white oaks on a hillside

[5] S 57 W 280 poles to an oak and elm on the Bank of the River

[6] S 75 W

bottom 1st sheet
top 2nd sheet

[p.] 301

256 poles to a Hickory and double dogwood at the foot of a hill

[7] S 2 W 112 poles crossing the creek to a double Lyme on the north side of a ridge

[8] N 62 E 948 poles to the beginning

with all appurtenances. etc

signed & sealed at Richmond 10 Jun 1790

Beverley Randolph
7 lines from bottom 2nd sheet

At the 2nd & 3rd lines from the bottom at the left an imprint of a circular stamped seal, 1" diameter, evidently copied through from the back, date readable Nov 1973 or possibly 1978; circumferential printing not readable.

Transcribed by Louis Koenig San Antonio 2/7/1997

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

25 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE. 714-543-1448
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... not-quite ASFT Allen&Juda ...

Hesitate to intrude this into the more direct ASFT - but I do it anyway.

I have so many references for Allen&Juda that I had to make a Documentary Chronology in order to get him clear in my mind. Here are my references and my Doc Chron. I'll ask you to check them over for any errors or omissions, but mostly I ask for your pedagogical assistance for my geography on the Doc Chron.

1.

By the way, the "location him" is normally where he resides but for Allen it also can mean; where he arrived at, e.g. arrived at Orange County to join Gates, while actually residing in Bedford.

Also the (WV) among the abbreviations signifies counties then in VA that ended up in WV in 1863.

My aim is to specify the counties that he successively resided in or that "passed over" him as he stayed put. Purpose: to allow searches in the counties that might have his records. I fear that I do not have all the counties in those classes.

2.

Am I correct that New River running NW separates Montgomery from Giles?

And that in 1806-1809 Allen lived in the newly formed Giles?

And he moved from Monroe directly to Giles without going through Montgomery?

3.

The Guyandotte runs NW in then Cabell, now Logan?

He moved from Giles to Cabell on the Guyandotte SE of present Logan CH?

4.

In 1821 while residing in Cabell SE of present Logan CH he bought the 50 acres in then Cabell on the Guyandotte, 4 miles ~~NE~~ of present Logan CH?

And that land was on the Great Guyandotte at Smith Shoal?
And in 1821 upon buying the land he moved from SE of present Logan CH to 4 miles W of present Logan CH, at Smith Shoal?
Was GreatGuyandotte different from Guyandotte?
Was there a Small Guyandotte, i.e. a not-Great Guyandotte?

5.

When Logan was formed from Cabell, Giles, Kanawah in 1824 did Allen stay put at Smith Shoal in Cabell while Logan moved on top of him?

6.

You have Allen in Logan 1824-1826 but you also have McNeeleys moving to Shelby in 1829 and Allen accompanying them. Where was Allen between 1826 and 1829 - or what is the story?

7.

My ref 29 has Allen before 1830 moving from near where Rum Creek enters the Guyandotte [by inference in Logan] to Shelby. Was Rum Creek roughly the same as Smith Shoal? If not did Allen move sometime from Smith Shoal to Rum Creek, then both in Logan?

8.

Somehow or other I got Wayne County into this deal. No idea where that came from or whether it's pertinent.

You can see that if I had a Gretel along I could be Hansel lost in the woods and with no bread crumbs.

9.

HOLD ON! How the dickens do I get Allen, reference 47, in Cabell in 1840 census when he's surely in Shelby about ready to die? Do I have a wrong Allen in Cabell 1840? And if so who is he? - with a 90-100 year old female in the household!

Of course presumably our Allen is not in 1840 Shelby because he was in the McNeeley household(s) under their TLC. Surely he didn't pack up and go back to Cabell with that entourage dragging along a 90-year-old female! I eagerly await your forthcoming clarification

Rats & Doc Chron

Law

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
------	----------------------	--------	-------------

FILE:\LOTUS\GENEAL\ALLNJUDA

ROWS 69 COLUMNS A to F

B=BEDFORD; C=CABELL (WV); CM=CUMBERLAND; G=GILES VA; GR=GREENBRIER (WV);
 GY=GUYANDOTTE RIVER; K=KERSHAW SC; L=LOGAN (WV); M=MONTGOMERY VA;
 MR=MONROE (WV); O=ORANGE SC; P=PRINCE EDWARD; S=SHELBY IN; WVA=WAYNE VA;

1754/05/22	CM	born	1
1771/1780		GREENBRIER VA FROM BOTETOURT	
1776		MONTGOMERY VA FOM FINCASTLE, BOTETOURT, PULASKI	
1776/1780		son Thomas born m. Pine	17
1776/1784		dau Judith born	28
1779	PE	<i>Allen, Jr., born</i>	3
1780-1792abt	B		3
1780/04	B	drafted Capt. Nathaniel Tate Company Col. Calloway Regt.	1
1780/06 abt	O	through Pittsylvania Cos VA to Hillsborough NC, [Hillsboro,Orange]	1
1780/06 abta	O	joined Gates forces. Marched to Haw River, Orange NC	1
1780/08/17	K	at Deep River, 7-8 miles from Camden, met Gates retreat	1
1780/08/17a		PRESENT KERSHAW SC WAS IN CAMDEN DISTRICT SC	
1780/09	O	discharged at Hillsborough written discharge lost	1
1780/1790	B	dau Nancy Christian born	30
1781/07/15abt	B	again drafted same Co and Regt	1
1781/09/01abt	B	marched through Buckingham, Amelia, Cumberland to join regular Army	1
1781/10/19	CM	heard of Cornwallis capture	1
1781/10/25abt	CM	discharge in writing at Cumberland, lost	1
1781/11/05abt	B	arrived home in Bedford	1
1781/1790		<u>CABELL VA FROM KANAWAH VA</u>	
1782	B	tax list 1 tithe, 1 white >20, no blacks, plus 1 horse, 3 cattle	25
1782	B	Allen sr on tax list	40
1783	B	same tax list 1 horse 4 cattle	25
1784	B	same tax list 2 horse, 4 cattle	25
1790abt		dau Margaret Christian born	31
1793-1798	M&GR		3
1795/02	GR	purchaser at estate sale Ellison/Allison Christian	24
1798		KERSHAW SC FROM CAMDEN DISTRICT SC	
1798/12/04	GR	Judith Christian m. Matthew Maddy maybe d/o Allen sr.	28
1799		MONROE VA formed from GREENBRIER VA	26
1799-1806	MR		3
1799/07/06	MR	Allen sr & jr his X mark bondsmen \$150 for mg Allen jr to Nancy Cooper	26
1806		GILES VA from MONTGOMERY, MONROE, TAZEWELL, CRAIG, MERCER, WYTHE	
1806-1809	G	along tributaries of New River later into WV; then on Guyandotte	3
<i>1809</i>	<i>C</i>	New River runs NW separating Montgomery on east from Giles on west	
1809-1824/1825	C,GY	on Guyandotte SE of present Logan CH, then Cabell	3
		Guyandotte River runs NW in present Logan WV, then Cabell VA	
1810	C	C tax list. also Allen jr & Thomas (m. Pine)	20
1810	C	personal tax list, along with jr & Thomas. 6 miles upstream from Logan	42
1812/09/05	C	dau Nancy m. Robert McNeely	30
1820/08/07	C	census m 0/10;m 10/15;m 45+;f 10/15;f 16/26;f 26/44;f 45+; 2 ag;0 slaves	41
1820/09/15	C	dau Margaret Christian m. Samuel McNeely	31
1821		SHELBY IN FROM INDIAN LANDS	
1821/04/23	C	C Allen bought 50 acres Guyan River, 4 miles E Logan CH	32
1821/04/23a	C	C On Great Guyandotte at Smith Shoal where Allen now lives	32

→ it is shown as Easton 32

DATE	LOCATION	ACTION	DCA REF.
	him land		
1824		LOGAN VA FROM KANAWAH, CABELL, GILES	
1824	L	Dudley, probable s/o Allen&Juda, on Logan tax list. Moved to IN by 1830	33
1824-1826	L		3
1829	S	McNeelys moved to Liberty Tsp Shelby IN; accompanied by Allen & Juda	31
1830bef		Allen & Juda lived near mouth of the Rum Creek to the Guyandotte Rver	29
1830befa		moved from Rum Creek to Shelby, IN	29
1830/06/01	S	cen m 10/15; m 70/80; f 15/20; f 15/20; f 40/50; f 60/70; 0 slaves	56
1830 aft	S	L sold the Guyandotte 50 acres back in VA	32,
1833/11/12	S	Liberty Tsp. Declaration for REV pension. Service claim was # S-32170.	1,43,54
1833/11/29	S	Pension certificate # 25139 @ \$20/yr beginning 3/4/1831, Indiana Agency	54
1840/06/01	C	m 5/10;m 15/20;m 60/70;f 5/10;f 10/15;f 20/30;f 50/60;f 90/100;0 slaves	47
1842		WAYNE VA FROM CABELL VA	
1842 bef	S	Juda died	15
1842/09/17	S	last pension payment Juda already dec'd by 1842.	15
1842/09aft	S	Allen sr died	15

← This is
Allen, dr.,
in 1840
Cabell —
That part
that became
Wayne Co.

references ALLEN CHRISTIAN sr b. 5/22/1754, m. JUDA

Some original items have been transferred to the References for other individuals but the item numbers are left herein blank, i.e. the corrected items are not renumbered here. Known Allen jr items are included when they throw light on his parentage, i.e. Allen sr. [] = Agnes' comments.

1.

CFC 363 12 Nov 1833 Shelby, IN. Declaration in Probate Court of Allen Christian of Liberty Tsp. under Act of Congress 7 Jun 1832. Age 79 years on 22 May last [=22 May 1833 = b. 22 May 1754]. Rev. service:

Drafted as Private in Militia , 1780, mid or last of Apr, when he then resided in Bedford. Company Capt. Nathaniel Tate, belonged before entering the service [? see below] to a Regt. commanded by Col. Calloway. For 6 weeks marched 5 or 6 times to town of Bedford, County Seat, and back because orders hadn't arrived.

At end of 6 weeks marched to join Gen.Gates in Carolina.

When called into service [Militia company called into Continental Army?] Stephen Groggins appointed or continued as Lt. and as Sergeants William Tirry (who had been Ensign), William Toney, John Teinesher[?], William Bryant.

Marched through New Pittsylvania and Old Pittsylvania Counties in VA to Hillsborough, NC, [= Hillsboro, Orange, NC] thence to Haw River [Orange, NC] where joined Gates forces.

He and 9 others detailed to search for food and Army went on. The ten followed to Deep River (thinks in SC) [Kershaw Co., SC. 7-8 miles from Camden] which Army had passed. Heard guns of battle. A short distance from there met Gates men retreating from defeat of Gates, 7 or 8 miles from Deep River at Camtden [sic] SC. [Kershaw, SC] [Gates' defeat at Battle of Camden was 17 Aug 1780.]

Retreated to Hillsborough NC, put up in "bush barracks" 1/2 to 3/4 mile in length and almost starved. Many deserted and were "returned for 8 months" [redrafted for 8 months?]. "Married men however were discharged after serving 4 months; unmarried compelled to serve the whole period."

Dismissed at Hillsborough [NC], about 4 1/2 months from drafting and 3 months after starting from Bedford. Returned home over 10-12 days exhausted. Received written discharge since lost.

Mid July 1781 again drafted in same company and regt. Again delayed 5-6 weeks as before, marching back and forth to Bedford town. Marched from Bedford through Buckingham, Amelia, Cumberland counties to join regular Army in southern VA vs.

Cornwallis' army. [NOTE: In 1780 a route Bedford to Amelia would be on track toward Yorktown, but Cumberland from Amelia would be backtracking. Not possible to resolve since it was in Cumberland that he heard of Cornwallis surrender.] While in Cumberland heard of Cornwallis' capture. Discharge in Cumberland in writing in latter part of Oct 1781 from his Capt but lost it.

Spent 8-9 days returning home.

Born Cumberland 22 May 1754. Once had a Bible, lost. No documentation. Refers for character, veracity, and belief in his Rev services to David McNeely, William McNeely, Thomas Haymond, Owen Haymond and Squire Love of the neighborhood.

Wit: H. F. Robison his
s. Allen C Christian
mark

Dudley Mitchell, clergyman, and John McNeely, residing in neighborhood, well acquainted ..etc.
s. Dudley Mitchell
John his X mark McNeely

Erasmus Powell, Probate Judge
Recorded 12 Nov 1833 Sylan B. Morris, Clk Prob Ct.

=====

2.

CFC 365 1981 Agnes. "likelihood Allen grs/o Thomas Christian [s-i-l] 1837 will Goochland since some of Thomas' lands on tributaries of Willis River left to his children subsequently fell in Cumberland. But might be grnepheuw or cousin of some degree to Thomas". CHECK!

=====

3.

CFC 362-363 1981 Agnes Migrating of Allen & Juda Christian. Map. Movements can be documented: Cumberland 1754; Prince Edward c 1779; Bedford 1780-c 1792; Montgomery [VA] and Greenbrier [WV] c 1793-1798; Monroe [WV] 1799- c 1806; Giles [WV] c 1806 - 1809; Cabell [WV] on Guyandotte River [WV] SE of Logan Court House 1809-1824/25; Logan [WV] 1824/25 - c 1826; Shelby IN c 1826 - d. 1835/1843. [Map and text mismatch a bit]. Only 4 major moves amidst frequent boundary changes.

=====

4.

CFC 6 1979 Agnes. Indexed under Allen jr. Refers to O'Neal's work with "Cocke Co settler"

=====

5.

CFC 19 1979 Agnes. Sr and wife Juda, extracted from Declaration but adds "Giles Co along tributaries of the New River in that part of the county later incorporated into WV; then settled on the Guyandotte."

=====

6.

CFC 67 1979 Julia Adkins. Query re Allen, sr, b. 22 May 1754 VA, d. 1835-1843.

=====

7.

CFC 67 1979 Elaine Anderson. Query Allen & Nancy Cooper, b. c 1780 PE Co VA [= Allen jr]

=====

8.

CFC 67 1979 Kemper Riffe. Re Paren Christian. quoted in Brock's Virginia and Virginians as saying he was related to Davy Crockett.

=====

9.

CFC 93 1979 Elaine Anderson & Mrs. Bert Slaybaugh descents from Allen & Juda -> Allen jr.

- =====
10.
CFC 94 1979 Diane Browning & Julia Adkins descent from Allen & Juda
-> Allen jr.
=====
11.
CFC 95 1979 Maxine Marshall & Homer Dean descent from Allen & Juda
-> Allen jr.
=====
12.
CFC 145 1979 Agnes. Query re Allen [sr] and for Bible mentioned in
pension application.
=====
13.
CFC 145 1979 Maxine Marshall. Query re Allen [sr]. Moved to Shelby
IN with daus Nancy m. Robert McNeely and Margaret m. Samuel McNeely.
=====
14.
CFC 145 Julia Adkins. Query re James Hopewell Christian anc. or
desc. of Allen jr?
=====
15.
CFC 219 1980 Agnes' migrations. Allen [sr] probably died shortly
after 17 Sep 1842, date of last pension payment. Juda S. apparently
preceded him c 1842.
=====
16.
CFC 233 1980 Agnes query. Was Allen Christian 22 May 1754
Cumberland the s/o Thomas Christian who, like Allen, was of Bedford
immediately following the Rev? Agnes retracted the "following" for
Thomas.
=====
17.
CFC 421 1981 Agnes' query. Circumstantial evidence indicates that
Thomas Christian ["Pine"] b. 1776-1780 was s/o Allen & Juda. Seeks
proof of mg. Thomas & Rebecca Pine.
=====
20.
CFC 215 [1810 VA] Cabell tax list [date?] Allen Christian jr. Also
Allen sr. (Also Thomas m. Pine)
=====
23.
CFC 439 1981 Agnes' map of Allen & Juda adds: Allen jr to Cabell VA
which in 1842 became Wayne VA [later Wayne WV]
=====
24.
CFC 440 1981 Agnes. First record of Allen after move from Bedford
was his participation along with other former Bedford residents at
sale of Ellison/Alison Christian's personal estate between inv. 18
Jul 1794 and sale Feb 1795 at Greenbrier Co. Court.
=====
25.
ibid. List of taxable property and of tithables Bedford VA: Allen
Christian 1782, 1783, 1784 - 1 tithe, 1 white >21 [= 21 and up], no
blacks, 1 horse 3 cattle 1782; 1 horse 4 cattle 1783; 2 horse 4
cattle 1784.
Same years several Farley and Blankenship tithables appear. Both
these families moved to the New River settlement same time as Allen

refs for Allen Christian sr m. Juda S. 02/22/1997 4 of 7

Bedford was located on Blackwater River which fell into Franklin in 1785.

26.

ibid. 6 Jul 1799 Monroe VA formed from Greenbrier [1799] one of the first mgs there: Allen sr and Allen jr, both his X mark, bondsmen \$150 for mg. of Jr to Nancy Cooper, test John Hutchinson

27.

ibid p. 441. Parentage of Allen jr confirmed by death register Wayne Co. WV where Allen & Juda S. Christian named as his parents.

28.

ibid p. 441. Judith Christian m. Matthew Maddy 4 Dec 1798 Greenbrier by Rev. John Anderson, pioneer Bapt Minister in SW VA. Judith's name, birth date 1776-1784, and mg.place suggest she may be one of older dau of Allen & Juda. A "Mathew Madey" were in [1810 VA] Monroe.

29.

ibid p. 441. Thomas Christian m.Pine < 1800 in same vicinity (bond and return no longer extant); probably eldest s/o Allen & Juda - "based on convincing evidence". Thomas b. 1776/1780 moved from Monroe where 1st son was born in 1800 to the Guyandotte at the same time as Allen sr & jr. Further Allen jr and Thomas each purchased land on Rum Creek of the Guyan in 1828 and both relinquished [??] ownership < 1830 the year by which they had resettled farther west. Allen & Juda lived near the mouth of the Rum until their move <1830.

30.

ibid p. 442. dau Nancy Christian, b. 1780/1790 VA m. 5 Sep 1812 Robert McNeely in Cabell where both their homes were located. When Logan formed 1824 [from Cabell, Giles and Kanawah] the 25 acre parcel on Rum Creek was still home to the couple who had in [1820 VA] Cabell with 1 male <10. By 1829 the property ceased to appear under Robert's name on the tax rolls. It was about then they moved to IN.

31.

ibid p. 442. dau Margaret Christian , b. c 1790, m. Samuel McNeely 15 Sep 1820 Cabell. Samuel's 215 acres on the Guyandotte was only one mile upstream from Robert's land. By 1829 Samuel had given or sold the land to James Pine Christian s/o Thomas, his b-i-l. Soon thereafter Samuel was acquiring land in Shelby IN. Margaret's parents, Allen & Juda accompanied them to their new home in Liberty Tsp Shelby before 1830. [I presume Agnes has the [1830 IN] Shelby for McNeely]

32

ibid p. 442. Allen sr purchased 50 acres on Guyan River 4 miles east of Logan Court House for \$1 in 1821 while the property was still located in Cabell County.. "Acknowledged 23 Apr 1821 Deed Book 3, p. 499 as "part of Wm. Ward survey of Richard Matthews entry made 25 Nov 1783, Warrant # 10326 22 Feb 1782 being in Kanawah County now Cabell and on great Guyandotte to Smith Shoal where Allen Christian now lives includes island and creek where Daniel Elkins now lives." Allen did not relinquish ownership of this land until after his move [to IN].

33.

ibid p. 442 Probable child of Allen & Juda: Dudley. Tithable in 1824 Logan tax list - along with Allen sr; Allen jr; Spencer s/o Allen jr; James P. s/o Thomas; Mastin, formerly of Tazewell. Dudley moved to IN and m. Sarah Criss 1 Jul 1830 in Decatur IN bordering on Shelby.

"to be continued" - WHEW!

=====

35.

CFC 59 [1830 IN] Shelby p. 373. 1 m 10/15; 1 70/80; 2 f 15/20; 1 40/50; 1 60/70; 0 slaves. [Allen sr]

=====

36.

MOVED TO ALLENEC

=====

38.

CFC 66 [1830 VA] Logan 1 m 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 1 f 0/5; 2 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 15/20; 1 20/30; 1 40/50; 1 70/80; 0 slaves.

Agnes 1/15/97 This is Allen jr, s/o Allen & Juda, m. Nancy Cooper.

=====

40.

CFC 137 [1790 VA] Bedford Allen Christian [sr] 1782 tax list 1 poll

=====

41.

CFC 480 [1820 VA] Cabell p. 81 B Allen Christian [sr] 1 m 0/10; 1 10/15; 1 45+; 1 f 10/15; 1 16/25; 1 26/44; 1 45+; 2 agric; 0 slaves. Allen jr same page 26/44, wife 26/44; 10 children.

=====

42.

CFC 517 Agnes. By 1810 Thomas Christian had moved about 6 miles upstream from Logan Courthouse, as had Allen Christian sr and jr. All 3 appeared 1810 in Cabell VA personal property tax list, Thomas with 13 horses.

=====

43.

CFC 699 Maxine Marshall will share Allen Christian VA Service Claim # S-32170 Rev pension.

=====

46.

MOVED TEMPORARILY TO ALLENEC was s/oPine

=====

47.

CFC 782 [1840 VA] Cabell p. 59 Allen Christian 1 m 5/10; 1 15/20; 1 60/70; 1 f 5/10; 1 10/15; 1 20/30; 1 50/60; 1 90/100; 0 slaves Allen 20/30 on p. 50.

=====

48.

MOVED TO ALLENEC

=====

51

Agnes->LK 1/7/93 Thomas Christian, s-i-1 + 1 [=my Thomas IV, s/o Rebecca & s-i-1]. Unusual names for children of this Thomas IV lists; Christopher, the only proven child; ?Mary; ?Thomas; ?James; ?Nicholas; ?Allen; ?Ellison; ?probably others not yet identified. Has Allen [sr] b. 22 May 1754 in Cumberland where his supposed uncle

Anthony was living at the time. In Bedford 1782, 1783, 1784 tithables. Moved to the same New River settlement in VA as his Uncle Nathaniel.

=====
52.

Agnes->LK 5/6/96. See also # 55. "Mrs. Walton's Nathaniel is the Nathaniel mentioned in the will of Thomas (s-i-l) . His age, movements, etc. all support the connection." "Believe that Nathaniel's brother Thomas Christian was probably the father of my Allen Christian". "I'm still hoping to find something that will identify the wife and children of the Thomas Christian whom I believe to be the father of Allen sr" - [Agnes' accepted ancestor].

=====
53.

Burns CHR Vol 1 1964. p. 1 John H. Gwathmey Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution 1775 to 1783 (1938) [in PUBLNS]

Allen Christian 75, Shelby County IN, -1835 Ind[iana]. Pen. list.

NOTE: not sure what that 1835 signifies; maybe date of application. He d. in 1836. Age 75 if in 1835 implies b. 1759/1760; but we know this Allen was born 1754.

=====
54.

Burns: Christian Family History Records Vol 1 1964, p. 110 [in PUBLNS]. Rev. pension claim S 32170. Supplements the Declaration, see # 1, and here recorded only the differences from that and # 3.

enlisted Apr 1781 in Capt. Nathaniel Tate's company, Col. Calloway's Regt. Probably not contradictory to # 1.

marched to North Carolina to join Gates.

acted as guard to wagons sent out for provisions.

enlisted middle Jul 1781. [not drafted]

discharged in Cumberland County.

after Rev lived Bedford 10-15 years; Guyandotte VA 10-12 years; then moved to Shelby IN.

no data on his family.

Certificate # 25139, issued 29 Nov 1833 @ \$20 per annum, beginning 3/4/1831 under Act of Jun 7 1832, Indiana Agency.

=====
55.

Agnes->LK 5/6/96 See also # 52. Allen [sr/Juda] was b. 1754 Cumberland. His son Allen jr b 1779 Prince Edward. Resided Bedford 1780-1794. 1794-1809 lived in that part of VA that encompassed [later] variously Montgomery, Greenbrier, Giles. From 1809-1825 he lived on Guyaddotte River, SE of Logan CH [where Agnes was born]. About 1825 moved to Shelby, IN.

56.

1830 Shelby IN CFC 59. p. 373 Allen Christian m 10/15; m 70/80;
f 15/20; f 15/20; f 40/50; f 60/70; 0 slaves

=====

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

26 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE. 714-543-1448
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... more, alas, on Allen locations ...

1.

My ref # 3 (you) has Allen in Montgomery and Greenbrier 1793-1798. The last previous for Allen was 1784 on the Bedford tax list. I gather that he moved Bedford -> Montgomery in 1793. Do you have any attestations for his residences in Montgomery? Any more specific locations for his locations in Montgomery? And will you let me have them?

2.

Montgomery and Greenbrier were contiguous from 1776 when Montgomery was formed and until 1799 when Monroe interposed, so they were contiguous through 1798, i.e. at the terminus of your 1793-1798 period. Now what I'm after is when he moved Montgomery -> Greenbrier. Do you have any date for the move? Any attestations for his residence(s) in Greenbrier? Any more specific locations for him in Greenbrier?

3.

I presume that when Monroe was formed from Greenbrier in 1799 he stayed put and Monroe merely swallowed him in place. How about in 1806 when Giles was formed from inter alia Monroe - was that a move for him or for the county line?

4.

Do you have a specific date or a first record for his appearance in Cabell in 1809?

5.

I assume since he was in Cabell in 1821, in Logan in 1824 the year Logan was formed from inter alia Cabell, that this was another county passover and not a move. Correct? Any attestations?

6

The move to Montgomery in 1793 - does that have anything at all to do with the Nathaniel 400 acres then owned by Isham & Anthony?

Law

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

27 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

714-543-1448

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 2/21 ...

I take as encouraging that in your searches in Montgomery and parent and neighboring counties you found no Nathaniel other than him who moved Lunenburg/Pittsylvania/Bedford -> Montgomery sometime between 1768 and 1779 - encouraging in that it places the Bedford Nathaniel as the Montgomery Nathaniel. Good!

Implied is that you found one or more references to that Montgomery Nathaniel which with others from Bedford placed his move 1768-1779. Will you let me have those references, Bedford and Montgomery?

I ask this in advance of your perusal of the microfilm you have ordered presuming that will be some time from now and meanwhile I can have a good feeling about the proposition.

The reason for my interest is that Nathaniel and Thomas being close in Bedford and in family, what Nathaniel does may tell us more about Thomas. Wouldn't it be something, good or bad, if when Nathaniel moved from Bedford to Montgomery VA, brother Thomas moved to Montgomery NC!

Luck I wish you -

Lou

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

28 FEB 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE. 714-543-1448
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 2/20 ...

An inquiry on the hypothesis that the "Smith" of Lunenburg where Thomas, Nathaniel, and Lewis are placed is the Joseph Smith who m. widow Rebecca. If that hypothesis is proven doubt that anyone could challenge that the 3 sons, their mother, and step-father settled in Lunenburg.

Attached the latest Doc Chrono for Thomas sil & Rebecca. Some of the dates given in the references are questionable in the OS/NS designation. Fortunately all such are in March, presumably the March Court. I doubt that the Court sessions were held 25 Mar to 31 Mar, so I take it that e.g. Mar 1743/1744 means Mar 1743, and Mar 1746/1747 means Mar 1746, and so on. I don't know why people were using the OS/NS business 10 years before the NS was inaugurated (in 1752).

The first thing to be established is the date of Rebecca's mg to Joseph Smith. The first evidence for Joseph Smith is the Mar 1746 sciro ffacia of James Scott. In case you don't recall: sciro ffacia tells the defendant to show cause why the action should not be taken. The original judgement for Scott was Aug 1744, but we (i.e. you and CFC) do not have that original judgement and thus we cannot tell if it was vs Rebecca Smith or Rebecca Christian. However I judge it very unlikely that Rebecca would have married within 16 months of sil's death -she didn't have any little ones to care for except maybe Archer whose birth I place at 1735-1742. What do you think?

But by Mar 1746 she certainly was Rebecca Smith.

At that time the Sheriff could not find Rebecca and Joseph and they failing to appear the judgement was reaffirmed. No way of telling whether Scott ever got his 62 lbs of tobacco. But in sil's will Rebecca got only goods and chattels for life or remarriage and no land, so by remarrying she relinquished even the goods and chattels and did not bring any land to Joseph. That scenario has Joseph & Rebecca, not tied down by any Christian real estate, moving off somewhere out of Goochland - before Mar 1746.

We don't know where Joseph came from. One thing that needs study is whether there is any evidence for any substantial holdings of Smith in Goochland or for his residence there in any status - where he could woo the widow, especially the widow with no visible means of support, implying that he did have such. And that, of course, brings up the question of whether he did have holdings and support around Smith Mountain in Lunenburg where he could have taken his bride and 3 stepsons. He must have had some resources else Rebecca would not have given up the Christian goods and chattels to marry up with him.

And THAT brings up not only Smith's Mountain in Lunenburg but now you show me Smith's River! That Smith must have been a prominent character to have a mountain and a river named after him! Incidentally, I just discovered that Smith's River aka Staunton River later took the name Roanoke River, and had me for a while looking for a Smith's Disappearing River.

Now the question of whether Joseph was of the prominent Lunenburg Smiths who had their own mountain and river. I searched in vain for any geographical evidence that the lands of John Smith's 1782 will bequeathing some to son Joseph might be identifiable on your 1750 Jefferson & Fry map. But on it there is no Crooket Creek, no Racoon Branch, no Padin Creek, no Pole Bridge Branch. BUT THERE IS A PIGG RIVER AND A BANNISTER RIVER AND TWO SANDY RIVERS. Those three place the John Smith properties in our region of interest at the Lunenburg/ later Pittsylvania/Bedford corner. The two Sandy Rivers are an inconspicuous one way up maybe in Amelia County, and a sizeable one running south into the Dan River. In the Smith material the latter is called Sandy Creek of Dan River, but the little one up toward Amelia looks more like a creek than a river and I take as unlikely as the site mentioned, Joseph's inheritance! But in your to-do for Smiths you may want to include Amelia County.

You send me the Lunenburg will pr. 1784 of John Smith, bequeathing land on Sandy River to son Joseph. Also the Clement: History of Pittsylvania County, p. 164 where Footnotes 7 & 8 bear on the matter. "Capt. Thomas Smith was the son of Thomas Smith sr., who lived on Sandy Creek of Dan River d. 1781" naming in his will inter alia a son John. It is not secure whether the "who" is Thomas Smith sr. or Capt. Thomas ... the comma makes it ambiguous [clarified as Thomas Smith sr. in Footnote 8]. But the important thing is Sandy Creek [not River] of Dan River as a location for Smith property.

Footnote 8 has either Capt. John Smith jr or his father John Smith sr as well as Thomas Smith sr living on Sandy Creek of Dan River. John Smith sr. I identify as the John, heir of the 1781 will and the father of Joseph of the 1784 will. So now we have Joseph inheriting in 1784 [probate] land in the Smith family stamping ground on Sandy Creek/River for several generations. That Joseph was no doubt affluent enough to have wooed and won the widow Rebecca - if he could get up to Goochland.

And that "if" brings up another possibility: that he didn't do the wooing or the marrying in Goochland. Maybe the 3 sons Thomas, Nathaniel, and Lewis brought their mother down to Lunenburg for a

visit and that's how Smith met up with her. [You have noticed my "married up with" and "met up with". Yankees don't use those words - only Yankees who have married up with lil' ole Southern girls.]

So far I've cooked up a geographical scheme to get Christians of Goochland down to Smiths of Lunenburg. It's when I tackle the chronology that I get worried, but I'll tell you about that when I've dug deeper into it.

ham

DoChoro Thruce sel

DOCUMENTARY CHRONOLOGY OF REBECCA CHRISTIAN & THOMAS sil 01-Mar-97

DATE	LOCATION	ACTION	DCA REF.
	him land		
FILE:\LOTUS\GENEAL\THO1743 DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS			
	A4..E4	to print	
		N=New Kent (St. James); G=Goochland; C=Charles City	
1699/00/00		ABOUT. Thomas sil born	19
1703/00/00	C	ABOUT. Rebecca born	19
1721/00/00	C	ABOUT. Rebecca & Thomas sil married	19
1723-1742		to 1742 Susannah born	19
1724/06/09	N	birth of son Anthony St Peter's [may be merely the recording]	6
1723-1742		Mary born	19
1723-1742		Elizabeth born	19
1723-1742		Nathaniel born	19
1723-1742		Thomas IV born	19
1723-1742		Jesse born	19
1723-1742		Archer born	19
1730/00/00	G	Sometime held 200 acres Beaverdam Creek which devolved to Anthony	30
1731/00/00		David born	19
1733/00/00		Lewis born	19
1734/11/20	G	inventory estate of Joseph Woodson	18
1737/05/00	G	Thomas Christian sworn as Constable vice Joh Byaley [sic]	25
1738/00/00	G G	About. Acquired 200 acres both sides Buffalo Creek, Willis River.	22
1738/02/01	G G	Grant 400 acres both sides Buffalo Creek, Willis River	21
1738/02/01	G G	Grant of 233 acres both sides Buffalo Creek, Willis River	20
1741/07/00	G	witness for Wentworth Webb vs. William Cannon	26
1742/12/00	G	Thomas suit vs estate of George Richards	28
1743/06/00	G	Thomas sues William Cannon	27
1743/10/23	G G	wrote will, property on Little Buffalo branch of Willis' Ck.	7
1743/10/23a	G G	Anthony, Nathaniel, Thomas no land	7
1743/10/23b	G	Jesse got the 233 acres tract	7
1743/10/23c	G	David & Lewis got the 400 acre tract	7
1743/10/23d	G	Archer got the 200 acre acquisition	7
1743/10/23e	G	John Goodwin tract he now lives on (associated with the 200?)	7,29
1743/10/23f	G	Rebecca goods & chattels for life or remarriage	7
1743/02/00	G G	abt: dies between Oct 23 and Mar 20, probably abt Feb 1743, [Julian]	7
1743/03/20	G	will proved	7
1744/08/00	G	Judgement for James Scott vs Rebecca [Christian or Smith?]	13
1744/08/00a		35 shillings & 62 lbs. tob.	13
1744/08/00b	G	widow Rebecca, admnx, sued John Godwin who was not present.	11
1744/08/00c	G	Robt. Christian suit vs estate. (Rebecca's brother?)	23
1744/08/21	G	inventory recorded. included money in John Goodwin's hands	5
1744/1745	G	son William sued widow Rebecca admnx over estate	12
1745/05/15	G	Rebecca exec for Thomas who was admnr for Anelia Cawley, Albemarle	24
1746/03/00	G	before: Rebecca married (2) Joseph Smith	13
1746/03/00a	G	James Scott sues Joseph & Rebecca for judgement in Scott sciro ffacia	13
1746/03/00b		Sheriff can't find them. Judgement affirmed.	13
1752/00/00	G	son William sues Rebecca & Joseph, presumably following up Ref 12	14
1759/07/00	G	Rebecca & Joseph sue John Goodwin, presumably reinstatement of Ref 11	15
1759/07/00a	?	after: Rebecca Smith dies.	15

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

2 MAR 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

714-543-1448

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 2/25 ...

I'm glad that Vivian Gordon is working on Chatham NC, and I hope that her work will meet your standards. I'll await it.

You have since received my inquiry into the Smiths of mountain and river. In that I mention the two Sandy Creek/Rivers, one of them being a Sandy River that looks more like a creek that I thought might be up in Amelia. About 2 inches SW of that you'll see a tiny stream labelled Spring Creek, can't quite see where it's going to or coming from. But since I'm guessing that the Sandy River is in Amelia I'm guessing that Spring Creek is in Amelia also, therefore the 400 acre Nathaniel grant of 10 Jul 1767.

You have also since received my two-Nathaniels leanings. The 1767 grant argues against that hypothesis. I agree that it's very unlikely (but just our luck!) that there were two Nathaniel/Jane couples, one in the Smith Mountain region near Bedford and one in Montgomery. And if nonetheless that's the case (that there were not two of them) I'd refrain from claiming that the 1752 Nathaniel of Lunenburg was not the Nathaniel and Jane of the 1767 Amelia and was not the Nathaniel and Jane of Montgomery. The Chronology inquiry that I proposed performing will shed light on the matter, as will the additional information and attestations I hope to get from you. Meanwhile, I'll try to stop stewing about it.

I'm getting around to ordering the USGS topographic maps of the Smiths area which will allow us to pinpoint areas by means of the stream names (if they don't keep changing them). (I keep a ranch journal of noteworthy events on this ranch. A few days ago one entry was "On this day no furniture was moved around here").

Lou

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

1 MAR 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

714-543-1448

.Dear Agnes -

... 2nd or 18th thoughts on the two Nathaniels ...

Despite your inclination to equate the Nathaniel of Bedford with the Nathaniel of Montgomery, and knowing that you are going to send me some attestations about the two that I don't have yet - I have been doing some skull practice that has me worried over that equating. Accordingly I have split my earlier Refs and Doc Chrons for "Nathaniel s/o Rebecca" into two Refs and two Doc Chrons, one for Nathaniel of Montgomery, one for Nathaniel of Bedford whom I call Nathaniel of Smith - meaning him associated with Smith's River aka Staunton, Smith's Mountain, and the whole crew of Smiths whom you've just sent me information on. Herewith.

I have retained the original DCA Ref numbers because they are used in the Doc Chrons and I don't want to change all of them.

I don't recall if you even have the combined version but anyway you might want to check the splits for any errors or omissions, recognizing that I'll be adding to them as I get new data from you.

If we prove to my satisfaction that the two are the same man, I'll recombine the splits.

I could go ahead and tell you my worry now but (1) I'm plumb wore out by all morning at this, and (2) your forthcoming data might banish my worry and make it superfluous to drag you into it.



Refs & Doc Chronos for the two Nathaniels

DATE	LOCATION his land	ACTION	DCA REF.
DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS incl NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN			
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATSMITH P =Pittsylvania; G =Goochland; M =Montgomery NC; A =Amelia B =Bedford;			
1722-1742	G	Born range. Likely near 1726 s/o Rebecca & s-i-1	2,20,21
1734		AMELIA FORMED	
1743/10/23	G	Will of father, Thomas s-i-1. cow & calf when he is 21	1
1744		ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1752		HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1753/1754		BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE	
1763/02/28	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's lines	3
1763/02/28	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain	4
1766/1767		PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX, adj. Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5
1768/07	B	Attendance allowed 6 (3?) days and 28 miles to Court	7
1769/04/04	[1] B	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj. his own lines & Swanson's	9
1774/1775		CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	
1776/1777		MONTGOMERY FROM FINCASTLE & BOTETOURT	
1776/1777		HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	
1781/1782		CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	
1785/1786		FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD	

NOTES:

[1] This land now in Franklin 1785/1786

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\NATSMITH ****DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS****

NOTE: This version 3/1/97 extracted from previous by deleting the references to Nathaniel of Montgomery, numbers retained as DROPPED.

=====

I DISTRUST THIS IS ONLY ONE MAN - WE'LL SEE. 12/10/92, rev 2/12/97

=====

1

Will of father. CFC III,181-182, Jan 1980. 23 Oct 1743 Goochland
Deed Book 4 p. 316
Son Nathaniel cow and calf when he is 21. Three sons got lands, 3
got peanuts!

=====

2

Born est. 1727-1742. See rationale at mother Rebecca # 19

=====

3

Marian Dodson Chiarto: Entry Record Book 1737-1770: Land Entries in
Present VA Cos of Halifax, Pittsylvania, Henry, Franklin and Patrick
p.246 = p. 307 in Entry Book. - via Agnes 11/25/92 28 Feb 1763
400 acres entered on lower side of Mouth of Blackwater River on
Hastie's and Smith's lines, Franklin Co. Agnes 1/7/93; this land now
in Franklin Co. Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86 so
presumably land in 1763 was in then Bedford in that part that became
Franklin. See # 26 Location of Nathaniel lands.

=====

4

Ditto reference and Pages. 28 Feb 1763 Franklin Co. 400 acres
entered beginning at Irwin's corner Red Oak under Smith's Mountain.
Presume this land near that in #3, i.e. in then Bedford, now
Franklin.

=====5

Maud Carter Clement: The History of Pittsylvania Co., VA. 1929-1973
[= date of publication? or typo for 1729-1773??] p. 280 -- via
Agnes, 11/25/92. 1767 Nathaniel on list of tithables, Pittsylvania
Co. Pittsylvania from Halifax 1766.

=====

6

THE MONTGOMERY NATHANIEL ? *****

Patent # 36 1764-1767, p. 1050, VA Archives Card - via Agnes,
11/25/92. 10 Jul 1767 Amelia Co. Nathaniel and Jane 400 acres on
forks of Spring Creek.

=====

7

Bedford Co. Court Order Book 3, p. 457 - via Agnes, 11/25/92. Aug
1768 Attendance allowed six {three?} [days] and travelling 28
miles. Bedford from Albemarle 1776/77; Albemarle from Goochland
1744. NOTE: In Mar 1771 Thomas allowed 30 miles [=propinquity].

=====

8

DROPPED

=====

9

Franklin Co. VA Entry Record Book, as in #3 above. Chiarto p. 357, p. 444 of Entry Book. 4 Apr 1769. Nathaniel, 400 acres Poison Fork of Bull Run adj. his own lines and Swanson's. Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86, did not exist in 1769; presume in then Bedford as in #3.

=====

NATHANIEL S/O REBECCA & SIL

This is a paste-up page=====

Refs beginning # 10 here are my concerted effort 5/23/96 to incorporate Nathaniel into my records as suggested by Agnes, 5/6/96, who ascribes him as ancestor of Mrs. Ruth L. Walton. Some of these refs, listed in the CFC Index may not be this Nathaniel - to be determined.

=====

10 - 19.

DROPPED

=====

20.

His birth bracket set by not 21 at father's will 1743. Birth likely closer to 1726. His bro. Anthony born 1724.

=====

21.

What proof do we have that this Nathaniel Christian is the Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & Thomas s-i-1? No absolute proof. Unfortunately in none of the references here for this Nathaniel make any mention of his parents. But Nathaniel is a name rare in this Christian line, as Agnes points out CFC 38 where she seeks a Crockett connection in that some of the names of Rebecca's sons, unusual in the Christian family up to that time, were common in the Crockett family, namely: Anthony, Nathaniel, David, and ~~Lewis~~. 11 of the 23 references to a Nathaniel in the CFC Index are for other than this Nathaniel, the son of Rebecca. Weaker but having some bearing: this Nathaniel gave his eldest son the name Thomas, as if, as common, for the grandfather Thomas; another son with the Christian name Isham, and the third son Anthony, as if for Nathaniel's brother Anthony.

=====

22. see 19

DROPPED

=====

23.

Dropped. Was CFC 208 Nathaniel of Maury TN 1816 tax list. Our Nathaniel d. 1779

=====

24.

Dropped. Was CFC 478 1820 Lawrence TN Nathaniel b. 1776-1794. See 23.

=====

25.

Agn ->LK 12/15/96 Landon C.Bell Sunlight on the Southside - Lunenburg County VA 1748-1763 (1931).

p. 183 List of tithes for 1752 taken by William Caldwell:
Thomas Cristian [sic] [= my Thomas IV]
Nathaniel Christian

Bedford was formed from Lunenburg 1754 and many names, including the above, did not appear in subsequent tithe lists of Lunenburg.

CONCLUSION: Thomas & Nathaniel were in Lunenburg as early as 1752 and found themselves in Bedford when formed in 1754.

Agnes speculation: these were brothers, s/o Rebecca & sil.

=====

26.

LOCATION OF NATHANIEL & THOMAS CHRISTIAN, BROTHERS

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOCS\LOCNATH

1/25/97

Nathaniel & Thomas Christian, sons of Rebecca & sil, in 1752 were taxpayers in Lunenburg County. Nathaniel's lands, and Thomas' close by, were in the vicinity of Staunton River, its tributary Blackwater River, Bull Run, and Smith's Mountain. This location is at present at the joint boundaries of Bedford, Franklin and Pittsylvania. On maps showing the course of the Staunton it can be identified as just west of the point where the Staunton takes a U-bend and turns from SE-flowing to NE-flowing, the large and prominent U-bend being a landmark.

Michael F. Doran's Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1937) allows a tracking of the county locations of this Nathaniel location in previous and subsequent years.

In 1732 Brunswick was formed from Prince George. The location then was in Brunswick.

In 1746 Lunenburg was formed from Brunswick. The location then was in Lunenburg.

In 1752 Halifax was formed from Lunenburg. There is here a disagreement between A Guide to the Counties of VA Halifax County, VA Genealogist Vol 12, p. 184-187 and Michael F. Doran Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1987). Doran's map shows that when Halifax was formed from Lunenburg the northern boundary of Halifax and the southern boundary of the residual Lunenburg was the Staunton River. However as will be seen in the discussion about Bedford, next herein, it is possible that, west of the U-bend at least, the boundary was south of the Staunton River, in which case the location would be within the residual Lunenburg and not on the Halifax/Lunenburg boundary. If that was not the case then the location then was on the boundary of Halifax and Lunenburg.

In 1754 Bedford was formed from Lunenburg. Doran's map shows that its southern boundary was the Staunton River, the northern boundary of the recently formed Halifax. If so then the location then was on the boundary of Bedford and Halifax. However the VA Genealogist Guide, Vol 4, p. 171-174, states that after the 1755 rearrangement of Bedford "it included ... and the northern part of Franklin County." Franklin County wasn't formed until 1785, so the meaning must be that "it included the northern part of what is now Franklin County. But if it included the northern part of what is now Franklin, the southern boundary of the 1755 Bedford must have been south of the Staunton River, indeed south of it all the way to Bedford's western boundary. But in 1755 what is now Franklin was

still Halifax, and that would mean that in 1755, and presumably when Bedford was formed in 1754, Bedford's southern boundary was south of the Staunton. This is corroborated by Agnes who reports, 1/17/97. that she has tax records for several families living on the Blackwater River (a southern tributary of the Staunton) who are listed in Bedford before the boundary change (i.e. before 1785) and are then listed in Franklin. That confirms that the southern boundary of Bedford, 1755 (and probably 1754) to 1785 was south of the Staunton at least in the vicinity of the Blackwater which is the location we are concerned with. We do not know just how far south of the Staunton this Bedford boundary lay.

From the foregoing I take it most likely that for some irrational purpose the boundary between Lunenburg and Halifax was south of the Staunton in this vicinity and that when Bedford was formed from Lunenburg it inherited this boundary and was not relieved of it until Franklin was formed in 1785. (I claim irrational because the rational boundary would be the natural one, the Staunton River.)

This scenario will also explain why the 400 acres of the Bedford Thomas lay in Bedford County "on both sides of the Staunton River".

In 1766 Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax. The location then was still in Bedford at least if it lay in the vicinity of the Blackwater. I have not yet explored the modern topographical maps to determine the exact triple point of Bedford, Pittsylvania, and modern Franklin but Pittsylvania may have protruded to just east of the Blackwater and therefore be a (slim) possibility for the location.

1776/1777 Henry was formed from Pittsylvania. The location was still in Bedford with the slim possibility that it might be Henry.

In 1785/1786 Franklin was formed from Bedford and Henry. Most of Franklin, the southern portion, was taken from Henry, but the irrational strip south of the Staunton was taken from Bedford, finally bringing rationality to the Bedford boundary, namely the Staunton. The location of the original Nathaniel/Thomas lands then lay in Franklin south of the Staunton and in Bedford north of the Staunton, i.e. "on both sides of the Staunton".

There were no boundary changes affecting it to this day.

As of this date, 1/24/97, we want to equate the Thomas of Bedford, from whom his son Christopher, d. 1783, inherited the Thomas 400 acres on the Staunton River, with the 1752 taxpayer. This 400 acres is described as "on both sides of Staunton River". A detailed study of the actual deeds and the boundary legislation is required to resolve this matter. It was later found that Bedford in 1752 did encompass both sides of the Staunton.

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS			
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATHMONT		M =Montgomery VA; A=Amelia;	
1747 abt		Marries Jane sons ThomasV (eldest), Isham, AnthonyII bd unknown.	20
1747 maybe	M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres Montgomery on East River below Five-Mile Fork.	19,22
1747 maybe a			
1748/09/02		daughter Elizabeth born in VA	18
1753/1754		Bedford from Albemarle	
1767/07/10	A	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1772		FINCASTLE FROM BOTETOURT	
1776/1777		MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE	
1777		FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED	
1777/1778	M	dau Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies	
1779/03/02	M	admnr papers est.of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery [We don't have the dee 16	
1786/04/03	[2] M	ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & AnthonyII Christian	19
1786/04/03a		of Green NC 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa		3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair, original settler	
1786/04/03aft	M	Isham & AnthonyII sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel	
1790/00bef		son Isham m. Nancy	

NOTES:

'[2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel
is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by this Nathaniel
or by Nathaniel "of Smith".

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\NATHMONT **** DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS ****

NOTE: This version 3/1/97 extracted from previous by deleting the references to Nathaniel of Lunenburg/Bedford, numbers retained as DROPPED.

=====

I DISTRUST THIS IS ONLY ONE MAN - WE'LL SEE. 12/10/92, rev 2/12/97

=====

1 - 5 DROPPED

=====

6

Patent # 36 1764-1767, p. 1050, VA Archives Card - via Agnes, 11/25/92. 10 Jul 1767 Amelia Co. Nathaniel and Jane 400 acres on forks of Spring Creek.

=====

7

DROPPED

=====

8

Montgomery Co. VA Will Book for 1779, p. 38 - via Agnes, 11/25/92 also CFC 22 1979. 2 Mar 1779 admnr papers for estate of Nathaniel Christian, dec'd to Thomas Christian [heir-at-law], Jane Christian [wid.], and William Boydston [s-i-1].

=====

9

DROPPED

=====

NATHANIEL S/O REBECCA & SIL


This is a paste-up page=====
Refs beginning # 10 here are my concerted effort 5/23/96 to
incorporate Nathaniel into my records as suggested by Agnes, 5/6/96,
who ascribes him as ancestor of Mrs. Ruth L. Walton. 11 of the 23
refs, listed in the CFC Index are not be this Nathaniel.
=====

10.

CFC 22 by Agnes 1979. Isham & Anthony Christian living Greene, TN
then NC, sold property in Montgomery VA on East River below Five-Mile
Fork, which had been assigned to them by a Thomas Christian
heir-at-law of Nathaniel Christian. Likely that Nathaniel Christian,
estate admn granted 3/2/1779, Montgomery was situated on this
property before his death
=====

11.

CFC 232 1980 query by Halstead, here:

80-69 Mrs. E. Houston Halstead
6 Saunders Addition, Scott Depot, West Virginia 25560: 

~~Nathaniel Christian~~ died intestate in Montgomery County, Virginia,
before 2 March 1779 when the following three individuals were named
in administration of his estate: the widow Jane Christian, William
Boydston, and Thomas Christian. Was this Thomas Christian Nathaniel's
son and heir-at-law or was he a brother, nephew, or cousin? How was
the orphaned Thomas Christian born about 1770 related to Nathaniel?
Was this younger Thomas who ultimately settled in Tazewell County,
Virginia, the son and heir-at-law or a grandson or otherwise related?
Can anyone identify Nathaniel's widow Jane? I will gladly exchange
information.

12.

CFC 233 1980 query by Agnes: was the Nathaniel d. intestate 1779
Montgomery Co. VA him mentioned in the s-i-l will 1743 or a son or
nephew of that Nathaniel?
=====

13.

CFC 418 1981

81-14 Mr. Les Tucker
43463 Mintwood Street, Fremont, California 94538: 

Who was the father of the Isham Christian who died in Maury County,
Tennessee, in 1811? Was he the son of Richard Christian of Charles
City County, Virginia, whose son Isham was mentioned in 1769 or was he
the son of Nathaniel Christian, whose estate was administered in Mont-
gomery County, Virginia, in 1779? The Isham Christian of Maury County
was married about or before 1790. His children were Nathaniel, Martha,
Nancy, Jane, Betsy, Isham/Isom, Charles, Zelpha, and Rhody. Marriages
for most of the children were registered in Maury or Lawrence County,
Tennessee; and some later lived in Lewis County, Tennessee.

14. This is a paste-up page

CFC 421 1981

81-24 Ms. Christine Olson
20 Willowdell Drive, Mulvane, Kansas 67110:

My great-great-great-great-grandmother was Elizabeth Christian, born about 1748 in Virginia, died August 1844 in Buchanan County, Missouri; married about 1777-1778 in Montgomery County, Virginia to William Boydston, born 1753 in Maryland, died 1838 in Missouri, the son of David and Sarah (Pruitt) Boydston, Sr. Four children are known to have been born to William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston: Nathaniel, born 1780 in North Carolina or Virginia, died 1852 in Missouri, married Nancy Faubion; Thomas, born 1782, died 1862 in Missouri, married Elizabeth Gregg in 1807 in Tennessee; Priscilla, born 1785 in Tennessee, died 1853 in Missouri, married Jacob Faubion about 1804 in Cocke County, Tennessee (my great-great-great-grandparents); Sarah, born in Tennessee, died in Missouri, married John Sharp. I have been unable to gather much information about Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston's parents, Nathaniel and Jane Christian. What was Jane's maiden name?

15.

CFC 789-791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal. "most convincing evidence would lead one to believe that [Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing] was the younger brother of Thomas Christian, b. 1750-1760, heir at law of Nathaniel Christian of Montgomery Co. VA"

16.

CFC 790 1983 Agnes from Ruth Webb O'Dell: Over the Misty Blue Hills - the Story of Cocke County, TN. Cocke Christians there from Montgomery VA 1799, where 9/18/1799 Thomas Christian of Cocke deed to land in Montgomery VA. His b-i-l Wm Boydston had removed earlier. Wm. & Elizabeth Christian Boydston had son Thomas m. Elizabeth Gregg; son Nathaniel m. Dinah Rector Faubion; dau Priscilla m. Rev. Jacob Faubion a large family who lived near Old Newport; dau Sarah Boydston m. John Sharp, migrated to MO c 1831

17.

CFC 791 1983 ibid Thomas Christian Montgomery VA transfers to younger bro's interest in the estate of their father, Nathaniel Christian, who d. intestate < 3/2/1799 when admr was granted Jane Christian, Thomas Christian, & Wm. Boydston. Under primogeniture eldest son would be sole heir. [=Thomas] see # 8, # 19

18.

CFC 1008 Jan 1988

88-19 Ms. Ruth L. Walton
970 Oakhill Avenue, S. E., Salem, Oregon 97302

I am a 4th-great-granddaughter of Elizabeth Christian, born about 1748 in Virginia, married William Boydston about 1777-78 in Montgomery County, Virginia, and died in August 1844 in Buchanan County, Missouri. I am descended through their son, Nathaniel Boydston (named for his maternal grandfather) and Nancy Faubion; next through their son, Jacob Boydston and Elizabeth _____; then my great-grandfather, Nathaniel Boydston, and Rebecca Jane Brown; grandparents, James Marion Boydston and Penelope Jane Tomlinson; finally, parents Edwin Edward Boydston and Florence Lemasters. I am interested in corresponding with other persons researching this line of the Christian family or the allied lines I have mentioned.

=====
19.

CFC 791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal
3 Apr 1786 Isham & Anthony [location not specified but Isham was in
Montgomery [VA] 1782 and 1785] were assignees of Thomas, heir-at-law
of Nathaniel dec'd, assignee of James Adair, to 400 acres in
Montgomery VA on East River below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above
mouth. Adair originally received the land by right of settlement. A
portion of same was deeded by Isham & Anthony 5 years later after
their move to what was to become Cocke Co.TN. See 22
=====

20.

Marriage date estimated from birth of dau Elizabeth.
=====

21.

DROPPED
=====

22. see 19

We have no information as to when Adair assigned the 400 acres on
East River below Five-Mile Fork in Montgomery VA, nor whether the
assignment was with compensation, i.e. a sale, or without, i.e. a
gift. If it was a gift that would open the possibility that it was a
marriage gift and that Jane, wife of Nathaniel, was d/o James Adair.
In that case the assignment would have been around the marriage date,
i.e. about 1747. Needed is the assignment Adair to Nathaniel.
=====

23.

Dropped. Was CFC 208 Nathaniel of Maury TN 1816 tax list. Our
Nathaniel d. 1779
=====

24.

Dropped. Was CFC 478 1820 Lawrence TN Nathaniel b. 1776-1794. See
23.
=====

25.

DROPPED

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

5 MAR 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE. 714-543-1448
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... nothing to do with ASFT ...

Sorry to intrude this. But you are the only one of my colleagues in all my families who are (1) active and (2) got her thinking cap on. (And sometimes I wonder if I myself fit in that category.)

Concerns a Wm. F.Graves and a Robert C. Walker, two of each of them and I'm trying to decide if they are ones rather than twos. Situation is attached. Just put it aside and give me your guidance when we've found Thomas. It's a matter of genealogical logic that I ask you to consider. Your opinion on my conclusions?

=====

Have a batch of additions of Jackie Pomeroy to her magnum opus. If she hasn't sent them to you, let me know and I'll jack her up. At least she ought to have sent them to you since you paid her \$40 for it while I got mine by piracy from Archie Christian. I've sent her a few questions on questionable points. In sequestered letters from 1995 I have loads of questions for her on the main body, but I'll probably keep them sequestered for she's not very good at answering.

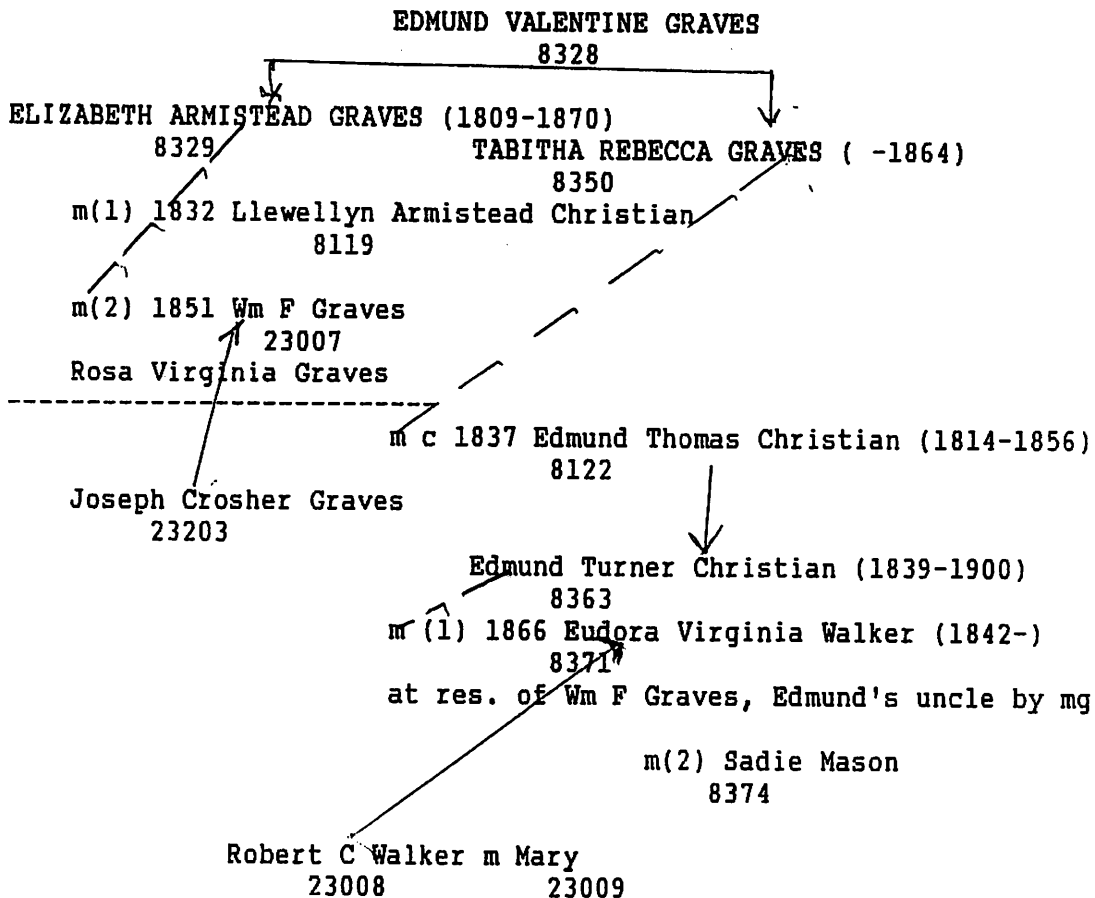
Graves & Walker

Robert C. Walker 23008 m. Mary 23009 parents of Eudora Virginia Walker 8371 (1842-)

Robert Christian Walker 13907, brother of Sally Henry Walker 13908 and s/o Wyatt Walker 13904 & Elizabeth Christian 13748. He m. Mary Arrington Clayton 13912 on 2 Jun 1800. Estimate both he and Mary born about 1780. Not possible to be parents of Eudora Virginia Walker born 42 years after the marriage when the parents were about 60.

CONCLUSION: Robert Christian Walker and Mary Arrington Clayton were not the Robert C. Walker and Mary, parents of Eudora Virginia Walker.

=====



=====
 The other William F. Graves m. Sally Henry Walker, d/o Wyatt Walker 13904 and Elizabeth Christian 13748 (1761-1835), d/o William Christian jr & Elizabeth Collier. Born in 1761 Elizabeth Christian's marriage to Wyatt Walker would be about 1780. Sally's sister Martha Walker was born about 1790. So Sally Henry Walker's birth can be placed 1780-1790 and thus her marriage to William F.Graves about 1800-1810. It is possible that our William F. Graves 23007 who in 1851 m. Elizabeth Armistead Graves born in 1809, may well have first married about 1800-1810 Sally Henry Walker born 1780-1790. But it's stretching things. Presuming he was about the same age as his bride Sally Henry Walker he'd have been born 1780-1790, and would have been 60-70 in 1851 when he married (2) Elizabeth Armistead Graves (2) who at that time was age 42 and had 4 minor children ages 13 to 18, and would then shortly bear another child Rosa Virginia Graves. My inclination is that the two William F. Graves were not the same man, maybe even father and son.
 =====

There are two Robert C. Walkers;



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 16, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: A Little Bit of Everything

Dear Lou:

The last of our house guests departed last week and I have been to the library several times to study some of the books and microfilm on my "to-do list." I had forgotten how tedious it is to read records that have not yet been indexed! Also, how discouraging it is to have negative results! Anyway, first I will comment—where indicated—on your welcome letters, then I will briefly report on the results of the latest "to-do" efforts.

RE: Your letter of February 21 about mine of January 19

I am not yet in a position to distinguish between John Christian, s/o Nicholas, and John Christian, s/o Christopher. My notes do show that Nicholas' son John became a minister, was born about 1773, married 1) Fada "Fady" Harris and 2) Ellen D. Benson; and he died in October 1858 at age 86 in Todd Co., Kentucky. I will keep you informed if and when I discover which John is which while they were still in Montgomery Co., North Carolina.

RE: Your letter of February 22 about mine of December 14 postscript

Fascinating account of Janie's experiences with the DAR in-fighting! Although I have belonged for years on record of my paternal ancestor, Col. John Branch, I have attended no more than two or three meetings in the more than fifty years' membership.

RE: Your letter of February 23 about mine of February 18

You speculated correctly about the library stamp on back of the Montgomery Co., VA, 400-acre land assignment. When I sent photocopy of the original front page, I reduced it so that it would fit on the 8½ x 14 paper. At that time I did not photocopy the stamp on the reverse. When I finally did so, I copied it at 100%. Sorry for the puzzlement my lack of consistent method caused.

I agree with your speculation that Curtis William and Sites Christian were probably William Curtis and Christian Sites or possibly Sikes. In the 1784-1787 census of North Carolina there are a number of Curtis and Sikes entries but no Sites.

RE: Your letter of February 25 about "not-quite ASFT Allen & Juda"

I will do my best to clarify the geography of southwestern Virginia/southern West Virginia to distinguish between Allen Christian's moves and counties moving over him. There is little need to add a search of the subject counties to my "to-do list" since I have already abstracted all Christian surname records from them. At the time Greenbrier County, Virginia, was formed in 1788 from Montgomery County, the New River was the dividing line between Greenbrier and Montgomery counties. Several of my relatives had property on both sides of the river.

From the documents in which his name appears, Allen was apparently living on the Greenbrier County side of the river. Certainly his ties were there. Note that the marriage of Allen, Jr., to Nancy Cooper in 1799 was the first to take place in newly formed Monroe County, taken from Greenbrier. Allen, Sr.'s grandson, James Pine Christian, was born in Monroe County in 1800. In 1806 when Giles County was formed, it included some of the area formerly in Monroe. At this point Giles was on the west side of the New River boundary although documents show that the situation was much the same as with the Staunton; that is, certain properties spanned both sides of the river and still were considered in Giles.

It is my opinion that Allen's next move was to the area around Smith Shoals of the Guyandotte near Rum Creek off the Guyandotte River, also known as the Guyandot River and the Guyan River—all one and the same. (We used to go swimming and fishing in the Guyan when I was a child. Whether the shoals on the east end of town about two miles east of the old courthouse were at one time called Smith Shoals I do not know. However, it was possible during many seasons to wade across the river in the shoals to a sandbar on the other side, and I used to do so with other adventurous youngsters. There were other shoals every few miles along the Guyandotte River and I believe that Smith Shoal was the one closer to Rum Creek—see Jeep Bridge on the map.) According to the estimates given for location of the properties in the Logan County 1824 tax records, Smith Shoals would have been about three to four miles east—not west from Logan Courthouse whereas Rum Creek was listed as about six or seven miles southeast. [Do change your records to show the 50-acre purchase by Allen east of Logan Courthouse—your #4 in the letter.] From the current geological survey map, significant portions photocopied and enclosed for you, it is obvious that the early estimates of distance were a mile or so off. Although Cabell County was essentially formed from Kanawha County in 1809, there was a realignment of other boundaries. In any event Rum Creek and surrounding communities along the Guyandotte River were then in Cabell. Finally, in 1824 Logan County was formed and Logan County Courthouse (also known as Lawnsville and Aracomã) was, of course, in the new county but a mile or so to the northwest of its location today in the heart of the town of Logan.

If all that discussion of the boundary changes and moves is not clear, just let me know. To summarize: There was 1) a move from Bedford Co, VA, to a location in Greenbrier Co, VA/WV, that later fell within Monroe Co, VA/WV, then fell within Giles Co, VA; then 2) a move from that Greenbrier/Monroe/Giles location to that part of Cabell Co., VA/WV, at Smith Shoals that later fell within Logan Co, VA/WV.

I am returning the Documentary Chronology of Allen/Juda Christian with corrections marked in red. That seemed the easiest way to handle the changes.

There are a few more questions that need to be answered. The Great Guyandotte River is the same as the Guyandotte/Guyandot/Guyan River we have been discussing. There is also a Little Guyandotte River; however, I cannot find it on any of my maps. If I recall correctly, it is near where the Great Guyandotte flows into the Ohio River, a location that does not concern us at present.

As far as I know, Allen remained in Logan until about 1829 when he moved to Shelby Co., Indiana.

As for your #8 and #9, it was Allen, Jr., who lived in that part of Cabell that became Wayne Co. He was the one in the 1840 Cabell Co., VA, census. Note his age in census, etc. This is #47 in your Refs for Allen Christian, Sr., and should be removed.

This is perhaps a good time to offer another clarification. I have loosely referred to the New River settlement when I should have differentiated between more precise locations for which I have records. The Farley domain was located in the bottomlands that are today covered by the waters (lake) formed by the Bluestone Dam where Mercer and Summers Counties converge. As I have reviewed the probable location of Allen in Montgomery/Greenbrier/Monroe/Giles, he may well have been in the same vicinity as the Farley family—*seemingly with no land purchase!*

RE: Your letter of February 26 with more, alas, on Allen locations

Most of the discussion is covered above. As far as I know, Allen had nothing to do with the 400 acres assigned by Thomas to Isham and Anthony.

RE: Hinshaw's Volume 6 covering Quakers in Virginia

See the enclosed photocopies from William Wade Hinshaw's *Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Volume 6*. There are answers to a few of our previous questions, particularly exact date of marriage bond for Anthony and Sally Hewitt in Bedford Co., VA. We knew that it was in 1812. I assume that the dates are given according to the Quaker method; that is, year, month, day. Unfortunately, at the moment I cannot find my notes on the first month for the Quakers. It was either June or July. Thus, date for Anthony and Sally would be 22 May 1812 if June is the "first" month, 22 June 1812 if July is the "first" month. I have checked my encyclopedias, but the dating method is not given. I also checked the introduction of Hinshaw's abstracts, but it was not given there. Volume 1, which is not available locally, does indicate how to transcribe the month. I will recheck at the first opportunity.

RE: Franklin Co., VA, Index to Deeds 17886-1897

Under Grantor: There was not a single Christian listed. There were, however, many Smith, Farley, and Blankenship entries.

Under Grantee: Only one Christian entry—Camillus Christian from John Preston in Book 36, p. 252, obviously in mid or late nineteenth century.

More at a later date.

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 17, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letters of February 27 and March 1 about Nathaniel

There is nothing I can add about him at this time. We must simply wait until I have finished with my "to-do list." Let's simply wait for conclusions until we see what additional records are available. Although I'm still inclined to think of one Nathaniel in the mid-eighteenth century, I am keeping an open mind on the possibility of two contemporaries of the same name.

RE: Your letter of February 28 on mine of February 20 about Smith

I'm really impressed with your analysis of the Lunenberg-Pittsylvania Smith family. I had forwarded the photocopies along expecting you to put them aside until we had something bearing directly on the Joseph Smith who married Rebecca (Christian) Christian. I fully expect to find something significant in this regard. I'm more optimistic about this than about finding more on the Thomas Christian of Bedford County, VA.

Re: Your letter of March 2 on mine of February 25 about Chatham Co., NC

I'll wait to see what Vivian Gordon finds on Chatham Co., NC, before devoting any time to that county. There's enough without it.

RE: Your letter of March 5 about Jackie Pomeroy's additions

No! She has not sent any of the additions to her work. Whatever you can do to encourage her to send them to me would be appreciated.

RE: Your letter of March 5 about Graves and Walker

As nearly as I can tell from what you describe, I agree with your conclusions. However, on my next visit to the library that has the Virginia census records and indices, I will see if I can find any empirical evidence to support or refute your analysis.

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 30, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Before beginning my report on the references checked while waiting for ordered microfilm, I want to let you know that I have given your name and address to Ms. Margaret Alley, who is a descendant of Presley Christian. If you recall, we have speculated that this Presley was a brother of Isaac Christian, ancestor of James M. Christian. I have also provided her with Jim's name and address.

RE: References Checked re Thomas Christian of Bedford County, Virginia,
and/or Joseph Smith of same area

While still waiting for microfilm that I hope will provide some answers, I have gone to the libraries at every opportunity and searched through books and film in their collections. Although I have sent a few photocopies of finds to you, I haven't sent much about the negative results, of which there were many.

Microfilm of Virginia Bible Records #0029,277: Nil for Christian

Microfilm of Virginia Bible Records #0029,895: A Christian Family Bible with no data

Microfilm of Virginia in 1740 #1,697,799 item 3: See photocopy enclosed

Huguenots to Virginia by Brock, Book 975.5—W2b: Nothing significant except info re Benin, Benain, etc.

Torrence, Clayton. *Virginia Wills and Administrations*: Photocopy of Smith listings enclosed

Amelia County, Virginia, Notes, Book 975.5634: Mention of Christian in War of 1812 and later through mid-19th century; nothing significant

Wingfield, Marshall, *Marriage Bonds of Franklin Co., Virginia—1786-1858*, 975.568, V2w: Nil for Christian; a Joseph Smith Surety in 1792

Franklin Co., VA, Index to Deeds—Grantor 1786-1897 #0331,494: Nil for Christian many Smith, Farley, Blankenship; yes for Joseph Smith in Book 1, p. 370 and Book 10, p. 473 [page number almost illegible]

Franklin Co, VA, Index to Deeds—Grantee 1786-1897 #031,49: Camillus Christian from John Preston; yes for Joseph Smith in Book 7, p. 58, p. 113, p. 454, and Book 10, p. 30

Kegley, Mary B. *Militia of Montgomery County, Virginia 1777-1790*. Roanoke, Virginia 1975: See enclosed photocopy of finds for Nathaniel Christian, his son Thomas, and his son-in-law William Boydstone in 1777 and son Isham Christian in 1782.

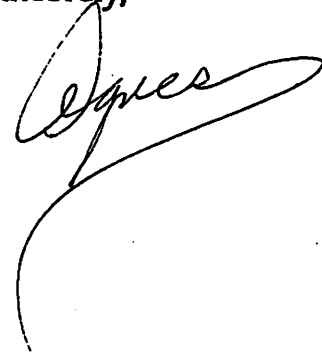
As I abstracted certain data, I realized that I was repeating prior, sometimes unfinished work. This was true in the case of copying the Christian entries from Schreiner-Yantis' *The 1787 Census of Virginia*. The enclosed are from three counties only: Franklin, Buckingham, and Powhatan. I plan to complete entries for the state and will send a copy to you when the job is done. Notice that Allen and Ellison were in newly formed Franklin. It is interesting that not one has a white male between 16 and 21 in his household. I wish that Schreiner-Yantis had completed this work while I was still publishing *Christian Family Chronicles*. Whoops! I just noticed that I my abstracts from her book were completed a few years ago. I also enclose those still handwritten notes.

A few more photocopies are enclosed with references given on page of abstracts. I apologize for the fact that so many notes are handwritten, but I have not had the opportunity yet to organize and type. I thought you might prefer to have the rough copies than none at all.

As you can see, results have so far not provided the answers I would like. Because there were so many contemporaries named Joseph Smith, I will not pursue that line of research unless I chance on something significant in just the right place.

That's all for today. I'm still waiting for microfilm to be delivered to the library.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "L. Koenig", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back to the right.

Enclosures



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 2, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: William F. Graves & Robert C. Walker

Dear Lou:

Yesterday I had to go to the Federal Building in Laguna Niguel for some tax forms. While there, I had time to visit the National Archives on the first floor to see what I could find in the way of documentation about your two men named William F. Graves and the two named Robert C. Walker. Quite successful for Graves; not so for Walker.

The 1860 census provides the verification that the William F. Graves who married Elizabeth Armistead (Graves) Christian was born about 1820. See the abstract enclosed in which William F. Graves, aged 40, had wife, Elizabeth A., aged 45, with 7-year-old female, Rosa V. (probably their daughter) and 23-year-old Thos. L/T./F. Christian (probably Elizabeth's son by her first marriage). I did not find an older William Graves in Charles City Co. but did not check other counties for name without a middle initial.

You will notice that I have also picked up another William F. Graves, aged 28, for you in the 1860 Bedford County, Virginia, census. See the abstract enclosed.

Where these individuals were in 1850 I do not know. The only William F. Graves in the index for 1850 Virginia was a 24-year-old merchant living alone in Charles City County. Although indexed as William F. Graves, I found the middle initial questionable; it could have been a T. or L. See the abstract enclosed. Among those named William without middle initial in the index, there was none in Charles City County.

No Robert C. Walker was listed in the 1850 or 1860 indexes. You had not provided name of county of residence, so I abstracted those in Gloucester County, Virginia, since there was a Robert C. Walker in that county in 1870.

The information for 1870 was abstracted from the index only for both Graves and Walker. I did not have time to search the census itself, but it would not have provided any proof not already found in 1850 and 1860.

I do, however, agree with your analyses regarding these individuals and hope that the above and enclosed are of value for you.

Sincerely,



100% Recycled Paper

1860 UNITED STATES CENSUS

STATE Virginia COUNTY See Remarks TOWNSHIP _____

House/Family Numbers	Name	Age	Sex	Occupation	Value Real Estate	Value Personal Est.	Birthplace	Married within year	School within year	Cannot read or write	Remarks
93 43	William F. Graves	40	M	Farmer	3000	2350	Virginia				19 Jun Charles Apples
	Elizabeth A	45	F				"				
	Rosa V.	7	F				"				
	Thos. L. Christian	23	M			2000	"				
606 606	Wm F. Graves	28	M	Farmer		3500	Virginia				23 Jul Bedford Davis
	M. J. >>	20	F				"				
	J. T. >>	1	M				"				

P. 126 or 12

P. 534 or 56

1850 UNITED STATES CENSUS

STATE Virginia COUNTY See Remarks TOWNSHIP _____

House/Family Numbers	Name	Age	Sex	Occupation	Value Real Estate	Birthplace	Married within year	School within year	Cannot read or write	Remarks
<p>p.40 401</p> <p>237 237</p>	<p>William J. Graves [indexed as William F. Graves]</p>	24	M	Merchant	-	Virginia				Chack
<p>p.43</p> <p>1/4</p>	<p>Robt. Walker</p>	22	M	Manager	7000	Gloucester, Va				Glove
<p>p.64</p> <p>350 351</p>	<p>Robert Walker [in Smith Household] others named Smith</p>	72	M	none		Virginia				1 Glouc

1870 UNITED STATES CENSUS

STATE Virginia COUNTY See Remarks TOWNSHIP _____

House/Family Numbers	Name	Age	Sex	Occupation	Value Real Estate	Value Personal Est.	Birthplace	Married within year	School within year	Cannot read or write	Remarks
	W ^m F Graves	50	M				Virginia				Charles Tyler
	W ^m F Graves	33	M				Virginia				Stafford Hartwo
	Robert C. Walker	44					Virginia				August Mt Sidns
	Robert C. Walker	45					Virginia				Gloucester Patswort

p. 555

p. 63

p. 118

CENSUS FORM 1870

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

31 Mar 1997

JACKIE POMEROY
P O BOX 14 804-966-2028
PROVIDENCE FORGE VA 23140

.Dear Jackie -

... yours postmarked 3/22/97 ...

Thanks for the answers to my questions - plus more about Willcox!

Agnes Pearlman I'm sure would appreciate it if you would send her the additions to Waring/Pomeroy that you sent me a bit ago. Here's an address label for you if you do.

Will appreciate it also if you'd keep in mind, as you say, about the two William F. Graves.

My best wishes and kind regards -

Agnes label

bc Agnes -

If she doesn't send them, let me know. I can send you copies of mine but it's a bit of a chore since I've already bound them in with my 393 pages of Waring/Pomeroy

Aug will
Aug complaint of exec. Willcox

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to be 'Lue' or similar, written in dark ink.

Handwritten mark or signature in the top left corner.

WILL OF AUGUSTUS CHRISTIAN CC CO 1857
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\AUGWILL 3/30/97

1 sheet 8 12 x 11 handwritten.

Augustus Christian, CC Co.

To brothers Robert W. and Philip Christian equally divided all the negroes I own at the time of my death and also all the negroes I may be entitled to at the death of my mother Mrs. Elizabeth Christian.

Tract of land I own, called QUARTER PASTURES, to be sold and half of the proceeds to my two said brothers equally divided. The other half to the children of my sister Bettie, wife of Dr. Edmund Christian to be held in trust by my friend Col. James M. Willcox and loaned out by him until the youngest child of my said sister shall reach 21, equally divided: during their minority I wish them to receive annually the interest upon the said one-half.

Friend Col. James M. Willcox exec. [his b-i-1]

25 Apr 1857 s. A. Christian

No witnesses listed.

(Probated 18 Jun 1857)

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 3/30/97

Handwritten initials

WILL OF AUGUSTUS CHRISTIAN CC CO 1857
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\AUGWILL 3/30/97

1 sheet 8 12 x 11 handwritten.

Augustus Christian, CC Co.

To brothers Robert W. and Philip Christian equally divided all the negroes I own at the time of my death and also all the negroes I may be entitled to at the death of my mother Mrs. Elizabeth Christian.

Tract of land I own, called QUARTER PASTURES, to be sold and half of the proceeds to my two said brothers equally divided. The other half to the children of my sister Bettie, wife of Dr. Edmund Christian to be held in trust by my friend Col. James M. Willcox and loaned out by him until the youngest child of my said sister shall reach 21, equally divided, during their minority. I wish them to receive annually the interest upon the said one-half.

Friend Col. James M. Willcox exec.

25 Apr 1857

s. A. Christian

No witnesses listed.

(Probated 18 Jun 1857)

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 3/30/97

Amos

COMPLAINT OF COL. JAMES M. WILLCOX re will of Augustus Christian

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\AUGCOMP

3/30/97

4 8 1/2 X 11 sheets bearing no date but the jacket, cut in half in the photocopying, shows one date of 1874 and subsequent actions.

To Hon George J/T Garrison, Judge Circuit Court CC Co.

Complainant James M. Willcox, exec Augustus Christian, prob. 18 Jun 1857 by Court Order. Certified copy of will and Court Order appended as Part "A". [not here]. Qualified before County Court, appended as "B". [not here].

Asks interpretation of will half of proceeds of land sale to "children of my sister Bettie, held in trust by exec and loaned out by him until youngest child reaches 21". Land has been sold and distribution of their half to brothers Robert W. & Philip made.

At death of Augustus, sister Bettie had only two children, Edmonia C. & Bettie. After death of Augustus 6 others were born: Augustus, Virginia, Mary M., Judith B., Oliver, and Dawson. Edmonia C., born before Augustus' death, has married George Dawson and they claim that children of Bettie born before Augustus' death are alone entitled to the 1/2 of the land. But exec is informed that the children born after Augustus' death are equally entitled with those born before. They also claim that any children that may be born to Bettie are also entitled to share in the distribution.

All children except Edmonia C. are yet minors. [Wish we knew the date of the complaint!]

Exec prays that children be made parties, naming: Edmonia C. & husband, Bettie, Virginia, Mary M., Judith B., Edmund, and Christianna Christian. [Oliver is not listed and presumably dead.] And that a guardian be appointed to the infant defendants to defend them in this suit. Also prays that the Judge decree whether children living at death of testator, or whether children subsequently born [as of complaint date], or whether children that may be born subsequently [to the complaint date], and whether the father of the two [?] deceased children is or is not entitled to the shares of the deceased children.

Branch p.[?] 9

The same "Branch p.[?] 9 appears at the bottom of the jacket, presumably a clerk.

NOTE: The arithmetic accounts for only one deceased child, Oliver, but the document definitely has two [?] children.

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio 3/30/97



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 13, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

First, I wish to acknowledge receipt of the copy of your letter to Jackie Pomeroy of March 31 but have not yet heard from her.

Also, thank you for the transcript of the will of Augustus Christian (1857) as well as the complaint of James M. Willcox regarding that will. It's always helpful to have such records because of inquiries I receive from other correspondents; but, as you know, I have little on late nineteenth century Christian families unless closely related to my own line or unless other researchers have provided information about their lines.

This reminds me of information recently received from a descendant of the Augusta County, Virginia, line. I realize that you are not particularly interested in that group, but I wanted you to know (in case you do have the erroneous information in your file) that the John Christian born about 1774, son of Gilbert and Margaret (Anderson) Christian, who was said to have married Elizabeth Stogland actually married Elizabeth Stockton. They were not only of Overton County, Tennessee, but also lived in Cumberland County, Kentucky. It is the latter location which has proof of her maiden name. I had often wondered about the surname of Stogland, which I had never seen except in this context and was not at all surprised that this was not actually Elizabeth's name. I wish that I had had the information when publishing *Christian Family Chronicles*. Better late than never, I suppose.

RE: Christian's Administrator in Bedford County, Virginia

The microfilm for my "to-do list" has begun to arrive. The 1761 Court Minutes for Bedford County, Virginia, arrived yesterday, and I was quite disappointed that no given name appeared for the entry for "Christian's administrator." The following entry was for "Matlock vs. Christian" but again no given name appeared. Disappointment after disappointment. The minutes for each entry are as brief as any I have ever seen.

Sincerely,

Aquas -

If you can decipher
better than I please
do so.

Comments welcome.

NON-AST

Robt A was
Col. John Buffalo's
2nd cousin

To Ora MacCrane -

A part of a letter
given Helen M.
(Younghorn) Carver
in 1935 North Platte Ne.

It is a letter from
Col. John Buffalo Christian
to Birdie (Bertha) Younghorn
Pohl and Harry Christian
Younghorn - the list
of names was in the
Christian Bible of
John Christian who
married Julia Teske
the 5th of May, 1771

The bible was in R.A.
Christian Home in 1917.
(thro the James Gresham
Christian line)

Birdie Pohl was
my Aunt. - Dad's sister.

Helen M Carver.

Dec 1991 900 Edison
N. I. T. Co.

John Christian "B" was the great-great grandfather of Harry Youngmans, son of Mary Christian Youngmans. Harry was Helen's father.

Mary Christian was the mother of Colonel John Buffalo Christian. Both were children of John Isaac Christian, ~~the~~ son of John F. & grandson of John Christian "B".

John Buffalo Christian letter to my Aunt Berpie in 1925? ^{Carver} Save for Helen

1) Copied from bible of young ^{Harry} great-great-grandfather who had a large estate on the Buffalo River in Amherst Co. Va. He was in 1917 in the home of R.A. Christian (Robert) R.F.D. No. 2, Box 23, Amherst Co. Va.

whose father was Robert W. Christian whose father was James Hershman Christian. John Christian was married to Julia Leak 5th day of May 1771.

It hath pleased the good God to bless them with three children -

- 1) Leak C. was born Feb. 7, 1772; Charles C. born Dec. 1774; John C. born May 10 Day at noon 1776;
- 2) William Leak C. born April 3, 1778; Elijah C. born Feb. 18, 1780; Walter C. born Oct. 10, 1782.

- page 2
- Peter C. born May 27, 1785;
 - Elisha C. born July 9, 1788;
 - Daniel C. born July 13, 1792;
 - Samuel Leak C. born Aug. 1794;
 - Harry C. born May 1796;
 - James C. born Aug. 26, 1800;

John Christian departed this life on the 21st Sept. 1803. Bible

My next grand father was John James C. born Dec. 25, 1809 and died Feb. 6, 1877. My great grand father was John C. born at noon May 29, 1776.

Hand copied for Helen Youngmans (Carver) by Birdie Youngmans Pahl in Feb. 1935. Letter written in 1925 to Birdie Pahl by John Buffalo Christian

BIBLE OF JOHN CHRISTIAN "BUFFALO"

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\BUFBIBL

4/24/97

1 explanatory sheet , 8 1/2 x 11 folded of Helen M. Carver to Ora Mae Crane Dec 1991

1 photocopy 8 1/2 x 14 of a handwritten copy of Bible contents, containing handwritten notations at left presumably of Ora Mae's, and terminal notation by Helen Younghans Carver.

explanatory sheet

To Ora Mae Crane

A part of a letter given Helen M. Younghans Carver in 1935 North Platte Ne [braska]

It was a letter from Col. John Buffalo Christian (1870- 1938) to Birdie (Bertha) Younghans Pohl and Harry Christian Younghans - the list of names was in the Christian Bible of John Christian who married Juda Leake the 5th of May 1771.

The Bible was in R. A. Christian's home in 1917 (thro [sic] the James Gresham Christian line)

Birdie Pohl was my Aunt - Dad's sister.

Helen M. Carver

900 Edison

Dec 1991

North Platte [illegible]

notation at left of photocopy

[by Ora Mae Crane]

John Christian "B" was the great great grandfather of Harry Younghans, son of Mary Christian Younghans. Harry was Helen's father.

Mary Christian was the brother [sic] of Col. John Buffalo Christian. Both were children of John J. Christian son of John F. Christian & grandson of John Christian "B".

photo copy itself
difficult to read in places

Col. John Buffalo Christian's letter to my Aunt Birdie in 1925?
Save for Helen M. (Carver)

Copied from Bible of Harry Younghans' great great grandfather who had a large estate on the Buffalo River in Amherst Co. VA.

The Bible was in 1917 in the house of R. A. Christian (Robert) R.F.D. No. 2, Box 23, Amherst Co., VA, whose father was Robert W. Christian whose father was James Grisham Christian.

home in 1917 that Col. John copied the Bible. But I take that as likely. A second choice is in 1925 when he wrote the 1925 letter with the Bible copy to Birdie.

Col. John was stationed at many places in the States and elsewhere during his varied career. Places bearing on this inquiry are:

13 Jan 1917 transferred from Ft. Bliss, TX to Fort Monroe, VA. Fort Monroe is at Old Point Comfort, now part of Hampton, York County, VA and as close to Amherst VA as the Col. was ever stationed.

June 1917 he was transferred to Fort Oglethorpe, GA

5 Aug 1917 he was detailed at Charleston, SC

29 Dec 1917 he was assigned to Leon Springs, TX

31 Dec 1922 he retired and went to France for two years

1924 lived in San Diego and Washington DC.

1928 Returned to San Diego.

The candidate occasions were:

Jan -Jun 1917 while he was at Fort Monroe,

1924-1928 during which he lived for an unknown length of time in Washington, DC. and during which he wrote the letter

The only evidence we have on that Bible is Col. John's copying of it and surely that occasion must be the source of the information about its location in 1917. And most likely that he actually copied it in 1917, and sent the copy to Birdie in 1925. If he had copied it in 1925 while he was in Washington, he surely would no reason to cite its location in 1917 - he would cite where it was when he copied it in 1925. AOK

My conclusion: Col. John while at Fort Monroe in 1917 visited his kinsman in Amherst and copied the Bible. In 1925, maybe while in Washington DC he sent a copy to Birdie

So sayeth the Gospel according to Lou Koenig
24 Apr 1997



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 29, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Bible of John Christian "Buffalo"

Dear Lou:

As far as I could determine, your transcription of the handwritten Bible records was perfect.

Certainly the year of death given for John Christian seems to be 1803; however, since he still appeared in the 1810 and 1820 census enumerations for Amherst County, Virginia, the correct date is probably 1823—the year that conforms to his will date of 26 April 1823, proved 19 November 1823. Whether Col. John Buffalo Christian incorrectly transcribed the year when he copied the Bible entries in 1917 or the "0" or "2" was and is simply difficult to decipher will have to remain a mystery.

As for Col. Christian's 1917 visit with his relatives in Amherst County, I believe it would have been quite easy for him to stop there while travelling from post to post, particularly during his move from Ft. Bliss, Texas, to Fort Monroe, Virginia, that year.

Sincerely,





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 30, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Report on the "To-Do List"

Dear Lou:

Unless I chance on something that relates to my search unexpectedly, I believe I have pretty much exhausted the formal search for more information on the Thomas Christian of Bedford County, Virginia. And have become pretty exhausted myself!

With the exception of several miscellaneous items still to be checked, I have completed the "To-Do List" as nearly as possible. The results from Bedford and Franklin Counties, Virginia, are quite dismal—much to my dismay. What I "discovered" in the original records was a repeat of what I had already found in other sources. Unfortunately, the original Court Minutes and Order Books, like the Indexes previously abstracted, did not contain given names except for those already shown in the Indexes. I believe I recently mentioned that never have I seen more abbreviated records of this sort.

I had more success with the Montgomery County, North Carolina, records; however, nothing I found shed any further light on the subject Thomas Christian. Enclosed is photocopy of the pertinent microfilmed sheet of the 1782 List of Taxables. Thereon you will find Nicholas Christian, Jesse Christian, and Christopher Christian. In addition to this tabulation, I found Land Entries in 1779 (one for Nicholas and one for Christopher), 1780 entry for Christopher, and 1794 two entries for John (whether for the same man I have no way of knowing). Before the microfilm is returned to Salt Lake City, I must return to the library to check on month of entries. I will send details when I organize the material.

At that time I will order the remainder of film not yet studied and will be in touch if I make any discoveries.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

4 MAY 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

714-543-1448

.Dear Agnes -

... this is not NOT ASFT; it's NON ASFT ...
PLEASE FEEL FREE TO NOT READ ALL THIS STUFF. I WON'T MIND

Your more recent letters have gone unanswered, luckily in part because they do not contain enough new data on ASFT and because we are awaiting your receipt of more film, but for reasons having nothing to do with ASFT. Explained as follows.

I have GEDCOMs from several colleagues on non-ASFT matters that have (perish forbid!) allowed me to occupy my time while awaiting more from you. Happily enough since I can't do any more thinking on ASFT until I have more new data, only from you. However I plodded myself into an unholy mess that has made me vow to never again meld a GEDCOM with my data unless it is certain that there is nothing in the GEDCOM that matches or near-matches my data!

My recital: Frank Vose of Laguna Niguel and Ora Mae (Wallace) Crane of Modesto are 3rd cousins, once removed, common ancestor John F. Christian (1776-c 1846), s/o "Buffalo". Frank Vose is a computer whiz, much better than I, but not so good a genealogist. Ora Mae is the author of the big book Samuel Marshall Christian and Clarinda Adeline Smith A Family History 1992. This is a commendable work for the amount of narrative and photos, but weak on documentation, being admittedly largely word of mouth.

When they compared a small section of their data, they found 70 major differences between their versions! Besides PAF Possible Record Problems revealed loads of such in both of the GEDCOMs they sent me. I took this up with Vose and got him to correct some of the possible record problems and give me a (somewhat) corrected GEDCOM. But he really doesn't have the gumption to dig into details the way I think should be done. However, trusting Vose over Crane, I melded his GEDCOM of 1258 individuals into my 23,400. Then I went through the PAF procedures for detecting matches and near-matches, from which you choose which to merge.

WORSE! I decided while I was at it I might as well run the match search on ALL my data. That procedure is an automatic one where the computer takes each (i.e. 24,658) individual and presents possible matches. You choose which, if any, candidate for merging. WELL, I spent 2 weeks on this exclusively and still hadn't got up the letter C! So I knew I must give up on that and get to the VOSE stuff (which is appended to the end of the receiving file, i.e. from RIN (Record Information Number) 23,401 - 24658. But I'm glad I started it

because it revealed a number of duplicates in my own data that will have to be addressed - but not now. I'll save that for my old age.

Now to attack simply the new Vose data. In that mode of the program you offer a Vose RIN, 23401, 23402, etc., 1258 of them, and the computer goes through all the 24,658, tagging SOUNDEX matches and birth date near matches. Do you get that? For each RIN it goes through all the remaining 23,657 of them! Well, it MUST be done - even if there's only a single matcher within the 1258! It took me 3 weeks, exclusively, 8-10 hours a day to get through it! And (I never thought I'd get to such a stage) it is sheer drudgery and I find no pleasure in it. I hope that I will recover from this attitude when I get back to the rest of genealogy, including ASFT. Might require a vacation in Tahiti. You understand that every choice, to merge or not to merge, involves going back to your original records to decide, when there are slight differences, which source has the better reasoning. Having gone through the 1258, that is the phase at which I am now working - and will be for weeks.

All this, with respect to the Vose data, is still less work than if I had to collect the original data myself (and of course I'm incapable of doing such nowadays anyway). But I have a set of some 1200 individuals and their marriages that stand on very sloppy ground compared to what I get myself or you and other competent researchers send me. But I'm really at the stage of life when I am trying to taper off and sew up on genealogy, and sometimes think I'd just as soon never have heard of Vose or Crane.

On top of all that, though I'm quite sure not because of it, my heart has been doing weird things. You know I have six or seven physicians taking care of my ailments and never coming up with anything fatal. I've got things wrong with me literally from my scalp to my toenails and half of everything in between. Take 16 pills a day, some of which cost \$2.22 each. A couple of weeks ago, a new development: I got a THUMPING, as if from a heart beat, strong enough to bounce my head around when resting on the back of my recliner. Comes sporadically, lasts 30 minutes or so and dies away - no correlation with any physical or emotional events. My doctors issue mumbling words about it, many of them if they make any sense at all, contradictory to the facts as (you well know) carefully observed by me. For example: proclaimed as "palpitations". Shucks, I don't have to have an M. D. to look up palpitations in the medical dictionary and find that those are extremely rapid heart beats. The THUMPING is not a rapid heart beat. Its frequency is uniformly 36 THUMPS/minute, mixed in amongst the regular observable heart beats, and I do conceive it's not even a heart beat (maybe triggered by the heart but not powered by the heart). Furthermore, the THUMPING has left my carotids and head and is now in my left back between the lower rib cage and the sacrum. Have had the 24-hour monitor and the echocardiogram and am now awaiting my physician, if he hasn't lost the reports, to tell me what's going on.

Agnes, as I've told you at the beginning of this letter, you don't have to read all this stuff. I just wanted to explain why I am not productive on ASFT and will not be for a while - and to assure you that when I get out from under Vose I'll be anxious to continue my engagement with real genealogic research with you. Also, as you might read between the lines, that I have seen the dark at the end of the tunnel and know that I must get to sewing up and terminating my genealogical activities.

Lm



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 21, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your GEDCOM files

Wow! What a job! Merging and cleaning up your database entries on the Christian family! As you know, I have only recently begun to enter my genealogical data into PAF, and I am exhausted just thinking about the work you have set up for yourself.

All this reminds me: So that I will not repeat what you have already done (24,658 entries), would it be possible for me to obtain a copy of your GEDCOM file? How many disks are needed for so many entries? Simply let me know, and I would be pleased to provide blank disks.

As for ASFT: I am ready to order another set of microfilm from the LDS Library in the hope that I may still find a missing clue. As I believe I indicated, I am increasingly pessimistic about the results in this endeavor.

Until next time,

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

~~29 MAR 1996~~
28 X 29 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... PAF PC vs Mac, 2.31 vs 3.0 ...

Following our phone today. My sympathies on your Idyllwild losses.

Here's my report on POSSIBLE MATCHES, that I've just finished with today.

Also part of my letter to the PAF Director (one of the Council of Seventy) listing some valuable features of 2.31, some of which vital to exploring for matches. To use them I will have to retain 2.31 on my machine. And furthermore the 2.31 files are not compatible with the 3.0 files, so I can't just copy the (future) 3.0 files over to 2.31 in order to use the features there!. And that brings up another matter concerning a GEDCOM to you sometime in the future.

I have a whole bookful of POSSIBLE RECORD PROBLEMS awaiting my resolution of what I can. (If you don't recall: there are things like: child born before mother, etc.) These are not POSSIBLE MATCHES.) While I am fresh from mortal combat with POSSIBLE MATCHES I want to wrestle with these POSSIBLE RECORD PROBLEMS and then I'll have cleaned up everything that can be cleaned up. And I will have to do that while still using 2.31. That done I can send you and Jim Christian GEDCOMs as error free as I can make them. And then I can unsequester 3.0, convert my 2.31 files to it, and start using 3.0.

There is little chance that Charlou can persuade PAF to incorporate the 2.31-dropped features in a 3.0 upgrade soon - short of bypassing the Council of Seventy and going to the 12 Apostles.

Matches
2.31-dropped features

Lou

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

FEATURES ABANDONED IN PAF 3.0

FILE:\MM\PAFGUIDE\ABANDON

5/20/97

This document addresses the importance, for me, of features in PAF 2.31 which are abandoned in PAF 3.0. Presented with the concept that their importance for other users might be acknowledged so as to present them for later inclusion in PAF 3+.

All of the features are contained in "9 Facts and Fun". By that title and category I presume that the 2.31 creators considered them mere "Fun" appendages. But they are not mere "Fun". They are tools important, indeed indispensable, to serious manipulations with PAF.

RELATIONSHIPS

This is useful in telling new colleagues how they are related to family members, e.g. "You are 2nd cousin 2 generations removed from my wife, Janie". But more important it is a useful research tool for inquiring whether an individual (a Principal in 3) is in the genetic line other than by the relation presented. For example: "Is Jane Doe, here the spouse of an ancestor or descendant, in any other way related to the spouse?". This is of common interest in lines like mine where cousin marriages were frequent. It is also useful in exploring Match/Merge situations.

DESCENDANTS COUNT

Its uses:

To inform yourself and colleagues how many descendants you have of an individual of interest so it can be decided how big a job it would be to deal with them, to export or import them, or even how much paper you need in the printer supply if you want to print them.

END-OF-LINE INDIVIDUALS

For selecting categories for a GEDCOM 2.31 options include "Ancestors" or "Descendants". By this the user can chose all ancestors of an individual, e.g. of a colleague, OR all descendants of a given individual, e.g. an ancestor of a colleague. But there is offered no way to select all descendants of all of a colleague's ancestors. (My own research The Descendants of Charlou's Ancestors encompasses all descendants of all my children's ancestors - some 25,000 individuals collected over the past 59 years.)

I have created a scheme to accomplish this for my colleagues who want all the descendants of all their ancestors. It uses the END-OF-LINE feature and its ability to eliminate duplicates, crosses out one spouse of a husband/wife pair (unnecessary to do so but efficient) and uses the feature that asks if you want to add additional individuals (in this case ancestors).

PAF 3.0 offers as a substitute for END-OF-LINE the Individuals-without-parents feature. That will include many individuals besides the END-OF-LINE's. In my records I keep for the ancestry of non-descendant spouses the mere names of their parents.

All of these parents are individuals-without-parents and their numbers are many more than the END-OF-LINE individuals. In fact their numbers will be approximately twice the number of non-descendant spouses in the file - hundreds, maybe thousands, compared to a typical dozen in an END-OF-LINE list.

SOUNDEX

PAF 2.31 SOUNDEX, usable by the user, is not only 100% correct (as some other SOUNDEX programs are not) but also has a unique feature of reporting all the recorded names covered by the code of the individual sought. This latter is important in purging a name file of names entered incorrectly and of near-match inadvertently entered names.

I assume that PAF 3.0 uses SOUNDEX in seeking matches as 2.31 does, and therefore 3.0 must have the SOUNDEX subroutine. But I object that it is no longer available for the user.

DATE CALCULATOR

Very useful in handling dates calculated (by colleagues and half the time wrong) from e.g. "died at 82 years, 6 months, 12 days". Not only that but it along the way provides the calendars for the two months involved.

Incidentally I have my own program CALENDAR which calculates the Julian Day, the day of the week, the day of the year, and the date in the other two calendars, and the difference in days and fraction of years between any two dates, Julian Circumcision, Julian Annunciation, or Gregorian (and proleptic Gregorian) from 1 Jan 4713 BC on. Created especially to get days between dates in two different calendars. Am glad to let you see it if you're interested.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (210)-980-7440

POSSIBLE MATCHES IN PAF 2.31

FILE:\MM\PAFGUIDE\MATCHES

5/26/97

These data developed in a search for possible matches in PAF 2.31. The file contained about 25,000 records. The list of candidate possible matches produced by that module in PAF 2.31 comprised some 2700 candidates occupying 189 pages. My records are sadly lacking in birth and death and marriage dates. Had these been available the number of candidates would likely be considerably less than 2700. (The candidate selection is based on the SOUNDEX for the surname and given name, plus a comparison of the birth and death dates of the candidate pair.)

Perusal of the 2700 by visual inspection yielded 342 candidates as possible matches. These were given deeper inspection by the methods discussed below. The results were:

294 dismissed as not being matches
20 judged as matches and MERGED or corrected
28 judged indeterminable with present data

The methods were:

(1.) The RELATIONSHIP calculator can be used to determine if the candidate pair with the similar names are actually genetically related. If they are they can be dismissed as a match. Most of the dismissals arose from that source.

(2.) If they are not related the second step used the MATCH TWO INDIVIDUALS mode. This was not very successful in judging whether to accept or reject as a match.

(3.) If they were not related the final step was to compare the associated dates. This is done by estimating or obtaining birth, death, and marriage dates from the family, the parent's family, the siblings, and others. If there is a reasonable disparity in these the candidate can be dismissed as a match. If there is not a reasonable disparity the judgement must be that it is indeterminable with the available data as to whether the candidates are a match or not - a "MAYBE".

In the statistics presented above there was no count kept as to whether the determination came from the RELATIONSHIP (1), the TWO INDIVIDUALS (2), or the manual mode (3). Summarizing:

25,000 records
2700 PAF selected possible matches
342 visually selected as possibly matches
294 dismissed as not matches
20 judged as matches and MERGED or corrected
28 judged indeterminable with present data.

This whole investigation took 7 days of drudgery practically full time. That's 3 matches eliminated per day of work.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 4, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

RE: Comparison of PAF 2.3.1 & 3.0

Dear Lou:

I really enjoyed and appreciated your comparison of certain features of PAF 2.3.1 and 3.0. It prompted me to check the version I have been using on my Macintosh. It is 2.3.1. I assume that it is similar in most details to the PC version. I understand that Version 3.0 should soon be available for the Macintosh. Due to your discussion, I will be cautious about removing the older version when I have updated the program since the powers that be decided to have a later version that could not be opened by an earlier version. In this regard, Nisus (my favorite word-processing program) allows back and forth work between versions.

Educational Communications, a non-profit group for which I volunteer and for whom I am the Apple Computer consultant, was using an old database program. Years ago I would routinely update programs when a later version came out and did so in that case only to find that what I considered essential features were eliminated in the newer version. Since then, if an old program is doing a job properly for me, I pass up the opportunity to upgrade.

In fact, just yesterday I thought that the reputed advantages of AOL Version 3.0 for accessing the World Wide Web would make it worthwhile to install the newer version. What a mistake! I won't go into the details of the fiasco, but after a day of eliminating the problems the installation caused, I have trashed the newer version and am happy to be back with AOL Version 2.6. In passing, I should say that I'm not too much for browsing on the Web, but my grandchildren love the graphics found there and for which Version 3.0 is needed for the best results in viewing. I may begin to use it more for genealogy since more and more records are appearing there, particularly from some of the European countries.

Do stay in touch.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

4 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 5/21/97 GEDCOM - not ASFT ...

You'll have to excuse the vacillation, but I'm in the midst of several messes, GEDCOM and others. I have decided not to pursue the POSSIBLE RECORD PROBLEMS before making a GEDCOM disk(s) for you. Reason (1): I can see months of drudgery in purifying my POSSIBLE RECORD PROBLEMS bookful and with my recent heart flare-up my kids are pressing me to get my affairs in order (and I can see years ahead for that even without POSSIBLE RECORD PROBLEMS). (2) Unlike POSSIBLE DUPLICATE INDIVIDUALS I can send you what corrections I find for POSSIBLE RECORD PROBLEMS one by one as I find them.

But first of all I must find out just what it is that you want. I don't think you want all my 25,000 records for that includes all my ancestors and their descendants. (I take some pride in my and my colleagues' work in that when my own most remote ancestor was born Martin Luther was still alive.)

Also I suppose that you do not want the non-Christian descendants of Janie's non-Christian ancestors. My records record for the parents of non-descendant spouses ordinarily merely their names.

I do have a method that I developed for PAF 2.31 whereby I can get all the descendants of all of an individual's ancestors. (PAF has a scheme whereby you can get the (immediate) families of all an individual's ancestors [this is the one that has the flaw in it that is said to be corrected in Version 3.0]. Also another whereby you can get all the descendants of individual.

What I'm guessing you want is all the descendants of the immigrant, Thomas Christian I. In 14 generations my records have 10247 descendants plus 4954 spouses (but that does not include the parents of the 4954 spouses, and I don't know if the GEDCOM includes those or not).

After reading those over let me know what you want and I'll comply. The 10000+ will take 2 or 3 disks.

You will be interested, as a sample of the muddle-headedness and imprecision in language that I am constantly waging war against, that PAF tells you "Thomas Christian has 10247 descendants. If you count spouses too, there are 15201 descendants." !! Charlou and I are trying to weed out such

imbecilities from PAF manuals and thinking (and from everywhere else too). I cite the story about Abraham Lincoln. When asked "If you call a tail a leg, how many legs does a dog have?" Lincoln replied: "A dog has 4 legs regardless of what you call a tail."

You will find that very few of my ^{computer} records contain notes and references and sources and discussion and arguments. These occur only on my hard-copy sheets themselves. Some contain as many as a hundred references. Charlou insists he will get those incorporated in the computer (but he never will).

Lan

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

1 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 4/2/97 not ASFT ...

Much appreciate your going beyond the call of duty to look up my Graves and Walker.

With Graves you've hit the jackpot. First of all, the Thos. L. Christian with Graves 1850 is indeed s/o Elizabeth Armistead Graves by her 1st husband Llewellyn Armistead Christian, b. 4 Jan 1837, CC Co. As Capt. [CSA, captured at Gettysburg] Thomas Llewellyn Christian he married Jan 1869 his 2nd cousin Louisa Christian whereby he came to own her inheritance Cherry Bottom.

I am content to take your Wm. F. Graves 1860 age 40 and 1870 age 50 as my Wm. F. Graves b. 1820. You tell me that for 1870 you used only the Acc. Index but you give a reference M 593 roll 1639 p. 585 (which sounds like a census record). Am I correct that the Index provided that reference to the census record? Of course what I'd like to know is whether there is a family in 1870. If not I'll place Elizabeth's death, which I do not have, as before 1870.

As for the Wm. F. Graves 1850 age 24 merchant with no real estate I'll keep him as a MAYBE. If he's mine he didn't marry widow Elizabeth till 23 Mar 1851, whereafter he took over Llewellyn Armistead's widow's estate \$3000 real, \$2350 personal and lists himself as a farmer (of it). The thing that keeps it a MAYBE is that age 24 when he listed 40 in 1860 and 50 in 1870. Anyway, not much importance for me since he's a "non-descendant spouse".

The other two Wm. F. Graves you dug up in Stafford and Bedford counties I reject.

Incidentally since one can assume he retained the widow's estate in 1860 and 1870, this means that the Apperson's P O of 1860 lay in the Tyler Tsp of 1870. (I didn't know VA had townships; thought that was just for New York and New England and in the mid-west).

As for Robert C. Walker: aside from wanting to reject your Gloucester and Augusta people on the basis of geography I want to do so on the basis of chronology. The census-approximated birth dates are:

Augusta 44	1825/1826
Gloucester 45	1824/1825
Gloucester 22	1827/1828
Gloucester 72	1777/1778.

Now my man had a dau b. 1842/1843. If I take birth of 1st child as not less than age 21 that would place his birth at before 1822. The other candidates above would be 18, 19, 16 at a 1st child b 1843. I judge those too young to be having a 1st child, in VA of those days. Therefore they are not my Robert C. Walker.

Agnes, don't want to bother you with more skull-practice but if in glancing through the foregoing you do see some errors of logic I'd be glad for your comments. But it's way down the list from Idyllwild and ASFT.

Luu

ASFT

MONTGOMERY NC TAX ROLL - deciphering
FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\MONTAX 5/31/97

1 8 1/2 X 11 mf print with Agnes 4/30/97.
16 columns; 3 rows for Christians.

Deciphering column headings applicable to Christians:

Col. #	Heading
1	name
2	Invalid? illegible/ and illegible
3	acres land in Montgomery County
6	Negroes under illegible/ and between illegible/ and 60, named
7	Negroes between illegible/ and 16 and between/40 and 50, named
8	Negroes between/ 16 and 40, named
9	Number of [female?] / negroes
10	Horses
11	Cattle
12	Wheel carriages
13	Stock in trade
16	Assessment [in \$ & cents?] [in \$?]

Column #	1	2	3	7	8	9	10	11	16
Nicholas Chr	-		1000	-	1	1	2	12	360
Jessee Chr	Invalid		100	-	-	-	1	?	74
Christopher	Invalid		450	1	2	3	6	19	509

=====
Agnes: If you can decipher please do so.
I'm uncertain about "assessment"? Does it mean Taxes in \$ & cents, or does it mean assessed value of the properties, in \$??

I note there were no wheeled carriages on the whole page. I assume not just poverty but no roads to run them on and no place to go in them like to the movies or to church!

Lau



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 11, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Montgomery, NC, 1782 Tax Roll

Enclosed is copy of your deciphering column headings with my notes and comments in red.

Unfortunately, Column #2 was as difficult for me to decipher as it was for you. Certainly, Jessee Christain and Christopher Christain had "Invalid" after their names. I have often wondered if this designation was to signify the state of health of the individual—as a person weak and infirm or in chronic ill health; specifically, a person disabled for active service in the military. Perhaps less likely would be the legal meaning: having no force or effect; void, null; as, in an invalid contract.

For Christopher, Column #3 was for 1450 acres, according to my reading. The word "invalid" ends before the "1" of the 1450 acres.

The only other significant changes are in Column 9 and Column #16. Column 9 shows total of #6, #7, and #8. Column #16 is in English pounds. Notice the "£" before first entry.

As you observe, carriages would not have been practical in what you may know were then swamplands.

RE: GEDCOM File

You guessed correctly that I am interested in the Christian family records only. From what you estimated, the 10,000+ entries would take two or three disks. Would this be convenient for you? Don't hesitate to let me know if this is too much. Like you, I have not been putting notes, references, etc. on the individual entries themselves in the genealogical programs. I handle these on hard copies via word processing programs. However, I am considering changing my methodology by using PAF for notes and discussions as well. I have really been far too slow in computerizing my genealogical data.

Sincerely,

Enclosure

ASFT

MONTGOMERY NC TAX ROLL - deciphering
FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\MONTAX 5/31/97

1 8 1/2 X 11 mf print with Agnes 4/30/97.
16 columns; 3 rows for Christians.

Deciphering column headings applicable to Christians:

- Col. # Heading
- 1 name
- 2 Invalid⁴ illegible/ and illegible 4 ...
- 3 acres land in Montgomery County
- 6 Negroes under ~~illegible~~ and between ~~illegible~~ and 60 [named]
- 7 Negroes between ~~illegible~~ and 16 and between/40 and [named]
- 8 Negroes between/ 16 and ~~40~~ [named]
- 9 Number of [female?] / negroes
- 10 Horses
- 11 Cattle
- 12 Wheel carriages
- 13 Stock in trade
- 16 Assessment {in \$ & cents?} (in \$?) [named]

Column #	1	2	3	7	8	9	10	11	16
Nicholas Chr	-		1000	-	1	1	2	12	360
Jessee Chr	Invalid		100	-	-	-	1	?	74
Christopher	Invalid		1450	1	2	3	6	19	509

Agnes: If you can decipher please do so.
I'm uncertain about "assessment"? Does it mean Taxes in \$ & cents, or does it mean assessed value of the properties, in \$??

I note there were no wheeled carriages on the whole page. I assume not just poverty but no roads to run them on and no place to go in them like to the movies or to church!

Lau

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

6 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 3/30/97 ... the non-ASFT parts

1.

In that package you sent several items listed in your letter and several not explicitly listed. Among the latter 3 sheets that by format seem to come from a single document. One of these you've labelled Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, about which more beyond. The other two: page 805 Marriage Bonds of Campbell Co. and p. 892 Marriage Bonds of Bedford Co. I swear each came from a same document and maybe even from the Quaker document. What's the document?

2.

I've identified the 3 entries on p. 805, Campbell, and 3 of the 5 on p. 892, Bedford. One of the latter is Thomas C. m. Mary Ann Thaxton, (Walter, Charles jr) whom you can cross off of my Bedford Christian want list - current version for Bedford attached. Questions and comments follow:

3.

[Dr.] Patrick H. Christian, p. 892, I place as s/o William C. s/o Charles III, as being the right age for the mg I did not have. The one slippage: He's born in Amherst and there in 1820, 1830, 1860, but the mg is in Bedford. Do you worry about that?

4.

On p. 892 we have Anthony Christian & Sally Hewitt. I know you've commented about that pair somewhere, but I can't locate your remarks though I do have them in my Bedford Christian want list. Unfortunately I wasn't smart enough to include the sources in my want list. Can you elucidate?

5.

Similarly, on p. 892 there is Walter Christian & Eliza Perrin. Somewhere I've heard of them, and I do have them in my want list. HOLP!

6.

p. 163, the Encyclopedia, is blacked out at the left but it has John L. Christian & Thomas Christian signing a mg certificate, parties unstated, of a mg held in William Ladd's house CC Co. Now somewhere I have tracked that down as possibly tied to the Ladds we have in CC Co., but none of my indexing schemes can drag it out. It might be of some help if I could read the year under the blackout. HOLP!

7.

p. 163 "Billy Christian (see William Davis)" I have absolutely no knowledge of and I don't have a William Davis Christian or William D. Christian in my records. HOLP!

All the other items you sent bear on ASFT and I appreciate your reporting of that including the negatives. I see nothing right off that strikes a light about our Thomas, but I'll go about incorporating the material in general and will probably have some questions -and maybe even answers.

A handwritten signature in cursive, appearing to be 'Lau' or similar, written in dark ink.

Bedford want list 6/7/97

PS 6/9/97

Sorry for the confusion. The stuff bracketted is from yours of 3/16, not 3/30. And having finally latched on to that fact, I gather that all of those pages came from the Encyclopedia. CORRECT?

AGN

Want list

DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS
6/7/97

DOCUMENT: UNIDENT PAGE: 9 LINE: 20 COL: 1

==== VIRGINIA BEDFORD COUNTY ====

Walter Christian m Eliza Perrin d/o Sarah N. 17 Jul 1834
Bedford bond 7/15/1834, Wm. Perrin Sec.

Anthony Christian b. 1776/94 m. 1812 Bedford Polly/Sally Hewitt
d/o Worner & Polly. bond 11/22/1812 John Hewitt sec. 2 s 2 d
by 1820

Mary Christian m. 1762 Bedford David Rogers bond 18 May
1762, Wm Bumpass sec.

William Christian, Bedford Deed Book A 1754-1762 p.452 recorded
26 May 1761. Trustees of Bedford County, Ben. Howard, Wm. Mead,
& Richard Callaway Lot 23 in Town of New London. But same
trustees, same date, page 458 deed same Lot & 23 lying on the
north side of the road to Alexander Boreland!

Mrs. Christian age 86 [= b. c 1786] of Bedford d. Nov 1872
in Jones Lib Card file, Lynchburg newspapers

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

20 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/16/97 non ASFT ...

7.

The William Davis Christian of CFC 660, 1017, 1091 is not the "Billy (see William Davis)" of the Quaker Encyclopedia p. 163. The CFC fellow was born 1870, but the 163 one is much earlier, the dates on this and other Encyclopedia pages being no higher than 1851. But you didn't give me the blacked out date for Billy anyway. Can you do that?

Quaker New Year

I presume you are keeping in mind the NEW YEAR month for the Quakers. We have a little Quaker Meeting group here in San Antonio, who so far haven't answered their phone but I'll keep trying. Until then there's some clues inherent in the Quaker page 163 you sent, and maybe in some you didn't send. I wrote a batch of reasoning about them but delete it from this letter.

6.

"quite early for a middle initial"

I've been challenged on that once before in another line. Is there some generally accepted date after which middle names and initials began to be used? Do you have one? I do recognize the absence of these in early days, e.g. the only middle name in the family of Charles Christian jr (- 1784) is for Judith Woodson Christian in the will, and that there only to distinguish her from her half-sister Judith m. Chesley Daniel; probably wasn't in life called Judith Woodson Christian at all.

7.

I may have your pronouns misinterpreted. You have "Interestingly mgs of his probable children took place in Amherst". Not sure who is the "his" but if it's Anthony sr and widow Mary Christian of Watkins we have all 4 children's mgs as recorded in Powhatan - Anthony jr, Nancy, Mary, Lucy. The children are not "probable" but proven.

If it's Anthony jr all I have of his children with Rebecca Prosser came from either O'Neal or Brookhart, both shaky. As for their children, both give only what I called Anthony III b. 1779, Powhatan. And I argue myself back and forth with some help from you CFC 789 as to whether this guy was or was not he who m. Sally Ewing. I don't want to get into this Anthony mess right now but at least let me get this one thing straight: who were the probable children m. in Amherst and who were their parents ? After ASFT I'll return to tackle the problem.

Low

AGN

MONTGOMERY NC 1782 TAX ROLL

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\MONTAX

6/17/97

1 8 1/2 X 11 mf print with Agnes 4/30/97.
16 columns; 3 rows for Christians.

Deciphering column headings applicable to Christians:

- Col. # Heading
- 1 name
- 2 Invalid illegible/ and illegible
- 3 acres land in Montgomery County
- 4 acres in other counties
- 5 acres in the whole
- 6 Negroes under 7/ and between 50/ and 60, [named]
- 7 Negroes between 7/ and 16 and between/40 and 50, [named]
- 8 Negroes between/ 16 and 40, [named]
- 9 Number of/ negroes [6+7+8]
- 10 Horses
- 11 Cattle
- 12 Wheel carriages
- 13 Stock in trade
- 16 Assessment [pounds]

Column #	1	2	3	7	8	9	10	11	16
Columns with no Christian entries omitted here									
Nicholas Chr	-		1000	-	1	1	2	12	360
Jessee Chr	Invalid		100	-	-	-	1	?	74
Christopher	Invalid		1450	1	2	3	6	19	509

=====
Transcribed by Louis Koenig & Agnes Pearlman 6/17/97

DELETED RINs AND MRINs

FILE:\MM\PAFGUIDE\DELETES

6/17/97

When a RIN entry or a MRIN entry is deleted the position and the number remains, but empty. When a new RIN or MRIN is then added they are assigned to the empty numbers. Based on my recent experience adding 100 or so of each to a file that had extensive deletions, there seems to be a pattern for the selection.

For MRINs the program selects the highest deleted MRIN and successively goes down through the lower numbers in sequence, until all the emptys have been filled and then it proceeds with the numbers higher than the highest previous not-deleted MRIN, i.e. tacks them on to the end of the original file. In this instance I filled all empty MRINs down to the lowest of them and then started adding new numbers above the original 9030.

For RINs there is no such simple pattern and maybe no pattern at all. There appears no simple pattern, and no complex one either, almost as if the selection is at random among the existing emptys. Neither does the number selected seem to have any connection with the numbers of the families with which it will be or has been associated. This obeys the statement that the user has no control over the RIN which are assigned by the program.

This pattern for both fosters a breakdown of what, despite the no-control rule, has some advantage for the user. When a new family is added, to the end of the file, the RINs of the father, mother, and children are closely related in a small range, the order in which you entered them into the program. So you frequently can search from one to the others by simply hitting the -> in the bottom menu, which brings up the next higher RIN. Also if you see a batch of RINs in a small range you can assume that they are associated by having been entered on one batch or session. And you can associate ranges with particular known events or families or contributors. For example. my present RINs 23401-24658 arise from Vose' GEDCOM of descendants of John F. Christian. So if you see a RIN in that range you know it is from Vose. BUT some original Vose' RINs have been deleted and the deleted space may have been filled with some remote relative. So you might have a 24,000 RIN down among e.g. the 1300s.

The demonstration of the confusing randomness is that frequently when empty RINs are being filled, you will enter a husband, followed by a spouse - and the spouse will have a RIN smaller than the husband's. For example, (like, I mean, you know) husband with 19110 and wife, next entered, with 4870.

Anyway, that's the way she works.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

22777 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/15/97 ...

Thanks for the WV maps. WV has always been a tangled geography for me

On Jackie's added pages - the page numbers are for my copy which has page numbers inked in by Archie. He also inscribed these page numbers on the Index entries of interest to him. So I'm ahead of most of the recipients of the tome, but not by much.

... yours of 6/17/97 the two Johns ...

I don't want to keep pushing you on this but the trail on ASFT is a getting mighty faint and while it remains faint I point out that John s/o Christopher bears upon ASFT because that John inherited the land of Thomas of Bedford and thus might have some leads to that Thomas who is one of your prime candidates for ASFT. Thus it is of concern to ASFT to distinguish between John s/o Nicholas and John s/o Christopher and at least remove that ambiguity.

My thrust with the Census comparisons was that:

1. The big-family few-slaves John could be distinguished from the small-family many slaves John by those two elements and by the ages of the parents.

2. The big-family, few-slaves, and free black is more likely to be the minister than is the small-family, many-slaves - and the minister has been placed by Agnes (nuff said) as s/o Nicholas.

3. And this (i.e. that the big-family John the minister is s/o Nicholas) is strengthened by that in Salisbury District in 1790 there are but two Christians, one I take as John, one I take as Nicholas his putative father.

Now you tell me that Rev. John a Baptist preacher lived in the Sharon Grove District of Todd KY sometime 1820 or after and that he moved there in 1803 (which you think why? probably because the scenario so far has him in 1810 Montgomery) is too early.

But then you reveal that by as early as 1825 the first church in the Kirkmansville Pct. Todd KY was built and among its first members was John Christian. And that "Among the ministers here were Rev. John Christian" !! That leaves us with maybe two John Christians in Kirkmansville Pct., one John the member and one John the minister. But regardless of that confusion we know that the other John, non-minister if he was, was not John s/o Christopher because we are pretty sure that that fellow was still in Montgomery in 1830 and 1840. Oh, that we had the 1850 for both of these guys!

But now the bombshell in the whole thing is your detailed listing of the children of John and Kaziah "Fada" Harris, complete with marriages and deaths!, but lacking any locations. Where did you get that, especially that detail? I cannot fit those children with either of my two Johns. Until I know that I take it as a bomb set to explode and demolish my whole scenario.

Until I find if that's going to happen I take the position that we need not (for ASFT) continue to pursue the Todd fellow and that the ASFT target is John of Montgomery 1800...1840.

If you haven't got a headache from reading this as I have from writing it, I'll be glad to have your comments.

Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 16, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of June 6 about the non-ASFT parts

1.

Yes, the pages you mentioned did come from the **Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Volume 6.**

3.

No, I don't worry about Patrick H. Christian having been living in Amherst and marrying in Bedford. Although I have not researched the family of the bride, Magdaline Allen, it's possible that she was located in Bedford. Also, the two counties were not that distant from each other. There may have been differences in the regulations regarding marriage that would have caused the couple to choose Bedford over Amherst.

4.

We have discussed this Anthony Christian who married Sally Hewitt in Bedford County in 1812. However, no definite identification of his parents has yet been made. It's possible that he was Anthony, s/o Anthony and Mary (Christian)(Watkins), and that he first married Rebecca Prosser 25 May 1795. It's been quite a while since I was busy studying the contemporaries named Anthony. Interestingly, marriages of his probable children took place in Amherst County.

5.

All I know about Walter Christian and Eliza Perrin, who married 17 July 1834, is found in **Christian Family Chronicles, Volume VI, page 491.** I have often wondered if they were closely related to my Christian family in some way since Perrin / Paren and Walter were names that figured prominently in my branch of the family during the mid and late nineteenth century. I have no evidence of any direct link other than repetition of names.

6.

I'm sorry that the date for the John L. & Thomas Christian signing "a cert of a m held in Wm. Ladd's house, Charles City Co" was blacked out. It is dark on mine also, but it is obvious that the date as it appears is "1714/15, 1, 8" and that the entry was at the Henrico Monthly Meeting. This is the only place I have seen a John L. Christian living so early in the area. In addition, it's quite early for a middle initial. Any comments?

Dr. Louis Koenig

Page 2

June 16, 1997

7.

You asked about William Davis Christian. He appears in several installments of "Eastern Kentucky Relatives of the West Virginia Christians." See CFC, Volume VIII, page 660; Volume XI, page 1017; and Volume XII, page 1091.

PS.

Correct! All those pages came from the Quaker Encyclopedia.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back to the right.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

8 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 16 Mar ...

I finally come to battle with the tangled geography of Allen & Juda. Appreciate your detailed patience. Herewith my revision of my Documentary Chronology of Allen/Juda. I finally resorted to labelling the physical moves to pry them out of the county boundary moves. There are four of them and there must be one more taking him from PE in 1779 to Bedford in 1780, not to mention how he got from Cumberland to PE.

There may be still another. We have him moving from Giles to Cabell and the Guyandotte Smith Shoals in 1809. But then we have him buying 50 acres in 1821 "on Great Guyandotte at Smith Shoals where Allen lives". The only interpretation I'm allowed is that after living in a location at Smith's Shoals for 11 years he finally bought the place in 1821. That's very unusual behavior. Was there a physical move in the Guyandotte area?

I appreciate your effort in supplying the topo map. I send it back. I want you to pencil mark it with (1) the location where you yourself lived and (2) the river spot where the little Agnes waded across the river. I like to think about the little Agnes when I'm dealing so much with the big Agnes.

Something remarkable about that topo map! A vast area with the entire population restricted to the river valleys. In that whole expanse of mountains there's not a single structure other than a single radio tower.

On the Quaker calendar. I thought I had delved into every screwball calendar invented by mankind, but the Quaker quirk I'd not heard of. Unfortunately I have only one Quaker friend, and he is too far gone to help. But I'm going to dig into it, because my Friends' dates will have been misinterpreted by me - and there are quite a few of them back in VA.

Doc Chron Allen & Juda
Map
Pomeroy correction sheets





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 14, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of June 8 about the Guyan Valley (Guyandotte River)

My letter of March 16 described the situation about as well as I can; however, as you requested, I have marked the location of my former home in Logan (575 Stratton Street) on what was known as "Dead Man's Curve." On the enclosed map, the curve does not appear as severe as it seemed as we sat on our porch and watched the cars turn the corner. The shoals where I played and used to cross were (and probably still are) where the "Gaging Sta" is designated on the map.

With one major exception the valley has changed little during the years. There is now a highway along the river through the town—spoiling the area and the beauty of the river as far as I am concerned— whereas when I was growing up in Logan, one had to drive along the one-way streets: Main Street along the river going east; Stratton Street (where I lived) going west. Just one block east of our home, the two streets merged and became a two-way street called Main in that section. Difficult to see on the enclosed map are the railroad tracks behind our house parallel to the two major east-west streets. As you so aptly observed, all the homes are located along the waterways in the narrow valley and hollows. When revisiting the town several years ago, I was struck by its similarity to some of the mountainous European villages. A second major change: The historic stone Court House has been replaced with an ugly brick structure that takes up all the space on a block in the down-town area a few blocks west of Stratton Hollow.

I still hope to locate Smith Shoals on an old map but believe it will prove to be near the mouth of Rum Creek.

RE: Quaker Calendar

I haven't had the opportunity to find the references which give the answer to this subject. I want the answer and will certainly keep you informed of my progress.

Sincerely,

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
------	----------------------	--------	-------------

FILE:\LOTUS\GENEAL\ALLNJUDA

ROWS 78 COLUMNS A to F

VA(WV) means then in VA, now WV

B=BEDFORD; C=CABELL VA(WV); CM=CUMBERLAND; G=GILES VA; GR=GREENBRIER VA(WV);
 GY=GUYANDOTTE RIVER; K=KERSHAW SC; L=LOGAN VA(WV); M=MONTGOMERY VA;
 MR=MONROE VA(WV); O=ORANGE SC; P=PRINCE EDWARD; S=SHELBY IN; WVA=WAYNE VA;

1753/1754		BEDFORD VA FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1754/05/22	CM	born	1
1769/1770		BOTETOURT VA FROM AUGUSTA	
1771/1780		GREENBRIER VA(WV) FROM BOTETOURT	
1772		FINCASTLE VA FROM BOTETOURT	
1776/1777		MONTGOMERY VA FOM FINCASTLE, BOTETOURT, and FINCASTLE discontinued	
1776/1780		son Thomas born m. Pine	17
1776/1784		dau Judith born	28
1779	PE	son Allen jr born	3
1780-1792abt	B	----- THIS WAS A PHYSICAL MOVE -----	3
1780/04	B	drafted Capt. Nathaniel Tate Company Col. Calloway Regt.	1
1780/06 abt	O	through Pittsylvania Cos VA to Hillsborough NC, [Hillsboro,Orange]	1
1780/06 abta	O	joined Gates forces. Marched to Haw River, Orange NC	1
1780/08/17	K	at Deep River, 7-8 miles from Camden, met Gates retreat	1
1780/08/17a		PRESENT KERSHAW SC WAS IN CAMDEN DISTRICT SC	
1780/09	O	dischaged at Hillsborough written discharge lost	1
1780/1790	B	dau Nancy Christian born	30
1781/07/15abt	B	again drafted same Co and Regt	1
1781/09/01abt	B	marched through Buckingham, Amelia, Cumberland to join regular Army	1
1781/10/19	CM	heard of Cornwallis capture	1
1781/10/25abt	CM	discharge in writing at Cumberland, lost	1
1781/11/05abt	B	arrived home in Bedford	1
1782	B	tax list 1 tithe, 1 white >20, no blacks, plus 1 horse, 3 cattle	25
1782	B	Allen sr on tax list	40
1783	B	same tax list 1 horse 4 cattle	25
1784	B	same tax list 2 horse, 4 cattle	25
1788		GREENBRIER VA(WV) FROM MONTGOMERY VA New River was the boundary	
1788		----- THIS WAS A PHYSICAL MOVE -----	
1788	GR	Allen lived on Greenbrier side, likely now inundated by Bluestone Dam	
1790abt		dau Margaret Christian born	31
1793-1798	M&GR		3
1795/02	GR	purchaser at estate sale Ellison/Allison Christian	24
1798		KERSHAW SC FROM CAMDEN DISTRICT SC	
1798/12/04	GR	Judith Christian m. Matthew Maddy maybe d/o Allen sr.	28
1799		MONROE VA(WV) formed from GREENBRIER VA(WV)	26
1799-1806	MR		3
1799/07/06	MR	Allen sr & jr his X mark bondsman \$150 for ag Allen jr to Nancy Cooper	26
1806		GILES VA from MONTGOMERY, MONROE, TAZEWELL, CRAIG, MERCER, WYTHE	
1806		GILES was on west side of New River	
1806-1809	G	along tributaries of New River later into WV	3
1806		New River runs NW separating Montgomery on east from Giles on west	
1809		CABELL VA(WV) FROM KANAWAH VA(WV)	
1809		----- THIS WAS A PHYSICAL MOVE -----	
1809-1824/1825 C,6Y		on Guyandotte Saith Shoals nr Run Creek SE of present Logan CH.	3

DOCUMENTARY CHRONOLOGY Allen/Juda Christian 08-Jun-97

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
1809		Guyandotte River runs NW in present Logan WV, was then Cabell VA	
1810	C C	tax list. also Allen jr & Thomas (m. Pine)	20
1810	C	personal tax list, along with jr & Thomas. 6 miles upstream from Logan	42
1812/09/05	C	dau Nancy m. Robert McNeely	30
1820/08/07	C	census m 0/10; m 10/15; m 45+; f 10/15; f 16/26; f 26/44; f 45+; 2 ag; 0 slaves	41
1820/09/15	C	dau Margaret Christian m. Samuel McNeely	31
1821		SHELBY IN FROM INDIAN LANDS	
1821/04/23	C C	Allen bought 50 acres Guyan River, 4 miles E Logan CH	32
1821/04/23a	C C	On Great Guyandotte at Smith Shoal where Allen lives	32
1824		LOGAN VA(WV) FROM KANAWAH VA(WV), CABELL VA(WV), GILES VA	
1824	L	Dudley, probable s/o Allen&Juda, on Logan tax list. Moved to IN by 1830	33
1824-1826	L		3
1829	S	McNeelys moved to Liberty Tsp Shelby IN; accompanied by Allen & Juda	31
1829BEF		Allen & Juda lived near mouth of the Rum Creek to the Guyandotte Rver	29
1829BEF		moved from Rum Creek to Shelby, IN	29
1829		----- THIS WAS A PHYSICAL MOVE -----	
1830/06/01	S	cen m 10/15; m 70/80; f 15/20; f 15/20; f 40/50; f 60/70; 0 slaves	56
1830 aft	✓ S L	sold the Guyandotte 50 acres back in VA	32,
1833/11/12	S	Liberty Tsp. Declaration for REV pension. Service claim was # S-32170.	1,43,54
1833/11/29	S	Pension certificate # 25139 @ \$20/yr beginning 3/4/1831, Indiana Agency	54
1842		WAYNE VA(WV) FROM CABELL VA(WV)	
1842 bef	S	Juda died	15
1842/09/17	S	last pension payment Juda already dec'd by 1842.	15
1842/09aft	S	Allen sr died	15

322 b

2/27/97

ATTEND GALLANT SOLDIER'S FUNERAL

MANY PAY LAST TRIBUTE TO
CAPTAIN THOMAS L.
CHRISTIAN.

nd.

Many prominent Richmonders and persons from other sections of the State, several of whom fought beside him in the line of battle until his promotion as commissioned officer during the War Between the States, witnessed the simple funeral services over the body of Captain Thomas Llewellyn Christian at noon yesterday in Bethany Church, Charles City County. He was laid to rest in the church yard. The last rites, in accordance with Captain Christian's wishes, were very simple. The entire countryside turned out to pay the last tribute of respect to his memory.

Captain Christian was born in Charles City County, January 4, 1837. Practically all of his ancestors were natives of that county and the home in which he spent the last fifty years of his life has descended in a direct line in the Christian family for more than 260 years, and is owned at the present time by his widow, Mrs. Louisa Christian.

At the outbreak of the War Between the States Captain Christian was residing at Uniontown, Ala., having moved there in 1859. At the first tap of the drum he offered his services to the Confederate cause, enlisting as a private in the famous Fourth Alabama Regiment, attached to the brigade of General Robert E. Lee.

When Major E. M. Law was promoted to the rank of brigadier, and later to that of major-general, he made Captain Christian adjutant and inspector-general, which office he filled with efficiency until the close of the conflict.

Captain Christian, together with the late Captain John Cussons, of Glen Allen, were captured near Gettysburg and were fellow prisoners at Johnson's Island almost a year. While on this island he and Captain Cussons became great friends, and this friendship lasted until the death of the latter a few years ago.

Gentle and generous, Captain Christian was loved by all with whom he was acquainted. He held a number of positions of honor and trust in his native county and always discharged his duties faithfully and with efficiency.

~~Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706~~
Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 15, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of June 8 about Allen and Juda Christian, Sr.

A few comments are in order for Allen and Juda's moves. First on the Documentary Chronology, you show "O= Orange SC" It is my opinion that this particular Orange was in North Carolina (NC). Certainly the discharge at Hillsborough was in NC. You may wish to change the state designation in the .

Because of your tracing the movements of Allen and Juda, I thought you might like to have the enclosed copies of partial maps for the State of West Virginia from **Making a State** by Edgar B. Sims. The maps show the significant changes in county boundaries from 1738, when most of the state was part of Augusta County, Virginia, through 1850. There were changes after that date but are not pertinent for current purposes.

An aside: Although Thomas (m. Pine) is shown in 1810 Cabell County census, the deeds for his land were later registered in Giles County as grants (140 acres on Clear Fork of Guyan in 1812 and 60 acres on Huff and Toney's Fork in 1818). Huff Creek is also on the Guyan. Both of these properties were in Logan County after formation in 1824.

RE: Waring Lee Christian—Jaquelin Gregory Pomeroy Manuscript

Thank you for sending the Christian-Pomeroy pages. I have inserted them in my loose-leaf packet of their manuscript. I assume that these were the additions you recently received with your notes added.

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

7 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 3/16/97 ASFT bottom of pile ...

Re John Christians s/o Nicholas and s/o Christopher. You haven't decided which is which.

I have come up with the attached, following your statement that s/o Nicholas became a minister. What denomination? Be pleased to have your critique and embellishments if any.

And when you get to that please let me have more sources and attestations for your notes about the minister.



Census comparison John s/o Nicholas
" " John s/o Christopher
Refs on the Johns revised 6/7/97

CENSUS COMPARISON JOHN s/o Nicholas?

6/7/97

FILE:\LOTUS\GENEAL\JOHN\MONT

NAME	1790	1800	1810	1820	1830
		p. 490	p. 36		
	All Montgomery NC ->				
John	<1774	1756-1774	1766-1784	M	
wife	f.	1756-1774	1766-1784	I	
	[3]			S	
son1	[4]	1785-1790	1785-1794	S	
son2		1791-1800		I	
son3		1791-1800		N	
son4		1791-1800	1795-1800	G	
dau1		1791-1800			
dau2		1791-1800			
dau3		1791-1800			
son5			1801-1810		
son6			1801-1810		
son7			1801-1810		
dau4			1801-1810		
dau5			1801-1810		
m [1]		1775-1784			
f [1]		1775-1784			
f [2]			1785-1794		
	2 slaves	2 slaves	3 slaves		
			1 free blk		

NOTES:

1. This pair in 1800 not children. John born about 1773, too young.
2. This female unexplained. Not in 1800.
3. 1 male 1 female no children = recently married .
4. son1 in 1800 maybe born 1790 after enumeration.

CENSUS COMPARISON JOHN s/o Christopher?

6/7/97

FILE:\LOTUS\GENEAL\CHRJOHN

NAME	1800 p. 406 All Montgomery NC ->	1810 p. 23	1820	1830 p. 37	1840 p. 250
John [1]	1771-1780	1771-1780	M	1771-1780	d. by 1840
wife [1]	1771-1780	1771-1780	I	1771-1780	1771-1780
		[2]	S		
m.	[5]	1795-1800	S		
m.		1801-1810	I	1801-1810	
m.		[3]	N	1801-1810	
f.		1801-1810	G		
m.				[4]	1811-1820
m.				[4]	1811-1820
m.				1811-1815	1811-1820
m.				1811-1815	1811-1820
m.				[4]	1811-1820
f.				1811-1815	
f.				1821-1825	1821-1825

m. father? 1756-1774

f. mother? 1766-1784

6 slaves 11 slaves 29 slaves 24 slaves

NOTES:

1. John & wife backtracked from 50-60 in 1830
2. Mg presumably 1794-1799
3. Maybe birth after 1810 enumeration
4. Absence in 1830 unexplained, probably not children
5. Birth maybe after 1800 enumeration

1.

1790_census CFC 134 NC Montgomery Salisbury Dist:
John Christian 1 m 16+; 1 f; 2 slaves
=====

2.

1800_census CFC 406 NC Montgomery there are 2 Johns 26-45;
one p. 485 with one son, f 16-26 [maybe dau?] 6 slaves;
other p. 490 with 5 sons, 4 dau oldest 16-26, f 26-45, 2 slaves.
one of the "sons" and 2 of the "dau" not actually dependents
=====

3.

1810_census CFC 214 NC Montgomery there are:
John p. 23 26-45 with 2 sons, 1 dau, 2 f 26-45, 11 slaves.
J. p. 36 26-45 with 5 sons, 3 dau, f 26-45, 3 slaves

NOTE: Want to equate the John with 6 slaves and 1 son with him of
11 slaves and 2 sons.

And John with 5 sons and 2 slaves with him with 5 sons and 3
slaves. But can't tell which John is s/o Nicholas - see #4 ff.
=====

4.

Agnes 3/16/97

Nicholas' son John became a minister, b. c. 1773, m. (1) Fada
"Fady" Harris, (2) Ellen D. Benson; he d. Oct 1858 at age 86 [=
1771/1772] in Todd Co. KY. See my argument #5.
=====

5.

My argument for distinguishing John s/o Nicholas from John s/o
Christopher. I have above differentiated between the two Johns in
the censuses 1800 & 1810. Based on Agnes' assignment as a minister,
s/o Nicholas, I equate him with the "5 sons and 2 or 3 slaves" and
not with the "1 son, 6 & 11 slaves" above. Reason: More likely that
the minister has the 2,3 slaves, not the 6, 11 slaves. More likely
that the minister has the flock of kids, not just 2 or 3. More
likely that the minister has the free black in the household. See my
census comparison 1790, 1800, 1810 for that John. As to my
assignment of that John as the one 1790 John I base that (admittedly
without having yet made a census comparison for the other John) on
the evident recent marriage in the 1790 and the birth of the children
starting in the 1790-1800 decade.

I have no explanation for the extraneous couple who were born
before John's puberty, probably in-laws or siblings.

Having equated the 1790, 1800, 1810 John above as the minister, I
proceed further to confirm Agnes' judgment (source unstated) that he
was s/o Nicholas. Reason: In 1790 there are but two Christians in
Montgomery, both in Salisbury District. One is the one I identify as
John; the other is his putative father Nicholas.
=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 17, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of June 7 distinguishing between
John, s/o Nicholas, & John, s/o Christopher

You have done a great job with the census comparison; however, the tentative conclusion that the John with the large family in 1800 does not conform with the information I have received from descendants of John and Kaziah "Fada" (Harris) Christian. Even so, there are discrepancies between the dates I have for children and those of some census enumerations. Following is what I have for their children:

Martha Christian, b. c. 1794, d. 1838; m. 12 Jan. 1812 John Mask Agee
Harris Christian, b. 7 Dec. 1798, d. 11 Dec. 1870; m. 16 Feb 1824 Jane Bell Glenn
Nancy Christian, b. 7 Dec. 1800, d. 16 Feb. 1887; m. 20 Jan. 1823 George Glenn
Nicholas Christian, b. c. 1805; m. 4 Dec. 1820 or 1821 Sarah "Sally" Shemwell
Miles H. Christian, b. 4 May 1809; m. 9 Dec. 1830 Mary Duncan
Nelson E. Christian, b. c. 1811
Alexander M. Christian, b. c. 1813; m. 14 Dec. 1830 Nancy / Jane Shemwell
John William Christian, b. c. 1815; m. c. 1834 Elizabeth _____
Francis A. Christian, b. c. 1817, d. c. 1848; m. c. 1838 _____ ?Lyon?

According to one of my correspondents, Amelia Baum Pivernetz (from whom I have not heard since 1985), the Reverend John Christian was "a Baptist preacher," a native of North Carolina lived in the Sharon Grove District of Todd County, Kentucky. She was quoting from *The Story of Todd County, Kentucky, 1820-1970*, page 267, written and compiled by Frances Marion Williams. His move to Kentucky was given as 1803. [That date is probably too early.]

She also quoted from *County of Todd, Kentucky: Historical and Biographical* by J. H. Battle, 1884, under the heading Kirksmansville Precinct on page 205. "Probably the first church in the district was the Mount Carmel Baptist Church.... It was built as early as 1825, and among its first members might be mentioned ... John Christian. ... Among the ministers here were Rev. John Christian ..."

What do you think?

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

9 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT yours of 3/30/97 ...

1.

Here's one you can add to your negatives:

Dennis Earles & Jane E. Smith: Marriage bonds of Bedford Co Va 1755-1800 (1975) original 1932 with Bedford Co VA Index of Wills 1754-1830 original 1917 Indexed.

Search for Christian only yields only:

p. 58 David Rogers & Mary Christian 18 May 1762, Wm. Bumpass, surety.

At least we know there was a Bedford family of 1762 who had a daughter Mary born c. 1745 (not necessarily in Bedford).

Book is in SAGHS library which I can get to when it's not raining.

2.

On your notes for Bedford Co VA Wills you have Books 1, 2, 3 nil for Christian. I presume that when I read #1 I scanned the Index of Wills 1754-1830 also, and found no Christians. But if you want I can go down and reread it to be sure. Of some help would be if you could supply the date range for the books you read. Those Bedford Christians must have been working at concealing themselves from the official records.

3.

Your sheet VA in 1740 has an author: TLC Genealogy. Can you identify the work better? And please explain those (xxx) three-digit numbers beside each name? Maybe it's unfair of me to be asking since you apologize for the handwritten notes (with the implication that you're going to type them up later). Handwriting, yours anyway, is OK with me but I do need a better bibliographic identification.

4.

Puzzled over Yantis' 1787 census of VA. Your neat and detailed sheets seem to have no correspondence with CFC 137 which does not even mention a 1787 census or tax list. Can you explain?

Also over Yantis' column "White males > 16, < 21" (which amounts to those 17,18,19,20). Clearly the "1787 census" was a tax list, but did the tithe not include the mature white males, or the white souls as CFC has it?

5.

I've noted over the years your zeal to include Christian variants like Chastain, Christy, etc. I have disregarded such except when close to a misspelling of Christian, e.g. Christan, Christain, Cristian, and so on. Do you still maintain after all these years that those Christian variants of yours are important?

6.

Torrence: Wills. The one Lunenburg, Joseph Smith 1794 will, unlikely to be our Joseph Smith m. Rebecca. All I have about their deaths is "after 1759". But Rebecca was born about 1703 so presumably Joseph about the same age and would be about 91 at the will date ... not likely. Furthermore so far as we know our Joseph did not have a son Joseph. Unlikely to have had one by Rebecca who was about 40-43 when he married her, and we never heard of such as a Christian descendant. Might have had one by a 1st mg, but we have no sign of such. Certainly the Joseph of the 1794 will is of the Smith's River, Smith's Mountain crew but I'm content to drop him as our Joseph. And I judge you proper in not pursuing him further, unless he pops up and slaps you in the face. Given 60-70 at death this would have been about 1760-1770. Comments?

7.

Bell: Sunlight Lunenburg Tithes 1748-1783. I'm handicapped by not knowing the basis for assessing tithes. But the Joseph Smith represented, if it is all one man, seems to be in the process of building up an estate and establishment, 1, 2, 5, 7, 17 tithes 1750-1783. Not likely for a fellow who was 40 or so when he married Rebecca (bringing him no estate) and about 80 when he got to 17 tithes. Maybe the 1750 and 1764 guy are our Joseph. But the 1764 and 1769 guys are the same, possessed of the 425 acres, and added 3 tithes (whatever that signifies) over the 5 years - conclusion: unlikely that even the 1764 guy is our Joseph. Needs more study than I can apply to it. Comments?

8.

Kegley: Militia of Montgomery VA. List of those who swore allegiance to a company [of Militia] 6 Sep 1777 to 1 Apr 1778. Includes Nathaniel Christian and [his s-i-l] William Boydstone. We have to look closer at this. Boydston is certainly the one we know who m. Elizabeth Christian. But the Nathaniel raises some questions. He died about Feb 1779. He m. Jane about 1747 so his birth estimated about 1725. So in 1777 & 1778 he was about 50. He did not have son Nathaniel so that's ruled out as a candidate. I suppose age 50 was not too old to be serving in the militia even though you're going to be dead 10 months later. And anyway it doesn't quite say he served in the Militia. It says that he swore allegiance to the Militia company. I've recently become aware of that a large fraction of the population were Loyalist during the Revolution and we've encountered allegiance swearing elsewhere in the country, e.g. Powhatan. But that was allegiance to a nation, not to a Militia Company, designed to sort out the Torys. Like sorting out the Communists during the cold war, a quite understandable paranoia. Anyway, with my fingers crossed behind my back, I'm willing to accept Nathaniel the allegiance swearer as our Nathaniel.

Also the Thomas and Isham of the other lists as his brothers, and especially the Thomas as your wannabe ancestor.

Comments?

9.

Worrell: Over the Mountain Men. I am adding to my want list the Mary Christian d/o William Hayth c. 1775 and the Anne Christian Fleming d/o widow Elizabeth Christian c. 1789

That's only a preliminary going over of your notes, confining it to ASFT. Will go through the rest of them as I go along.

Law

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

16 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... Thomas I GEDCOM ...

Here are the 2 disks. Good luck! If you mess them up just let me know - no trouble to prepare them.

PAF 3.0 (for DOS) replaces the 2.31 Research Data Filer with separate files for sources and for notes. Will be a big improvement over Research Data Filer.

2 disks



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 30, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Miscellaneous Items

I just changed the date of this letter from June 18 to June 30, which makes me realize how long the date and salutation have dwelt in my computer without attention. It will still be another week before I have time to respond to some of the specific questions in your letters from June 9 through June 22.

In the meantime, I wanted to let you know that the GEDCOM disks have arrived. I will be making the transfer to the Macintosh next week also.

RE: Your letter of June 9

Your #1: I have never been able to identify the parents of the Mary Christian who married David Rogers 18 May 1762 in Bedford County, Virginia, although I have had that record for years.

Your #2: There is no need for you to reread Bedford County, Virginia, Will Book 1 Index since our results have been the same. In addition, I have had the benefit of studying the published abstracts with negative results. I also copied all Christian entries from the Index between 1754-1949. (Abner Christian begins to appear in 1836, then Mary Ann in 1848; Clement in 1854; Edward in 1858; and finally Frank in 1924.) None of these is significant for our search. As you say, "Those [early] Bedford Christians must have been working at concealing themselves from the official records.

Your #3: I apparently sent my only copy of the 1740 Virginia Christian abstracts to you. I will see if the microfilm is still at the library so that I can make another copy for myself and determine what the three-digit numbers beside each name refer to. There was no better identification of "Virginia in 1740 than TLC Genealogy. At the time I was looking at the microfilm I wished that the source could have been better identified.

Your #4: The abstracts from Schreiner-Yantis 1787 Census of Virginia did not appear in *Christian Family Chronicles* because she had not published the work before the *Chronicles* were published. As you surmised, the "census" was not a census but a tax list. She chose the year of 1787 because that was the first year for which a tax list in every Virginia county was extant. The column headings were exactly as I showed them on the abstracts sent to you.

Your #5: In only a few cases were the Christian variants such as Chastain, Christy, etc. actually referring to a Christian family. When the Augusta County, Virginia, brothers (John, Robert, and William) first appeared in Virginia records, their surname appears as Christy. Because that discovery occurred early in my Christian research, I continued to abstract such variants. Quite rare that any were significant!

Your #6: Your analysis re Joseph Smith accepted. I have no comments.

Your #7: Same as above. As I may have indicated previously, I am setting aside any evaluation of the Smith findings unless or until I find something that seems significant.

Your #8: In Augusta and Montgomery County, Virginia, many members of the militia were 50 years of age or more. Therefore, it would not be surprising that the Nathaniel Christian who died in 1779 might have been a member of the militia and—relatively new to the Montgomery County—swearing allegiance.

Your #9: Anne (Christian) Fleming was the d/o Israel and Elizabeth (Stark) Christian. See CFC, Vol. I, p. 31, and Vol. II, pp. 124 & 125. You may take her off your "want list."

RE: Your letter of June 20 in response to mine of June 16

I didn't realize that you were referring to a different Billy Christian; that is, the one in the Quaker Encyclopedia. The date given is 1767, 5, 2 with the reference to "see William Davis," which I will do the next time I visit the library. I wonder if the surname is, in fact, Davis.

As far as I have been able to ascertain, middle initials and/or middle names began to come into occasional usage after the Revolutionary War and into general usage after 1800. The records of men serving in the War of 1812 show many more individuals with middle initial or name designation.

The "Interestingly, marriages of his probable children took place in Amherst County" refers to the probable children of Anthony and Sally (Hewitt) Christian, who married in Bedford County, Virginia, in 1812. Sorry for the careless use of "his" in the sentence.

The probable children are:

male, born 1812-1820 Bedford Co., VA

male, born 1812-1820 Bedford Co., VA

Amanda, born 1812-1820 Bedford Co., VA; mar. William Padgett 29 Aug 1833
Amherst Co., VA

Elizabeth, born 1812-1820; mar. Samuel M. Watts 23 Feb 1837 Amherst Co., VA

Elizabeth, born 1812-1820; mar. Joshua Bibb 17 Nov. 1840 Amherst Co., VA

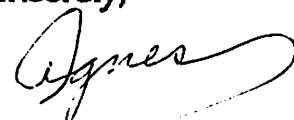
Elvira, born ?; mar. William Watts 23 Nov 1841

Janetta F., born ?; mar. Henry W./B. Watts 25 Jan 1849

It's probable that the two marriages for Elizabeth were for the same person.

That's it for today.

Sincerely,



LOUIE KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

28 JUN 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... non ASFT, bottom of pile ...

Attached Goochland estate of Joseph Woodson 1742. Robert Christian paid the bill owed to the estate by Thomas Christian. Problem: which Thomas, which Robert, which Joseph?

I have only one Robert/Thomas pair that might fit. Thomas II m. Rebecca New d. 1737. Robert sr, his son, (c.1700-1749). Could be that Robert had paid off his father's debt to Joseph Woodson. It doesn't say when he had paid it but if the payment was part of the estate settlement it would be 5 years after Thomas II's death. That's a little odd. (Robert sr died in Albemarle but Albemarle wasn't formed from Goochland till 1744.)

A further bafflement: I tried to go at this through the Woodsons without success in my records. My search possibilities, in PAF, are not as good as yours may be and they do not include the references. But somewhere I had a deed from a Christian and his wife to a Woodson and I speculated that the Woodson had married one of the Christian's daughters. I can clearly see my pencil notation to that effect on the record sheet, but I can't dig up the record sheet. Can you identify that deed?



Weissiger: Goochland Wills & Deeds 1742-1749 p. 1

PS. Amused at your closure on a recent letter "Keep in touch" !! With letters going back and forth daily the only way I could moreso keep in touch is if you came to San Antonio and sat in my lap!

WILLS 1742-1745

p.41 Accounts of Estate of Joseph Woodson, dec'd, , to
Tarlton Woodson, one executor.
Debits to: Robert Christian for part of Thos. Christian's bill,
Maj. William Mayo, Sanburn Woodson, Thomas Richardson, Robert
Rogers as attorney against H. Bennet re dower of land.
Credits from: Robert Pain for goods sold, John Lane, Thomas'
Christian's bill paid Robt. Christian, Jacob Mosby, William
Johnston. 15 June 1742 Recorded 20 July 1742
Accounts of estate of Joseph Woodson, dec'd, to John Pleasants,
one executor.

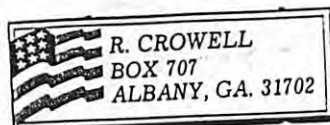
Debits to: George Payne, John Martin, John Lane, Jacob Michaux,
John Payne Smith, Dr. Arthur Hopkins, George Payne - Clerk, for
Secretary's fees and levys, Richard Levins, Edwd. Bennet,
John Richardson, Henry Willis, William Randolph, Joseph Fuqua,
Abraham Michaux, Tho. Dickins, John Payne, James Cocke, Stephen
Woodson, Fras. Cole, Jos. Dabbs
Credits: Alex. Login, John Layne, Thos. Christian, John Paine,
James Cocke, Tarlton & Stephen Woodson, John Cannon, Tucker
Woodson, J. Pleasants. ^{MD}
19 July 1742, recorded 20 July 1742

p.43 Inventory of Thomas Farrar, dec'd, taken 9 July 1742,
value not totalled, by Geo. Payne, Phill. Webber, James Holman
Recorded 20 July 1742

p.65 Inventory of Thomas Miller 16 Aug. 1742, value E 8/5/11
by Thomas Massie, John Moss, James (I) Howard. Presented by
Edward Merrit and recorded 21 Sept. 1742

p.87 Inventory of Thomas Tindall, dec'd, by Thomas Ballow,
Will'm Walton, Thos. Patterson, value E 47/19/5 30 March 1742
Recorded 19 Oct. 1742

p.100 Will of William Randolph of Henrico Co.
To daughter Mary, E 800 sterling and E 100 current money, with
new chaise, harness & 6 horses, which I have sent for and 6 of
her own choosing.
To son Peter, all my land at Westham with 16 negroes, also
my tract at Letalone in Goochland Co. -900 acres, with 7 negroes;
also my land at fork of Appomattox on north side of the river,
not before given to his brother Beverley, with 7 negroes.
To son William, all my land on branches of Fighting Creek in
Goochland Co., 7000 acres, with all negroes; also 2 negroes
Hercules and Isaac.



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

2 JUL 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... non ASFT, bottom of pile ...

I don't know that you even bother with Leakes but you are my sole remaining colleague that is:

Still alive, and

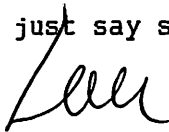
Still has her thinking cap on,

so I come to you.

Attached a page of my references for Walter Leake (1694-1758) about a Chappellear-assigned son, Samuel. What do you think of my argument?

Our Stonewall research taught me how to inquire for Presbyterian ministers and I suppose Princeton University has historical records too. I'll inquire of both of them.

If this is out of your realm, just say so.



p.3. Walter Leake refs

Court Goochland 16 May 1758 proved by John Humber and Charles Christian jr. Rec was Will Book 7, p. 279

14.

Samuel Leake 434\d as s/o Walter Leake 434\

In Chappellear p. 9-10 is given the will of Walter Leake 434\ in which 9 children and heirs are named. A Samuel appears only in son Josiah's bequest as: "Josiah Leak is to pay Samuel Leak 25 pounds current money". THERE ARE NAMED BEQUESTS TO THE 9 CHILDREN BUT NONE TO A NAMED SAMUEL.

But Chappellear, p. 10-11, deduces from the will 10 children including "Samuel, m. Elizabeth Morris, a Presby minister, grad of Princeton, d. 1776 Albemarle leaving widow and 3 children".

I have no other evidence or attestation that this Samuel, d. 1776, was a son and heir of Walter 434\, although up to now I carry him as a son 434\e. The will is dated 31 Oct 1757 when this Samuel d. 1776 was still alive, so his absence from the will cannot be laid at his earlier death, and especially earlier death unmarried (else one would expect bequests to his orphans). [Well, of course, he can't be a deceased son in 1757 for Josiah is to pay him 25 pounds - and he's not a Texas voter.] So the Princeton graduate was alive at the time of the will and the Samuel of the will is not a named heir.

There may be contrary evidence that I don't have but on what I have I conclude that Walter Leake had 9 children and heirs and that Samuel Leake (Princeton grad or not) was not among them.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (210)-980-7440

3 JUL 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... non ASFT, bottom of pile ...
.. reining you in on part of mine of 6/28/97 ...

A common refrain in our household: DON'T LOOK FOR IT ANYMORE, I FOUND IT.

Final paragraph of the above asked for a Christian who deeded to a Woodson, making me consider that maybe Christian's daughter married a Woodson. Facts are: Valentine Papers p. 1892 - James Christian [d. c. Feb 1759 Albemarle] & wife Susannah: Goochland deed to Robert Woodson 300 acres on Beaverdam Creek, north side of James River. Goochland Records Vol 4 p. 163, 13 Apr 1743, rec. 17 May 1743. (Deed Index has 30 Apr)

Same transaction: Goochland Court of Ordinary Minutes Bk V p. 219 May 1743.

I eventually dropped the concept that this might have been a marriage gift. Don't have any motive for the deed, but James has in my records only one daughter, Elizabeth who m. Jarrett.

Doubt that this Christian/Woodson deed has anything bearing on the main question of my 6/28, which Thomas, which Robert, which Joseph?

Sorry to have troubled you -

PS. An hour-long call the other day from Eugenia Toland who is visiting in San Antonio. She talks the same way she writes letters - pages completely full, both sides, top to bottom, and up the margins.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

7 JUL 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

.. yours of 30 Jun 1997 ...
... non ASFT, bottom of pile ...
... EPISTEMOLOGY OF ANTHONY CHRISTIAN m. SALLY HEWITT ...

Sorry to have to pester you with this but these Anthonys are a thorn in my side muddying up my thinking about them and incidentally ASFT.

11/28/96 I sent you my Census Comparison Anthony of Bedford, Amherst. Resent herewith. On the basis of that I am satisfied to equate the Anthonys of Amherst 1830, 1840, 1850. The Anthony of Bedford 1820 I am less satisfied to equate but do so solely in that the parents and four first borns match the 1830 and 1840.

We have since learned the marriage of Anthony and Sally Hewitt in Bedford [see the PS] 1812. That and the 1850 establish the wife as Sally. A bit shaky is that Anthony was 41 at marriage to Sally 26. That's quite old for a groom, suggesting that this may have been a second marriage for Anthony.

In CFC there is no Sally Hewitt and no Anthony married to a Sally Hewitt. That the Bible of Christian genealogy fails us there is disturbing but see even worse beyond.

Now you, 6/30/97, come along with "probable children of Anthony and Sally Hewitt":

m 1812-1820 Bedford
m 1812-1820 Bedford
Amanda 1812-1820 Bedford, m. William Padgett, 20 Aug 1833, Amherst
Elizabeth 1812-1820 m. Samuel M. Watts, 23 Feb 1837, Amherst
Elizabeth 1812-1820 m. Joshua Bibb 17 Nov 1840, Amherst
Elvira b. ? m. William Watts 23 Nov 1841
Janetta b. ? m. Henry W./B. Watts 25 Jan 1849

I accept as the least of my worries that the two Elizabeth marriages were of the same Elizabeth.

But none of the named people are in CFC! And that leaves us without a Scripture to lead us. So I must ask whence your information?

Where you and I part company is as follows:

My dau1 may well be your Amanda, but if she m. Padgett in 1833 how do we account for her place nicely filled at her parents in 1840?

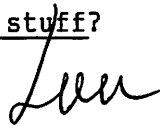
My dau2 may well be your Elizabeth and I cannot bring a similar charge against her because her 1st Watts may have died before the 1840 census and she a widow at her parents at census time and not married to Bibb until Nov 1840.

My dau3 and dau4 might be your Elvira and Janetta but my dau3 and dau4 were not at their parents in 1840, although your Elvira and Janetta were not married until 1841 and 1849.

Then my census, but not your probable list, has a daughter Edetha (named in 1850) (and the 1850 just a year off from the ages in 1830, 1840). [My assignment of suggested birth 1824/1825 is based only on the 1850 age.] Edetha not married by 1850.

Finally I have dau6 married or dead by 1850.

Can we work to reconcile and merge this stuff?



Comparison 1820 Amherst Agnes vs Lou

PS !! Mine of 11/28/96 ends with

"Now Agnes, don't stir yourself up over this Anthony and don't let it interfere with your Thomas. I myself will put it out of my mind until I get out from under ASFT."

Well, I guess with ASFT sloshing around in shallow water I let it slip back into my mind. So I do direct your attention to Items # 3, 4 & 5 that bring up and ask the same things as this letter.

Among other things I have the vague feeling that in the meantime you have supplied me with the reference and month/day in 1812 for the Anthony/Hewitt mg. If you have will you do so again?

	1820 Bedford CFC	1830 Amherst CFC	1840 Amherst CFC	1850 Amherst LK search	suggested birth
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\CENANTHA					
Anthony	1776/94	1771/80	1771/80	1771/72	1771/72
Sarah [1]	1776/94	1781/90	1781/90	1786/87	1786/87
son1	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1812
son2	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1813
dau1	1811/20	1811/15	1811/15	m?	1814
dau2	1811/20	1816/20	1811/15	m?	1816
dau3		1821/25	m?		1821
dau4		1821/25	m?		1823
Edetha		1826/30	1826/30	1824/25	1824/25
dau6		1826/30	1826/30	m.	1827 [2]
William	grson?		1836/40	1835/36	1835/36
	1 agric				
	1 slave	0 slave			

NOTE [1] Mg. 1812, but Anthony ae 41 and Sarah ae 26 then.
 Anthony m. Sarah Hewitt 1812 Bedford
 [2] Sarah 41 at last child

Incidental to the foregoing and not of consequence for it:

On 12/1/79 I read Roll 131 1820 VA for Christians. I record the same 9 Christians as CFC , on the same pages there listed, but with the following discrepancies:

Will C.

LK 2 in commerce CFC none

LK 9 slaves CFC 15

Charles L.

LK 1 free colored 6 slaves

CFC 7 slaves

John B.

LK 8 in agric

CFC 4

LK 6 free colored 14 slaves

CFC 10 slaves

Charles H.

LK 5 free colored 5 slaves

CFC 10 slaves

Elijah

LK 1 manuf, 1 free colored, 3 slaves

CFC 4 slaves

Mourning

LK 3 free colored, 14 slaves

CFC 17 slaves

Charles

LK 4 free colored, 8 slaves

CFC 12 slaves.

NOTE:

In a previous reading of 1820 for the 9 Christians I have a notation "3 entries for Amherst are among Nelson County on Roll 130"

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

12 JUL 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

Searching in my files, without success so far, for an important
and well-known document The Leonora Ellen Jones Compilation of 1917.

Incidental result, enclosed. Thought of interest to you and
others. Glad to identify and share.

Before 1800
After 1800
Woodsons

han

CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS BEFORE 1800

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\BEF1800

7/12/97

This is an unordered listing of documents in the DCA legal-size manila folder labelled VIRGINIA CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS BEFORE 1800. Some are technically PUBLICATIONS, not strictly documents. There is another folder AFTER 1800

James to Turner Hunt Christian 1758 Bedford
 Geo. Christian to Thomas Miller 1785 Goochland (his inheritance)
 Stratton Genealogy
 "Charles Christian married Judith Woodson" (LK study)
 Edmund New wills 4 Jul & 8 Aug 1726 Henrico
 Charles to Elijah 1775 Amherst
 Charles to son John 1770 Goochland
 Charles Christian vs Wm extr of John & William Gregory 1768 Goochland
 James Christian will 1752 Albemarle
 Bible of Thomas Clay (1745-)
 Susannah Christian Whitney will 1784 Buckingham
 John Hunt will 1727 CC Co.
 William vs Rebecca 1744 Goochland
 William vs Rebecca 1752
 George Hunt will 1725 CC Co.
 James Bryant will 1783 Powhatan 4 copies
 Judith Christian m. Benjamin Lacy FGR
 James to Turner Hunt Christian Bedford 1758 2 copies
 Thomas to son Robert 1735 Goochland
 Topographic Stonewall VA with plats by David Oglesby
 John&Mary to Pendleton 1799 Amherst 368 1/2 acres
 John&Mary to Pendleton 1799 Amherst 191 1/2 acres
 Survey for Turner Hunt Christian 1760 Bedford 3 copies
 Charles sr [= jr] to son John 1777/1770? Goochland 2 copies
 Charles sr to Charles jr gift 400 ac 3 Jun & sale 280 ac 19 Aug 1754
 Goochland
 John of Westover from John Payne 71 ac Goochland 1754
 Susannah Christian Whitney will 1784 Buckingham
 Charles to Elijah 1775 Amherst
 Yantis: Montgomery VA 1790 Survey Book D excerpts
 Bible Col. John Hunt Christian
 Robert will 1748 Albemarle
 Heads of Families VA 1782-1785 index Christian, Leake
 John&Mary to James Bryant 1799 Amherst
 Turner Christian, Whitney, Oglesby plats Buckingham 1780
 James Coleman will 1768 Albemarle
 Thomas sil appraisal 1744 Goochland
 Charles vs William 1767 Goochland
 Thomas 100 acre patent 1657 James City and reissue 1662
 Robert jr will 1785/1791 Amherst
 Christian index CC CO. will book 2
 Wreck Island Creek plat map by David Oglesby
 Charles will 1783 Goochland
 Elizabeth (Collier) w. Robert Harrison release dower 1769 CC Co.
 John&Mary to John & Drury 1799 Amherst
 "Susanna returns the accounts" CC Deeds & Wills 1766-1772
 John & Drury to David Patteson 1765 Amherst

Anthony to David Murry 200 acres inheritance 1753 Goochland
Thomas will 1736 Goochland
LeRoy Upshaw m. Elizabeth Bradley 1769 Bedford bond
Cabell: Majors and Their Marriages preliminary notes
Lewis Christian erroneous s/o Thomas sil my withdrawn sheets
Reece to Thomas 1760 Bedford 164 acres
Thomas to Isham & Anthony 1790 400 acres Montgomery
Map Lunenburg Jefferson & Fry 1750
John Buffalo Bible
West Virginia historical counties maps

CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS AFTER 1800

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\AFT1800

7/12/97

This is an unordered listing of documents in the DCA legal-size manila folder labelled VIRGINIA CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS AFTER 1800. Some are technically PUBLICATIONS or photos, not strictly documents. There is another folder BEFORE 1800

Koos 50th anniversary
 H. Arsell Civil war exemption 1864
 Thomas Branch desc chart
 James&Mary to Drury 1801 Amherst
 David A. jr pedigree & William Diuguid FGR
 Spencer chart interpretations
 Cedar Grove photo c. 1890 with lintels
 William Christian 1812 record (other crew)
 Isaac White/Mary Warren Christian b. 1806 Bible
 William Diuguid Christian Bible
 Bettie L. Christian Bible
 Patteson Papers VA Archives excerpts
 Turner Christian record sheets abandoned
 John Christian will CC Co 1811 inventory 1812
 Christian Family Cmty Mountain View plat
 William will 1808 CC Co & Accounts settlement
 Mary Agnes Thornhill Christian b. & d. cert
 Jones Compilation and related documents description
 DAR listing incl. 2 Johns
 Ravenswood look-alike photo
 Heath Jones Christian ltr of his widow 1889
 Frank Lester Christian death cert & obit (1962) 2 copies
 Cedar Grove sketch by Wm. Armistead Christian
 Jones Library card file & film deaths
 Spring Hill Cmty, Lynchburg, plat
 William Asbury Christian obit 1936
 Edward Christian Glass reminiscences by his dau
 Heat Jones Christian Notes on Law 1930 2 pages
 Canvas painting of Christiansburg (other crew)
 James&Mary to Drury et al 1801 Amherst
 Jackson's 3 grgrson photo 1982
 William Edmund Christian/Julia Jackson wedding announcement
 Jackson's children photos
 James Hamilton Christian by Mayme Christian
 John H. Christian (1819-1905) Bible
 The Ravenswood Paper by Henrietta Christian
 Belle Isle c. 1847 (?? photography hadn't been invented)
 Stonewall Jackson Bible 2 copies
 William Armistead Christian re Cedar Grove
 Clarke Chart from Gen. Christian Clarke Guarrant, Heath, Miller, etc
 Mobile chart (of Christians)
 Cabell chart descendants of Thomas I 1930
 Cherry Bottom notes by William Armistead Christian
 Col. William Christian record sheets abandoned (other crew)
 Vessie Christian Bible
 Frances A. will 1862 Lynchburg
 Tilman et al vs. Dawson 1811

David Confederate Army Life 1925

Augustus Christian Wilcox complaint re his will 1857 CC Co.

Augustus Christian will 1857 CC Co.

Frank Bradley (NY) Crump, Gregory

Appomattox Co. Highway map

Appomattox Co. Highway map with old Buckingham line

James G. & Drury bond for Robert W. orphans 1834 Amherst

Drury Christian as constable 1835 Amherst

Photos and description Cherry Bottom by Jim of Dunwoody

Topo Logan WV Agnes' birthplace

WOODSON DOCUMENTS

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\WOODSON

7/12/97

This is an unordered listing of documents and publications in The DCA legal-size folder labelled WOODSON DOCS. This is a special folder, of a non-DCA-ancestor, made to collect the Woodson family because of its connections with the Christians.

Woodson Genealogy chart 105" long relative to possible Christian connections, drawn up in utter amazement by Louis Koenig, March 1974.

Woodson descendants, by R. A. Brock, Richmond Standard 1880

Woodson Family, from WMQ 1902, expanding on Brock

Descendants from immigrant Joseph & Sarah to VA 1619 (source unknown)

Listing of Woodsons in Douglas Register -also mgs and wills

Woodsons & Waltons in Mg. Books P. E. Co 1780-1850 (from WMQ)

Charles Woodson will 1829 Cumberland

Drury Woodson will 1788 Cumberland m. Lucy Christian

Joseph Woodson will 1733 Goochland

**Agnes Branch Pearlman
2001 North Westwood Avenue
Santa Ana, California 92706
(714) 543-1448**

July 23, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Odds and #Ends

What a month this has been! Many of the repairs and orders for replacements following the burglary at Idyllwild have been made. In addition to handling that, I purchased a new computer and have spent more hours than I anticipated installing the system, programs, documents, etc. Amidst all this, house guests arrived for an unexpected stay. But I'm now ready to turn my attention to genealogy again.

I plan to attend the PAF workshop at our genealogical society's August meeting for assistance in converting the disks you sent from PC to Mac format. I'm apparently overlooking a simple step in the procedure I've been following without success.

RE: Which Joseph Woodson? Which Robert Christian?
Your letter of 28 June 1997

After duly checking my files, I am left with the same speculation you present. I do not have and cannot identify the deed you mention. Back to speculation: Joseph Woodson was likely the father of Judith Woodson, first wife of Charles Christian. As you probably recall, their daughter, Lucy Christian, married a cousin, Drury Woodson.

In reviewing copy of the abstract for estate of Joseph Woodson (1742) that you sent, I was impressed by the appearance of so many surnames that figured in Christian connection--not just in Goochland County, Virginia. Consider: Rogers, Pane/Payne/Paine, Mosby/possibly Mosly/Moseley, Bennett/Bennin, Pleasants, Fuqua, Cocke.

RE: Samuel as Chappellear--assigned son of Walter Leake
Your letter of 2 July 1997

My sources for family of Walter and Judith (Mask) Leake include not only Chappellear but correspondents who may well have obtained their data from the same book. I have never engaged in original research on the Leake family. Actually, I show eleven children including Samuel as well as a Walter, Jr., who presumably died before his father's will date in 1757. James L. Christian and Jane G. Putnam provided information about the family of Walter and Judith (Mask) Leake. Both are excellent researchers and obtained many original documents although they also depended on published sources. Jane mentions that Walter as well as his brother John had a son named Samuel. I wish I could offer more.

July 23, 1997

Re: Anthony and Sally (Hewitt) Christian
Yours of 7 July 1997 & mine of 30 June 1997

Since most of my information about this couple (other than their marriage) is based on speculation and inferences (and there were no correspondents or subscribers interested in them), I did not publish anything about this "probable" family in *Christian Family Chronicles*. Also, I had never before developed a census profile for them. I believe you will find the following a satisfactory merging of your information and mine. Birth dates below are calculated from age range given in the census:

	1820 Bedford	1830 Amherst	1840 Amherst	1850 Amherst
Anthony Christian	1776-1794	1770-1780	1770-1780	c. 1772
Sally (Hewitt)	1776-1794	1780-1790	1780-1790	c. 1788
m b. c. 1813	1810-1820	1810-1815	-	-
m b. c. 1814	1810-1820	1810-1815	-	-
f b. c. 1815 (Amanda)	1810-1820	1810-1815	-	-
f b. c. 1820 (Elizabeth)	1810-1820	1815-1820	1820-1825	-
f b. c. 1822 (Elvira)		1820-1825	1820-1825	-
f b. c. 1825 (Editha)		1820-1825	1825-1830	c. 1825
f b. c. 1827 (Janetta)		1825-1830	1825-1830	-
f b. c. 1829		1825-1830	-	-

All the details we know about the above individuals (marriage dates, etc.) work out perfectly with the above birth ranges. In 1840 I would assume that both sons had married and had homes of their own. Certainly one of them probably had children since the fourteen-year-old William Christian was undoubtedly living with his grandparents in 1850. In 1840 Amanda had already moved out and was married. I believe it was her daughter, Sarah Padget, who was living with the grandparents in 1850. Elizabeth was probably between marriages, thus in her parents' household in 1840. Elvira, of course, was married in 1841 and out of the household in 1850. Editha was still at home in 1850. Janetta married in 1849 and was out of the household in 1850. It is my guess that the unidentified female died between 1830 and 1840. What do you think?

You mentioned that Anthony may have been married previously. I believe that is quite likely and thought I had mentioned to you the possibility that his first wife was Rebecca Prosser, whom an Anthony Christian married 25 May 1795 in Powhatan County, Virginia. I look forward to your comments.

Responding to your question, Anthony Christian married Sarah "Sally" Hewitt, according to Quaker records, on the 22nd day of the 11th month in 1812.

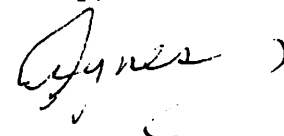
RE: 1820 Census entries in Amherst County, Virginia

Thank you for sending list of discrepancies between your reading and mine. I am quite curious and will take the first opportunity to look again at the microfilm. I have no idea how I could have missed so many free colored.

RE: The Leonora Ellen Jones Compilation of 1917

I appreciate your sending copy of the documents in the Compilation.

Sincerely,



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx (830)-980-7440

20 JUL 1997

ANNE CLEM
FRIENDS MEETING
P O BOX 6127
SAN ANTONIO TX 78209

.Dear Anne -

... yours postmarked 7/18/97 ...

Thanks so much for your help! Hope I read your last name right.

Your computerese is well beyond mine. Among my wife, 2 sons, and me we have in our family in San Antonio 13 computers. They keep buying every upgrade and I get the hand-me-downs. My sons poke fun at me for being in the Model-T Ford stage. So Internet and Windows are obscure mysteries for me.

But if you can: I do need some deeper inquiry on Quaker dating. Is there not some overall authority on the history of The Friends? Other denominations have national headquarters devoted to their history, from which genealogists can get historical information about their churches and ministers. As I (poorly) understand The Friends there is no organizational hierarchy and therefore unlikely that they have a center for history. But what I need is some historian of Quakerism who can enlighten me on some points not addressed in what you sent me. Some of points needing further inquiry are as follows.

1.

I understand that double-dating is needed strictly only in the years when one society was using Julian and the rest of the world was using Gregorian, e.g. England and colonies before 3 Sep 1752 Julian (= 14 Sep 1752 Gregorian). Incidentally the English motive for not adopting the Gregorian Calendar when most of the rest of the world did after 13 Oct 1582 - was a religious one akin to the motive of the Quakers in not wanting to use pagan names for months. Those English were not going to take up with popish schemes which Henry VIII had kicked out of England 50 years before.

However, in the Colonies people used the not-necessary double dating to some extent before the switch in 1752 as well as for several years after. I don't suppose the Quakers were any more precise, so presumably one finds double dates in Meetings even after 14 Sep 1752 Gregorian. And therefore I cannot expect that any historian can tell you just when a particular Meeting switched over from March as Month # 1 to January as Month # 1. But I'm hoping somebody will make a stab at it, at least as a generality.

And, while I'm at it, I need to know when, if ever, they stopped the practice of numbers and started using month names!

2.

The article you sent has the statement " Dual dating is applicable only for the first three months (to 25 Mar) of the present calendar and not for the other nine months". (Incidentally it is to 24 March as 25 March was the New Years Day for Julian whereupon the two years became the same.)

But the problem here is with the Quaker numbering under the Julian calendar. The article assigns February as the 12th month and March as the 1st month. But in the Julian calendar the year did not end with February; it ended on March 24th. But if we're to call February the 12th month, what number do we assign to the first 24 days of March? And if we call that the 1st month, of what year?, and then what do we assign as the last 7 days of March?

Anne, you understand I'm not asking YOU these questions. They are just examples of some of the complexities that I'd like to discuss with somebody who knows more about it than I do so far. I'm just hoping you might point me toward such a fellow.

I have made an extensive study of the calendars of genealogical interest of America, England and Germany and have created my own computer program which given a date in any of four calendars will produce the date in all of the other three, plus a lot of other calendar data. The four are:

The Julian Day	used by the astronomers
The Julian Annunciation	New Years Day = March 25
The Julian Circumcision	New Years Day = Jan 1
The Gregorian	New Years Day = Jan 1.

Thanks again for your help -

Agnes with ltr

'Quaker' Dates

I found this
don't believe it or
not - on the Quaker
web page!
hope it helps.

When I started out on my own genealogical project, I began by entering all of my grandmother's meticulous research into my genealogy software. Encountering dates such as 12 da, 4mo. 1660, I blithely entered them into my computer as April 12, 1600! Fortunately for me, one of my first correspondents - Cheska Wheatley - happens to be an expert on Quaker genealogy and she quickly set me straight. The following is what I received from her, and I've found it to be very clear and useful!

"OUR QUAKER ANCESTORS Finding Them in Quaker Records" by Ellen Thomas Berry & David Allen Berry

I'll keep looking,
and if I find anything
else, I'll send it on.
Peace, Anne
Clam
FMSA

From Chapter VII "Quaker Records and Some Possible Problems" pg. 67 and 68:

"Another pitfall for the purist can be the unique way the Quakers dated events. They did not use names for days of the week or months of the year since most of these names were derived from the names of pagan gods. A date such as August 19, 1748 will never be found. Rather it would be written as "19th da 6th mo 1748." Sometimes this will be written as 6mo 19da 1748. Why 6th month since August is the 8th month? The Quakers, along with everyone else in the American Colonies and England, did not begin using the Gregorian calendar until 1752. Under the Julian calendar the year began on March 25th; March was the first month and February was the twelfth month. This is something of a problem when an event occurred in the months of January, February or up to March 25th, for then the date is given as 1748/1749. Such a dating practice satisfied everyone, including civil authorities, if for instance an inheritance was being established.

You may find that some legal documents will read "the 8th mo 5th day 1748 in the month called October." It is disconcerting when a date such as 30th da 11th mo 1722/1723 is found. The double year indicates that the old calendar was in use. Even though the Gregorian Calendar was adopted in 1582, as mentioned above it was 1752 before the change was universally accepted. We are emphasizing this point here so that if exact days, months, and years are wanted, the old Quaker records must be used with great caution. Remember that until 1752 "1st mo" is March.

We would like to point out also that you may find secondary material (genealogies are a case in point) in which the compiler transcribed dates incorrectly - for instance, "30th da 11th mo 1738/1739" rewritten as "Nov. 30, 1738/39" when the date in question is actually "30th January 1738/1739. The dual year must be used until you are quite certain the locale in question has adopted the Gregorian calendar (or until the Quaker records no longer have the dual form or the year is after 1752). Dual dating is applicable ONLY for the first three months (to 25 March) of the present calendar and NOT for the other nine months. The first date given is the Julian year, the second the Gregorian year."

Another way of finding whether the old Quaker method of dating is being used in any given set of records is to search back and forth until a month such as the "2nd mo" is found and then see if entries were made on either the 29th or 30th days. If this was done, then you will know the old system was being used and the month would be the present month of April rather than February. Other months can be used. For instance, if it is the "7th mo" and you find the "31st," you would know the new system is being used and the month is our present month of July rather than the Quaker September."

In other words, before 1752, 11th month was January; 12th month was February; 1st month was March; 2nd month was April and so on.

1752 and after, 1st month was January, 2nd month was February, 3rd month was March...just as we number the months today.

When recording dates found in Quaker records, it is preferred practice to copy them as they are found and to record the source. Too often, dates have been transformed incorrectly in secondary sources and these dates should always be verified by the original monthly meeting records.

If you are using a commercial data base which does not permit entry of dates which reflect the manner in which they are found in the original records, I recommend putting only the year in the date field. In the next field where you would ordinarily enter the name of a city or township, enter the date again but as it was found. This can be followed by the name of the Monthly Meeting where the date was recorded, followed by the State.

When you print a family group sheet or other chart your output may look like this:

Mary Quaker

b. 1743 2 3m 1743 New Garden MM, NC

d. 1755 3 1m 1755 Deep River MM, NC

bur. 1755 5 1m 1755 Deep River FBG, NC

John Quaker

b. 1745/46 4 1m 1745/6 New Garden, MM, NC.

This may seem redundant, but to the recipient of your chart, it will be abundantly clear that your source came from an original church record and was not copied from the IGI or Ancestral File which are notorious for incorrectly recording this type of date.

BACK
HOME || CONTENTS || MAIL

FRIENDS MEETING OF SAN ANTONIO
(QUAKERS)

P.O. BOX 6127
SAN ANTONIO, TX 78209

SAN ANTONIO, TX 782XX 16:27 07/18/97



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

July 27, 1997

*Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258*

Dear Lou:

RE: Quaker Dating Method

Thank you for sending copy of your letter to Anne Clem with the enclosure about Quaker Dating that was published on the Internet. I took it as an occasion to try out accessing the World Wide Web with my new computer. I found the same article but no other covering the subject.

From all indications, the article was written by an authority; however, I must say that it does not conform with my recollection of the information I received years ago from another source. Unfortunately, my memory on the subject is hazy, so I cannot be as precise about it as I would like. I still plan to pursue the subject when I next visit the library because I share your concerns about March being designated as the first month since the New Year's Day was March 25 by the Julian Calendar and wonder how the month was split if the dating method described is accurate.

I'll let you know if I discover anything significant and am sure you will do the same for me if you receive any additional answers.

This letter is also being used to try out one of the new fonts that arrived on the computer. If I wish to use a script, this one seems to be more legible than the one I used on my old machine. The only way to really tell is to see the printout, however.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

8 AUG 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 7/23/97 odds & ends ...

1.

You cannot identify the deed I mention, which was James & wife Susannah to Robert Woodson 13 Apr 1743. I don't have the deed either (was looking for it to send to you). All I have is the Valentine Papers and the C of O Minutes index and deed index, the last two sent by you.

2.

Have to rule out your speculation that the grantee was likely Joseph Woodson father of Judith who m. Charles Christian sr. He died in 1734. Maybe the grantee was the son of the 1734 Joseph. He died in 1742. *— Sucks! That don't work, either.*

3.

Re Samuel Leake as s/o Walter Leake and Judith Mask, subject of the attachment from my Walter Leake references # 14 that I sent 2 Jul. That #14 concludes, so far as any evidence of mine contributes, that a Samuel Leake cannot be placed as child of Walter & Judith. I dispose of Chappellear's assignment of such because from the will, which is what Chappellear attests, the only mention of a Samuel is that heir Josiah is to pay Samuel 25 pounds.

Now you tell me that you have eleven children including a Samuel and a Water jr. who presumably died prior to the 1757 will. I have only ten children including the Samuel (whom I'm dragging along with my fingers crossed). I presume the other children other than Walter jr are the same as the ones I have. To that presumption I attach my Walter record sheet listing my ten. Do they match yours

Agnes, I know you're not Leake researcher so if this and the following is too much trouble for you please just let me inquire of James L. Christian and Jane G. Putnam. I have slight correspondence with the former. I won't get my nose out of joint.

I have not yet inquired of Princeton and the Presbyterians.

4.

You say Jane mentions that Walter [m. Mask] as well as his brother John had a son named Samuel. I have Walter s/o William Leake, the immigrant and Mary Bostick. William's children I have from Chappalear and our old-timey CFC correspondent Richard Brenneman

as Walter, Mary, William jr., Jane, and Richard - but no John to be a brother of Walter and have a "cousin Samuel". I presume only Jane can elucidate that.

I admit with regret that my research on Leakes has been sketchy.

By the way, do you have a current address for that peripatetic Brenneman?

5.

About the "Leonora Ellen Jones Compilation". Incidentally I have since found it, filed where it should be and that's why I couldn't find it. What I sent you was not the Compilation. The Compilation was simply listed as one of the documents in a folder "After 1800".

The Compilation is itself a multipage letter from Jones of GA, indefatigable scout and recruiter for DAR among her relatives, dated 1917 to the famous The Rev. James Martin Shofner, relating his Christian ancestry. She had a Bible the main source, which Bible I have tried over the years to track down among her heirs without success. Will send it to you if you wish. It's entirely Christians because the Rev's wife Willie Jane Glover was a Christian descendant.

6.

Census comparison Anthony & Sally Hewitt.

First of all: I'm ashamed. My comparison, sent you 11/28/96, the original here attached - had a BIG error, which you see I have corrected in the today's version, also attached. Also I have added that the 1830 was my own reading of the census, although it checked with the CFC. So much for my raw corrections prior to your 7/23/97 insights.

A minor point. Believe I have told you of my scheme for deriving birth dates from ages at a given date. But, in case, I repeat:

A person with 1850 census age 18, i.e. as of Jun 1 1850, was born in the year ending Jun 1 1832, that is sometime between Jun 2 1831 and Jun 1 1832. (If he was born on Jun 1 1831 he would be aged 19 in the census - if it was done right.) So he would be age 18 from Jun 2 1849 to Jun 1 1850. So although "about 1832" is not incorrect, a closer dating is 1831/1832. And this is the way I arrive at my 1811/1815, 1826/1830, etc.

For example, you report for 1850 Anthony c. 1772. I report that as 1771/1772. OK. BUT, and this is the reason for all this stuff, you report Sally as c. 1788, but my reading of the census has birth 1786/1787. Either your or my subtraction is wrong or your or my reading of the age in the census is wrong. Unfortunately I can't locate my actual census notes but I must have read the age of Sally as 63. You, if you subtracted right, must have read it as 62. If your library has the 1850 Amherst would you check that reading? (You know I can't get to my library).

7.

A maybe major point. You reason that "the 14-year-old William Christian was undoubtedly living with his grandparents in 1850". But you don't show this 14-year-old in your listing (in the letter). However you also do not show in your listing the 0-5 male in CFC's 1840 who would be my 1836/40, both of whom I tag as a probable grandson as you do. So maybe you are just restricting your listing to children, not grandchildren.

8.

A major point. In your listing and my comparison there are 2 males [= sons], 6 females, and 1 young male that we want to make a grandson because there's a ten-year gap between the youngest daughter and him. And your listing as to the age groupings and my comparison agree over all 4 censuses. So far so good.

Your six females you supply with names, I with numbers;

Amanda Elizabeth Elvira Editha Janetta unnamed
dau1 dau2 dau3 dau4 dau5 dau6.

(Of which only Editha is left at home and named in 1850)

dau3 & dau 4 are interchangeable, that is we can't say which is which. Ditto with dau5 & dau6. Better make that the names are interchangeable and stick with my numbers.

However your 4 daughters in 1840 do not mesh with those in 1830. I believe you've typed the 1840s one row too high. If you'll move them down one row you will see that they match the 1830s exactly. MY comparison does so match up my daus 3,4,5,6

If you do that your Editha, my dau4, will come out 1820-1825 in your system 1821/1825 in mine and her position in your 1850 will remain in the row you have it in and will match up the 1820-1825, my 1821/1825 with your existing Editha 1850 c. 1825, my 1824/1825.

I'm assuming we can agree on this item, before I go to the next.

9.

You ascribe the unnamed female, my dau6, as a granddaughter, Sarah Padget b. 1826/1830, d/o Amanda, whom you and I both have tagged as married 1830 to 1840. Do you know from other sources that there was a Sarah Padget, born 1826/1830, d/o Amanda?

The reasons I'm reluctant to accept dau6 as a grdau are: (1) her 4-year age bracket in 1830 and 1840 is the same as her Aunt Edetha's in those censuses so there has to be some overriding evidence that they are not sisters rather than aunt and niece; (2) her mother/grandmother was only 40-44 when they were born, still within child-bearing age.

10.

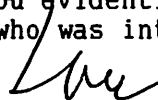
You guess that dau6 died 1830-1840. That's based on her absence from the household in 1840 in your listing. But if this house of cards isn't toppling you've moved the rows down by one in 1840, leaving dau6 in the household in 1840.

11.

The same moving moves Elizabeth out of the household in 1840 so it is not necessary to call between marriages as a reason for being in the household.

12.

You can foresee that I'm going to be asking you for greater detail on this family which you evidently have but did not publish because you never found anybody who was interested in it - except now ME.



Anthony census comparisons original & corrected
Walter Leake record sheet

THE DESCENDANTS OF CHARLOU'S ANCESTORS

Please:
Give all 3 names, 1st, middle, last
Use maiden names of females
Use separate sheet for each marriage
Date format: 3 Apr 1954

2057

434

Name WALTER LEAK
 Father's Name William nac 868 dca
 Mother's Name Mary Gastick nac 869 dca
 Birth Date 1695 C 1704 Birth place "Rocky Spring" Goodland, VA
 City, County, State

Places Lived
 Date bet 1687 City, County, State
 Occupation (incl. spouse)
10 Jul 1698 St Peter Northam
St James Parish Goodland
"Rocky Spring" "

Judith Leak
Wife of Leak (269)

Married Judith Leak (#) Mark (#) Date C 1720 City, County, State VA
 nac dca
 Spouse born 14 Apr 1698 St Peter, NK VA
 Spouse died > 1758 Goodland (Berks) VA
 Spouse buried
 Spouse's Father's Name John Mark 870
 Spouse's Mother's Name Elizabeth 871

2058

bur Rocky Spring (1)

Children (4)
 B.O.# Date City, County, State
 ✓ Josiah Leak sr C 19 Mar 1730 "Rocky Spring" Goodland, VA
 ✓ William " 2 1723/25 "
 ✓ Mask * 1735 "
 ✓ Samuel - not " in will - 2 1733 "
 ✓ Elisha 2 Feb 1739 "
 ✓ John 1731/1735 "
 ✓ Elizabeth 1748/2 "
 ✓ Judith 1751/20 "
 ✓ Mary 201 "
 ✓ Christian 1751/20 "

Capt

Church Will 31 Oct 1757 City, County, State
 Date of Death 1758 Place of Death "Rocky Spring" Goodland VA
 Burial Date Burial Place "
 Address if still living

	1820 Bedford CFC	1830 Amherst LK search	1840 Amherst CFC	1850 Amherst LK search	suggested birth
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\CENANTHA	DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS				
Anthony	1776/94	1771/80	1771/80	1771/72	1771/72
Sarah [1]	1776/94	1781/90	1781/90	1786/87	1786/87
son1	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1812
son2	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1813
dau1	1811/20	1811/15	m?		1814
dau2	1811/20	1816/20	m?		1816
dau3		1821/25	1821/25	m?	1821
dau4		1821/25	1821/25	m?	1823
Edetha		1826/30	1826/30	1824/25	1824/25
dau6		1826/30	1826/30	m.	1827 [2]
William	grson?		1836/40	1835/36	1835/36
	1 agric				
	1 slave	0 slave			

NOTE [1] Mg. 1812, but Anthony ae 41 and Sarah ae 26 then.
 Anthony m. Sarah Hewitt 1812 Bedford
 [2] Sarah 41 at last child

Agnes Branch Pearlman
2001 North Westwood Avenue
Santa Ana, California 92706
(714) 543-1448

August 15, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Your letter of August 9 just arrived, and I will try to respond to a few of the questions posed therein. As I mentioned in my last letter, I was ready to turn my attention to genealogy. Research had to be postponed, however, because our local genealogical has been closed for summer vacation. It will not reopen until next Tuesday. I have a list of items to check. In the meantime:

RE: Walter Leake family

Keep in mind that none of what I have has been documented, so I accept it all as tentative. My records on the family are probably sketchier than yours since I have engaged in no original research on the family.

First: The last address I show for Richard Brenneman was in 1984:
304 Newbury Street, Suite #268
Boston, MA 02115

He has probably moved several times since then.

Back to family of Walter and Judith (Mask) Leake. Following are eleven children born in Goochland Co., VA, that my records show:

John, born c. 1718; m. ?Judith Ford
William, born c. 1720, d. 1776 Anson Co., NC; m. 1761 Judith Moseley
Mary, born c. 1722; m. c. 1736 Charles Christian
Christian "Kitty"; m. c. 1750 William Johnson
Judith Leake; (note that she's not the one who m. John Christian)
Elizabeth; m. c. 1751 James Coleman
Josiah, b. 19 Mar. 1730; m. 1) Ann Fenton, 2) Ann (?Leake) Minter,
3) Ann (?Leake) Foster
Samuel, b. c. 1733, d. 1775-76 Albemarle Co., VA; m. Elizabeth Morris
Mask, b. c. 1735, d. 1813; m. 22 Nov. 1758 Patience Morris
Elisha, b. Feb. 1739, d. 19 Oct. 1806; m. 1) Joyce Thompson and
2) Fanny Curd
Walter, Jr., d. ante 1757

As you can see, with minor exceptions in estimated dates, the data essentially matches your record.

August 15, 1997

RE: Anthony and Sally (Hewitt) Christian

A few comments about the census comparisons: You are certainly right about the probable need for my moving the 1840 female listings down one notch. In that way, the age ranges match perfectly and Elizabeth/dau2 would be out of the household. In listing the daughters as I did in 1840, I had estimated Elizabeth as born 1820 on the cusp of the two ranges and at home before her second marriage. It is just as likely that she is out and that the youngest is indeed daughter six or granddaughter still alive in 1840 and 1850.

I like your method of estimating ages from the 1850 listings. I had always simply used the "about/c." or another word to use as an estimate with certainly a plus or minus one year but actually a plus or minus five years to be closer to what usually proves to be the case. Yes, I had read age 62 in 1850 for Anthony's wife. I cannot recheck until the library reopens.

As for the young boy "0-5" in 1840: If you recheck, you will find that he is listed in CFC; but I inadvertently omitted him in my last letter. I would consider him a grandson, listed as William Christian in 1850.

As for Sarah Padget: I have nothing from other sources that there was a Sarah Padget, d/o Amanda. That was simply an inference. She may well be the unnamed female designated as such by me and by you as dau6. Perhaps later Amherst County, Virginia, records will shed light on the actual situation. I have never checked the marriage records there past 1850, for example.

That's about it until the library reopens next week.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back under the name.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

9 AUG 1997

see mine of 6/22/97, same subject

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/17/97 John s/o Nicholas maybe ...

I agree that those children of John & Fada do not mesh with my Census Comparison for him, nor with that for the other John, s/o Christopher either. What a mess!

However, a little glimmer of light: Reference 9 (adding to the 1-5 that you already have, attached, places a mg date for this census John. Reference 10 provides an additional tie that John m. Fada is s/o Nicholas (not s/o Christopher).

I guess our [= my] only recourse is to get in touch some way with their descendants, including the Pivernetz whom you last heard from in 1985. Hoo Boy!

I agree with your judgement that a move to KY in 1803 is too early. I interpret the statement about the Mount Carmel Baptist Church built as early as 1825, and among the ministers John Christian, as inconsistent with John having been in Todd Co. as early as 1803. Agnes, do you not have the birthplaces of those children you list? They would give his location up to 1817.

Re your list: You have Nancy d. 16 Feb 18875. Is that 1887, 1885, or 1875?

Finally, I judge that your data come from some extensive research and write-up because (1) it contains so many day/month/year dates and (2) only 3 of the birth dates are D/M/Y - if they came from a Bible they'd all be D/M/Y.

Your comments or a weary "DUH" welcome.

John refs 9, 10

Loe

John ; 10 Nicholas? *ref*

6, 7, 8 Agnes ltr opposite ->

=====

9.

Basis for mg date: See Census Comparison. 1st child 1785-1790, allows mg 1784-1789. But remaining 6 children all born 1791-1800, 6 children in 9 years. Likely that gap between 2nd and 1st was of same magnitude. Therefore place 1st birth at 1790, thus mg at 1789.

=====

10.

Additional basis for this John as s/o Nicholas: he named a son Nicholas.

=====

Agnes Branch Pearlman
2001 North Westwood Avenue
Santa Ana, California 92706
(714) 543-1448

August 21, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: John Christian, probable s/o Nicholas
Yours of June 22 & August 9 plus mine of June 17

The questions posed in your letter of August 9 make me realize how incomplete the data was in my letter of June 17. As a result, I not only reviewed the information I sent then but also my exchange with John W. Christian of Phoenix, Arizona, so I can now offer a few more facts. (After I finish this letter, I'm going to write to him again; the last time was in 1988.)

From the 1850 census records, I found that the first five children of Rev. John and Fada (Harris) Christian that I listed in my letter were born in North Carolina whereas the youngest four were born in Kentucky. The last to be born in North Carolina was Miles H., who was born 4 May 1809. This would seem to indicate that the family did not move to Kentucky until 1809 or later. Of course, it is possible that John was already going back and forth between NC and KY in order to preach and perform pastoral duties in what was then Logan County, Kentucky (later Todd County).

The daughter Nancy whom I showed as having died 16 Feb. 18875 should have had the date of 1875 shown.

According to John W. Christian, there is a Death Record of Todd Co., KY, that shows the following: Deceased: John Christian, white, male, age 86, farmer, Oct. 1858; cause of death—old age. Name of parents: Nicholas and Martha; place of birth—North Carolina. His will was recorded 30 November 1857, a year before he died?????? Maybe that is the will date rather than recording date!

The name given for mother, "Martha" instead of "Sarah," would seem to indicate that the entry is either in error or that Nicholas was married more than once if indeed he was married to Sarah Smith. Notice that John's daughter Martha was born in 1794, apparently the first child and possibly named for her deceased mother. I, therefore, estimate the marriage year for John and Fada as 1793. It is my opinion that the other children living in John's 1800 household were possibly boarding students. This would account for the census discrepancies.

Sincerely,



Agnes Branch Pearlman
2001 North Westwood Avenue
Santa Ana, California 92706
(714) 543-1448

August 22, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Quaker dating methods

The enclosed photocopy of the "Editor's Note from Volume III of **Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy** has a complete discussion of the dating methods used at various times by the Quakers as well as the adaptations made in the publication. I believe that it answers all the outstanding questions we have had.

When I last used the library before their vacation closure, Volume VI for Virginia was the only one in its collection. It now has Volumes III, IV, V, and VI. I'm pleased that the Editor quoted from Volume I in Volume III with its e

RE: Billy Christian and William Davis

I have also enclosed photocopy of the entry for William Davis from Volume VI. If you recall, the entry for Billy Christian referred us to the William Davis entry. You will find that they are two different individuals.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right.

Enclosures

Agnes Branch Pearlman
2001 North Westwood Avenue
Santa Ana, California 92706
(714) 543-1448

August 23, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: 1820 Census discrepancies between LK & CFC in yours of July 7, 1997

It turned out to be quite an interesting experience reviewing the Amherst County, Virginia, 1820 census. The microfilmed pages were badly scratched, so extra care and caution were required; and I did the best I could.

The major finding was that there was not a single free colored in the subject households. Judging by the arithmetic compared with the entries, apparently you had counted the youngest category of slaves as "free colored" whereas the "free colored" columns are located to the right of all "slaves" columns. For the households listed, there were no "free colored" entries.

Basically, with the exception of entries for John B. Christian, CFC shows the correct counts. John B. Christian should have 8 in agriculture and 20 slaves—neither LK nor CFC had correct slave count. Your count adding 6 free to 14 slaves would have been correct whereas apparently in my original notes I duplicated 4 agriculture and 10 slave entries for Charles H. Christian on John B. Christian line.

RE: 1810 Amherst Co., VA, Census from yours of March 20, 1996
from Eakle Progress Report #3

Our question: Does enumerator follow duplicate names with initials, etc. as "S.G." following one James Christian?

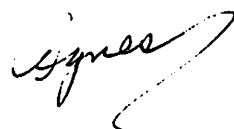
Answer: Those initials are unique. There are many with "Sen" and "Jr." There are several seemingly "S.M." that are probably "Sen" that may even be the proper reading for James Christian's "S.G."

RE: 1820 Elbert Co., GA, Census from yours of March 20, 1996

Question: p. 187, line 29, Is the name Richard Christian, Reuben Christian, or otherwise?

Answer: Reuben Christian, as nearly as could be told; definitely not Richard, as the given name ended with "en."

Sincerely,



Incidental to the foregoing and not of consequence for it:

On 12/1/79 I read Roll 131 1820 VA for Christians. I record the same 9 Christians as CFC, on the same pages there listed, but with the following discrepancies:

Will C.

LK 2 in commerce CFC 7 agric CFC correct
LK 9 slaves CFC 15 slaves

Charles L.

LK 1 free colored 6 slaves CFC correct
CFC 7 slaves CFC 3 agric

John B.

LK 8 in agric } LK correct
CFC 4

LK 6 free colored 14 slaves } 20 slaves (neither correct)
CFC 10 slaves

Charles H.

LK 5 free colored 5 slaves CFC correct
CFC 10 slaves

Elijah

LK 1 manuf, 1 free colored, 3 slaves
CFC 4 slaves CFC 1 manuf CFC correct

Mourning

LK 3 free colored, 14 slaves
CFC 17 slaves CFC correct

Charles

LK 4 free colored, 8 slaves
CFC 12 slaves. copy illegible for slaves
but no free colored.

NOTE:

In a previous reading of 1820 for the 9 Christians I have a CFC correct notation "3 entries for Amherst are among Nelson County on Roll 130"

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

29 AUG 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/22/97 or was it 8/23? ...
... THE 1820 AMHERST CENSUS !! ...
... I enclose an aspirin for you to take before reading ...

Included in one of these was my sheet about discrepancies between CFC and LK 1820 Amherst Christians, with your notations in decisions between the two. Copy of your returned sheet attached, with my circled notations at the left, explained beyond.

First in explanation of the 8/22 vs 8/23 above:

Your 8/22 listed "enclosures" and did contain the Quaker dating stuff PLUS, I think, the 1820 sheet referred to in the preceding paragraph. However there was nothing in the letter about the 1820.

Your 8/23 was entirely about the 1820, but did not list any "enclosures" and I think did not enclose the 1820 sheet referred to.

There is the possibility that I had both of your letters open at the same time and I mistakenly associated the 1820 sheet with the 8/22 letter when actually it should have been a sole enclosure in the 8/23 letter.

Bolstering that concept is that the 8/22 listed "enclosures" while the 8/23 did not.

Anyway, regardless of who mixed them up, I have now associated and filed the 1820 sheet with your 8/23 letter and will treat them as one entity - which I am hereby responding to.

And you don't have to give any more thought to it, except to realize that all the following up to the identified paragraph on page 3 has been written in response to the 1820 sheet. The "identified paragraph" on page 3 addresses your statements re the 1820 in the 8/23 letter itself..

Agnes, we cannot let History remain with discrepancies between the two foremost Christian researchers in the country on the reading of the 1820 Census! Despite that the Census Bureau, past and present, has done everything it can to foster such discrepancies.

First to be settled is this: Are your notations the result of your recent rereading the 1820 on mf Roll 131? If they are, I'm going to be asking you to go back to the library and send me a print of the page being read, including especially the headings. Suspecting that they are NOT, I continue with this analysis.

I have read Roll 131 twice, first 4/12/79, and then as a check for more accurate numbers on 12/1/79. I recorded the data on two commercial forms, copies of each attached (with the dates added in bold for your convenience in identifying). You will note that the 4/12/79 form has only a column headed "Slaves", on which my notation in explanation reads: "total, by age and sex 8 col". That means that Roll 131 has 8 columns of slaves by age and sex, which exist in the original but which on this form have to be totalled by the reader and entered in that Column # 16 on the form. That's the first place in which readers may differ by not adding correctly.

You will also note my notation for another column (on the form) which I add and head: "F. C. 7 col". That means the roll I read has 7 columns for free colored, presumably also by age and sex. The rightmost notation says that there are other columns as well, e.g. foreign born, etc. . That there does exist, on what you read, a column or columns for free colored is confirmed by your notation that "copy illegible for slaves but no free colored".

With that established as to what columns are on the original, now turn your attention to my 12/1/79 sheet. There you see that free colored are lumped in one column and slaves lumped in another - making it necessary that the reader add them up himself, another possibility for error. When on 12/1/79 I read the census I had to add up the free colored and the slave columns to arrive at the numbers go put in the form's one column each for them. When you compare my two sheets, you see that on the 4/12/79 I have added all the slaves and free colored columns and placed the total in the "Slaves" column provided. By 12/1 79 I'd got smarter and added them separately and placed the sums in the two columns provided.

If you will now compare on your sheet (except for Will C., see later) my leftmost notation as # of "slaves" 4/12/79 with my 12/1/79 typing of slaves and free colored- you will see that in every case the total of my 12/1/79 slaves + free colored equals my 4/12/79 "slaves". In other words, as I have just gone through above, in 4/12/79 I lumped slaves and free colored; in 12/1/79 I separated them out. But you will also note that, except for John B., your CFC total equals the sum of my slaves + my free colored - and equals what I have for 4/12/79. That means that CFC added up slaves and free colored just as I did for 4/12/79.

For John B. CFC you apparently added wrong and got 10 instead of 20. And that brings up another puzzle. Your notation says "20 slaves neither correct". The question is: where did you get that "20 slaves"? Two possibilities:

1. In a recent rereading you read 20 slaves, correcting your reading for CFC of 10.
2. When you read for CFC you read correctly (or rather added correctly) as 20 slaves, but CFC made a mistyping of 10.

Which?

As for Will C., exempt from the discussion above. In the first place your notation "7 agric" is not pertinent to the problem here because my listing was of the discrepancies and there was no discrepancy since I also had 7 in agriculture. But it makes it uncertain what your "CFC correct" means. If it refers to CFC 15 slaves vs LK 9 slaves, then a shamefaced confession: the 9 slaves came from my 12/1/79 reading in which I read no free colored, so the 9 was evidently the sum of the age and sex columns for slaves. But on my 4/12/79 reading I have 15 in the form's slaves column, which as recited above I supposedly got by adding all slaves + all free colored. That's a discrepancy between my 4/12/79 and my 12/1/79 and I can't resolve it until somebody we both trust, namely you, rereads for us all the slaves and free colored columns. But at least we can say that for some category presumably slaves + free colored somewhere you got 15 and somewhere I got 15.

The "identified paragraph" referred to on Page 1:

Your 8/23 letter itself seems to answer my question: "Did you reread the Roll 131?" Apparently you did for you say "major finding was that there was not a single free colored in the subject households". That sounds as if you read the census page itself -and yet when I read Roll 131 I found several free colored in the families involved. That sounds as if there were two original census pages, i.e. volumes, one on Roll 131 that I read and one on another Roll that you just reread. (I understand there are such things as multiple copies of the enumerators' reports).

So much for you and me.
=====

Now to pursue my campaign to lambaste that hotbed of duplicity, stupidity, ignorance, illiteracy, and misinformation, The U. S. Census Bureau, past and present. And to get it recorded on paper.

I have two sources of information about the content of the 1820 Census. One of these is a single printed sheet put out by The National Archives CENSUS DATA, 1790-1890* *Adapted from a Census Bureau publication. GSA-WASH DC 65-224. I presume that's a printing by the General Services Administration of 1965.

For 1820 it has

"male and female slaves and free colored persons under 14 years. 14 and under 26, 26 and under 45, and 45 and upward"

You can't tell what that ambiguity means. We know from the original census forms that these four age categories apply separately to male slaves and to female slaves (corresponding to my "8 col" for the one column "slaves" on my 4/12/79). And presumably that they apply separately to male free colored and to female free colored (although my notation has only 7 columns, not 8). (My other source, beyond, confirms that for free colored there are 8 columns). But the ambiguous wording conveys that there are only 4 columns, each consisting of male slaves + female slaves + male free colored + female free colored.

You understand that I'm not blaming the Census Bureau for any sins committed by the commercial vendors of the forms we researchers use.

My other source is: Census Bureau: 200 Years of U.S. Census Taking: Population & Housing Questions, 1790-1990 Nov 1989 109 pages, which I have. This shows samples of the actual census forms, copy of the 1820 page 19 attached.

First we note with puzzlement the heading GENERAL POPULATION SCHEDULE USED IN THE STATE OF MASSACHUSETTS. Why Massachusetts? What about the other 26 states and territories of 1820?

Looking it over we see, sure enough, there's Free Colored Persons, 4 columns for males and 4 for females, as we have already deduced and expected. But where's the slaves? Can it be that the census form was too big to fit on page 19 so they sliced some of it off? Can't be - certainly the slave columns should occur between the whites and the free colored as we see in other census years. Besides if they were going to slice off a part they wouldn't slice off a part in the middle!

But then light dawns! There weren't any slaves in Massachusetts, legal slaves anyway! So presumably the non-slave-holding states had forms different from slave-holding states - and the author of this booklet was a 20th century abolitionist

But at least we know that there really were 8 columns for slaves and 8 columns for free colored and that summing them up in one way or another is not part of the official record but only the construction of the publishers of researchers' handy forms. And presumably handed down among researchers in that form as I do to you here.

her annotated sheet, returned
p. 19 "200 Years
my 4/12/79 sheet
my 12/1/79 sheet

1820 CENSUS — UNITED STATES

30 Dec 1820
 Benjamin B. Taliaferro Marshall

State _____ County _____ City _____ Call No. _____

Page	Head of Family	Free White Males						Free White Females					Foreigners not naturalized	Agriculture	Commerce	Manufactures	Free Colored	Slaves	Remarks
		Under 10	10-16	16-18	16-26	26-45	45 and over	Under 10	10-16	16-26	26-45	45 and over							
21	C's family																		
21A	10 Daniel F. Christian	1		1	1	1			1				6				1	65	
22	bottom will C "	3	1	2	2	1			2		1		7	2			9	15	
22A	1 Saml D "	1			1				1				1				1	see 1220	
	2 Charles L "	3					1	2	1				3				8	see 1220	
	3 John B "				2	3	1				1	1	8	4			6	14	
	4 Charles H "		1	1	3		1	1			1		4				5	5	
22	11 Elizabeth	1	2			1		2	1			1	6	175		1	1	3	
23	14 Mourning					1				2		1	7				3	14	
23	17 Charles					1							4				4	8	
	C's only																		

12/1/79

RESEARCH
 VIRGINIA
 1820
 RETURN STATE ARCHIVES

1820 CENSUS FOR UNITED STATES

(GS ser no)

State: VA

County: AMHERST

City: FAIR

4/12/79
Roll #131

Page: _____

Amherst Virginia p. 14
Head of Family

Page 2

	Head of Family	Free White Males						Free White Females					Foreigners not naturalized	Agriculture	Commerce	Manufactures	Slaves & apprentices	F. C. 2001	Others	Remarks	
		Under 10	10-15	16-18	16-25	26-44	45 and over	Under 10	10-15	16-25	26-44	45 and over									
22	10	David F. Clantony	1		1	1	1			1	1			10							3
22	bottom	Will. C. "	3	1	2	2	1			2	1			7							"
23	1	Samuel D. "	1		1					1				1							"
23	2	Charles	3							1	1			4							
23	2	Charles L. Clantony	3							2	1			3							
23	3	John B. "			2	3	1							8							
23	4	Charles H. "		1	1	2		1	1	1				4							also 1830 as Sr
23	2 up	Eliz. 29 "	1	2			1		2	1				1							b. 110-141
23	4 up	Mooring " ✓					1			2	1			7							also 1830 b. 61975
23	bottom	Charles "					1							4							possibly also 1830 as Charles M.

Names are alphabetized by initial letter
 This conforms with Fieldin's 1820 Index
 3 entries for Amherst are among Nelson Co on Roll #130

CHRISTIAN
 WATSON - No
 LEAKE - No

4/12/79

SEE INDEX next page
 for more accurate information
 MY COPY was 5/2/79
 DO NOT TAKE FREE COPY
 8/29/97

SEARCHES
 VIRGINIA
 AMHERST
 1820

GENERAL POPULATION SCHEDULE USED IN THE STATE OF MASSACHUSETTS

NAMES OR HEADS OF FAMILIES.	FREE WHITE MALES.								FREE WHITE FEMALES.					FREE COLORED PERSONS.											
														Males.				Females.							
	Free white males under ten years.	Free white males of ten and under sixteen.	Free white males between sixteen and eighteen.	Free white males of sixteen and under twenty-six, including heads of families.	Free white males of twenty-six and under forty-five, including heads of families.	Free white males of forty-five and upwards, including heads of families.	Free white females under ten years of age.	Free white females of ten and under sixteen.	Free white females of sixteen and under twenty-six, including heads of families.	Free white females of twenty-six and under forty-five, including heads of families.	Free white females of forty-five and upwards, including heads of families.	Persons not naturalized.	Number of persons engaged in Agriculture.	Number of persons engaged in Commerce.	Number of persons engaged in Manufactures.	Males under fourteen years.	Males of fourteen and under twenty-six.	Males of twenty-six and under forty-five.	Males of forty-five and upwards.	Females under fourteen years.	Females of fourteen and under twenty-six.	Females of twenty-six and under forty-five.	Females of forty-five and upwards.	All other persons except Indians not taxed.	
	to 10	to 16	16 to 18	16 to 26	to 45	45, &c.	to 10	to 16	to 26	to 45	45, &c.														

INSTRUCTIONS TO MARSHALS—CENSUS OF 1820

The interrogatories to be put at each dwelling house, or to the head of every family, are definitely marked in relation to the various classes of inhabitants discriminated in the several columns of the schedule, by the titles at the head of each column. That of the name of the head of each family, must indeed be varied according to its circumstances, as it may be that of a master, mistress, steward, overseer, or other principal person therein. The subsequent inquiries, How many free white males under 10 years there are in the family? How many of 10 and under 16? etc., will follow in the order of the columns. But, to facilitate the labor of your assistants, a printed list of all the interrogatories for enumeration, believed to be necessary, is inclosed; (No. 5) in which all the questions refer to the day when the enumeration is to commence; the first Monday in August next. Your assistants will thereby understand that they are to insert in their returns all the persons belonging to the family on the first Monday in August, even those who may be deceased at the time when they take the account; and, on the other hand, that they will not include in it, infants born after that day. This, though not prescribed in express terms by the act, is the undoubted intention of the legislature, as manifested by the clause providing that every person shall be recorded as of the family in which he or she shall reside on the first Monday in August.

It will be necessary to remember, that the numbers in the columns of free white males between 16 and 18—foreigners not naturalized—persons engaged in agriculture—persons engaged in commerce—persons engaged in manufactures—must not be added to the general aggregates, of which the sum total is to be opposed. All the persons included within those columns must necessarily be included also in one of the other columns. Those, for instance, between 16 and 18, will all be repeated in the column of those between 16 and 26. The foreigners not naturalized, and those engaged in the three principal walks of life, will also be included in the columns embracing their respective ages. In the printed form of a schedule herewith inclosed, the description at the top of these columns is printed in *italics*, and the division lines between the columns themselves are double ruled, with a view to distinguish them from the other columns, the sums of which are to go to the general aggregate. In preparing their schedules from this form, your assistants will find it useful, for convenience and accuracy, to distinguish those columns, by ruling them with red ink, or in some other manner, which may keep them separate from the others, by a sensible impression constantly operating upon the mind.

The discrimination between persons engaged in agriculture, commerce, and manufactures, will not be without its difficulties. No inconsiderable portion of the population will probably be found, the individuals of which being asked, to which of these classes they belong, will answer, to all three. Yet, it is obviously not the intention of the legislature that any one individual should be included in more than one of them—of those whose occupations are exclusively agricultural or commercial, there can seldom arise a question, and in the column of manufactures will be included

not only all the persons employed in what the act more specifically denominates manufacturing establishments, but all those artificers, handicrafts men, and mechanics, whose labor is preeminently of the hand, and not upon the field.

By persons engaged in agriculture, commerce, or manufactures, your assistants will understand that they are to insert in those columns, not whole families, including infants and superannuated persons, but only those thus engaged by actual occupation. This construction is given to the act, because it is believed to be best adapted to fulfill the intentions of the legislature, and because, being susceptible of the other, it might be differently construed by different persons employed in the enumeration, and thus destroy the uniformity of returns, essential to a satisfactory result.

Besides this enumeration of manufactures, the marshals and their assistants are required, by the tenth section of the act to take an account of the several manufacturing establishments and their manufactures, within their several districts, territories, and divisions; and the meaning of the legislature, by this provision, is illustrated by the clause in the oaths of the marshals and assistants, that they will take an account of the manufactures, *except household manufactures*, from which it seems fairly deducible, that, in the intention of the legislature, persons employed only upon household manufactures are not to be included in the column of persons bearing that denomination, the occupation of manufacturing being, in such cases, only incidental and not the profession properly marking the class of society to which such individual belongs.

This, then, offers a criterion by which your assistants may select the column of occupation to which each individual may be set down; namely, to that which is the principal and not the occasional, or incidental, occupation of his life.

The more particular the account of manufactures can be made, the more satisfactory will the returns prove. Among the papers inclosed is an alphabetical list of manufactures (No. 6), which may facilitate the labor of your assistants, but which they will not consider as complete. It is intended merely to give a direction to their inquiries, and each of them will add to it every manufacture not included in it and of which he takes an account within his division. A printed form (No. 7) is likewise inclosed, of inquiries to be made in relation to manufacturing establishments, on a sheet of paper, upon which the information requested may be written and returned. In every case when it can be conveniently done, your assistant will do well to give this form to some person principally concerned in the manufacturing establishment, requesting him to give the information desired himself.

The execution of the fifth section of the act requires the further interrogatories, whether any person, whose usual abode was in the family on the first Monday of August, 1820, be absent therefrom at the time of the inquiry made: and, if so, the sex, age, color, and condition, of such person are to be asked, and marked in the proper column, in the return of the family. It follows, of course, that any person who, at the time of taking the number of any family, has his usual abode in it, is, nevertheless, not to be included in the return of that family, if his usual place of abode was, on the first Monday of August, in another family. The name of every person having no settled place of residence, is to be inserted in the column of the schedule allotted for the heads of families in the division where such person shall be on the first Monday of August.

Incidental to the foregoing and not of consequence for it:

On 12/1/79 I read Roll 131 1820 VA for Christians. I record the same 9 Christians as CFC, on the same pages there listed, but with the following discrepancies:

✓ H/12/79
11/18/79
15/51
Will C. 12/1/79
LK 2 in commerce CFC 7 agric
LK 9 slaves CFC 15 slaves CFC correct

H Charles L.
9/51
LK 1 free colored 6 slaves
CFC 7 slaves CFC 3 agric CFC correct

✓ John B.
LK 8 in agric
CFC 4 } LK correct

20/51
LK 6 free colored 14 slaves
CFC 10 slaves } 20 slaves (neither correct)

Charles H.
10/51
LK 5 free colored 5 slaves
CFC 10 slaves CFC correct

Elijah
4/51
LK 1 manuf, 1 free colored, 3 slaves
CFC 4 slaves CFC 1 manuf CFC correct

Mourning
17/51
LK 3 free colored, 14 slaves
CFC 17 slaves CFC correct

Charles
12/51
LK 4 free colored, 8 slaves
CFC 12 slaves.
copy illegible for slaves
but no free colored

NOTE:

In a previous reading of 1820 for the 9 Christians I have a CFC correct notation "3 entries for Amherst are among Nelson County on Roll 130"



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

September 10, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

During the repair work following the burglary I was so preoccupied that I allowed my stationery supplies to be depleted. When the letterhead was finally reprinted, I found that I had run out of the plain matching paper. So your guess was right!

RE: 1820 Amherst County, Virginia, U. S. Census Christian Family Entries

I probably should be returning the aspirin to help you through today's study. Let's hope, however, that this letter and the enclosures will clarify all discrepancies between your two readings and my three readings of the 1820 Amherst County, Virginia, census. My August notes on your sheet listing the discrepancies (returned herewith) resulted from a new reading of the census that took place at the National Archives since the local LDS Library did not have microfilm of that particular year-county-state combination.

Yesterday I was able to go again to the Pacific Region National Archives and Records Administration in Laguna Niguel in order to make photocopy of the first page with column titles and all of the "C" entries on Roll 131—the same number of roll that you originally read and that I had checked last month. The photocopy is actually more legible than the microfilm itself; however, the shadow image unfortunately shows up particularly on the first two pages. I believe you will agree with the CFC listing and my interpretation of how you "found" free colored persons in the Christian households. Don't you agree that it would have been quite unusual for so many free colored to have appeared in slave-holding households in a slave state?

It is my reading that among the surnames beginning with "C" the only households with free colored are the following:

Micajah Clark, who owned one male slave
?Mill Clark, who owned one female slave
John Chesterson or Charleston
John Cooper
David ?Cl---kson, who apparently is a free white male
Frank Crump

Now, to answer a few of your specific questions:

Yes, my notations were the result of a recent rereading, as indicated above.

For John B., the numbers in my original abstracts were correct; but when I transferred the information to CFC, my eye slipped and duplicated another's totals. Thus, CFC made a mistyping of 10.

As I indicated previously, I am still unable to verify the last entry for number of slaves for Charles Christian. Both LK and CFC may have been in error.

Although the enclosed photocopies are at the same magnification, the alignment is slightly different. To read the pages after the title page, align the first column, and the others fall into line.

I look forward to your comments.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back under the signature.

Enclosures

THE QUAKER CALENDAR

FILE:\MM\CALENDAR\QUAKER

8/30/97

Hinshaw: Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol III no date, Editor's Note no page.

Used months as numbers, not names. Format: day month year.

Example

Dec	10	1709		
Jan	11	1709/10		
Feb	12	1709/10	10 12 1709/10	= 10 Feb 1709/10
Mar to 24	1	1709/10	24 1 1709/10	= 24 Mar 1709/10
Mar 25-31	1	1710	25 1 1710	= 25 Mar 1710
Apr	2	1710	3 2 1710	= 3 Apr 1710
.....				
Nov	9	1710		
Dec	10	1710		
Jan	11	1710/11	4 11 1710/11	= 4 Jan 1710/11
Feb	12	1710/11	27 12 1710/11	= 27 Feb 1710/11
Mar to 24	1	1710/ii	24 1 1710/11	= 24 Mar 1710/11
Mar 25-31	1	1711	29 1 1711	= 29 Mar 1711
Apr	2	1711	3 Apr 1711	= 3 Apr 1711
.....				

They frequently continued the double-year format when it was no longer needed, e.g. after the Sep 1752 change to Gregorian, - as did also non Quakers. Indeed, in acknowledgment that the rest of the world was on the Gregorian, the double-dates were frequently used by Quakers and "gentiles" before the Sep 1752 change - when it was not necessary since they were on the Julian.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

2 SEP 1997

.. revised and resent 9/3/97 DISCARD PREVIOUS ...

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/22/97...
... Quaker Dating ...

Have you abandoned the tree and the oyster? - or just run out of the last printing?

Quite a vacation! They go on vacation and come back with 3 new volumes!

Thanks for your interest. Here's my explanatory stuff about it.

One point unexplained. When the colonies switched to Gregorian in Sep 1752, did the Quakers switch to the Gregorian month numbers (which were Jan 1, Feb 2, etc.) That would be the logical thing to do, but we can only hope they were logical. Note that T.W.M. had the chance to clarify that when in the 2nd paragraph he says: "For dates subsequent to 1752 [hope he means subsequent to Sep 13 1752], Mr. Cox has used the usual present day form ... " continues with mm/dd/yr compared to Quakers' dd/mm/yr. There he had the chance to be explicit by saying "Thus: 7 Mo 27, 1848." but following it with Jul 27 1848 instead of leaving it dangling as to whether that denotes Jul 27 (Gregorian) or Sep 27 (Julian). After all, trying to penetrate the logic of 250 years ago: The rest of the world didn't change their month names when they switched from Julian to Gregorian; why should we expect the Quakers to change their month numbers?

Regardless of what their logic was we still have to hope that they all just followed the rules, whatever they were.

Quaker dating examples

with previous

Loe

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

5 SEP 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/21 97 John s/o Nicholas ...

It appears that ASFT is at a standstill and I can do nothing about it, leaving Agnes Branch Pearlman of all people as a "floater" in my records with no chance of ever learning and showing her relationship to my Janie. Well that's part of the dark at the end of the tunnel.

You have much more data on Nicholas and his son the Rev John than I do and I appreciate what you've shared with me. But your info and mine (all second hand) clash at several points and I ask your help in unclashing them.

1.

Whether or not you raise John W. Christian of Phoenix, please tell me how he fits into this family.

2.

You have John Christian's 1858 death record as mother's name Martha. You judge that either a mistake or that Nicholas was married more than once, namely to Sarah Smith and to Martha -----, order not indicated. I agree. And I explore it.

You have John's daughter Martha, "b. 1794, apparently a first child and possibly named after her deceased mother". I take it your error for grandmother. My first inquiry: how do we know that daughter Martha was born in 1794?

Yours of 6/17/97 has her born c. 1794. I accept that you did not have any reason to change the c. of 6/17 to the in of 8/21 and that the c. is your judgement, the in being a slight lapse. Therefore I change the inquiry to: how do we know that daughter Martha was born c. 1794?

Martha must exist in the 1830 as the wife of John Mask Agee but I don't have the 1830 for Agee. If she was born c. 1794 she'd be about 26 in 1830 and then would be enumerated in the 20 and under 30 column. If she is in that column it won't help us in this inquiry. If she's in some other column it might help us.

However there is a place for her in the 1800. Attached a revision of my John census comparison, previous 6/17/97, in which I have rearranged the children in conformance with their dates in yours

of 6/17. You will note that Martha was indeed the first daughter and that allows your suggestion that Martha I have indeed listed as 1st daughter, thus could have been named after her grandmother, a Martha - being the first child that could bear her grandmother's name.

Exploring further the position of Martha. Note that there are 2 other daughters whose 1800 categories have them as rivals of Martha as first-born-daughters. One of the two is Nancy, also in the 1791-1800 class, but we know her birth was 7 Dec 1800 and therefore she definitely, 1791-1800 notwithstanding, was not enumerable on the 1800 official date 7 Aug. The remaining of the two is my dau³ who, you will note can be placed anywhere among the 6 1791-1800 entries. Nevertheless, Martha has a solid claim to 1st-born-daughtership if indeed she had a grandmother Martha. Irritating, though not consequential to the argument, is that neither Martha nor Nancy appear in the 1810, though we know they were not married until 1812 and 1823.

So I come back to the original question: how do we know that Martha was born c.1794?

3.

Assuming a satisfactory answer to that question I next explore the possibility of multiple wives for Nicholas, one of them being a Martha. Nicholas, who arrived in Brunswick County GA 15 Dec 1773 was still living in the town of Brunswick on 27 Jul 1774. [CFC 332, Ref # 3 in my Nicholas refs, 11/18/96 which you have. I revise my there estimate of his birth to about 1753, assuming an age 20 in 1773]. Between 27 Jul 1774 and 11 Jan 1775, i.e. in a six month span, something drastic happened to Nicholas. 11 Jan 1775 he received in Anson County a gift from John Smith et ux [CFC 333 my Nicholas ref # 4]. CFC does not say what the gift was [presumably real property or money] but does presume "a wedding portion following his mg to their dau Sarah Smith". Question: do we have any other evidence that Nicholas married Sarah Smith about 1775 and that Sarah was d/o John Smith et ux?

By March 1775, 3 months later, he got 4 or maybe 2 land grants in Anson, which in 1779 became Montgomery. He was well established [presumably settled down with Sarah Smith] by 1775 in Anson/Montgomery, 5 counties distant from Brunswick.

4.

Now about the birth of John (from the alleged mother Martha). CFC 334, my Nicholas Ref # 10, has John c. 1774. CFC 947 my Nicholas Ref. # 19, has him c. 1773. I suppose with two people guessing c. 1774 is equivalent to c. 1773. But the point here is: when and where was John conceived? His father Nicholas was living in Brunswick at the end of Jul 1774 and by Jan 1775 was getting a gift from the Anson County father of his then alleged wife or wife-to-be Sarah Smith. It is hard to imagine that Sarah Smith, an Anson girl, was over in Brunswick County in the fall of 1774, caught the eye of Pastor Nicholas, and dragged him home to father to receive a gift consequent to or in anticipation of marriage by 11 Jan 1775. Less difficult to surmise that Nicholas was over in Anson (which surely was outside of his parishes) and there courted Sarah and married her sometime within striking distance of Jan 1775. But where does that leave our Baby

John, b. 1773/1774? - who was conceived after Nicholas arrived in Brunswick, 15 Dec 1773.

And that's where an evanescent Martha may come in. Scenario: Nicholas was married to Martha when he arrived in Brunswick, 15 Dec 1773 or married her very soon thereafter. Son John was born of that union sometime between then and about Oct 1774. Martha died before Jan 1775. As a widower with one son John Nicholas courted Sarah over in Anson and married her and established himself in Anson, and by 1787 had the 5 other children listed in CFC 334, my Nicholas Ref # 10.

5.

A much simpler and much hoped for scenario:

1. There was no Martha,

2. Sarah was named Sarah Martha Smith, occasionally called Sarah, occasionally Martha. [Less preferred because Sarah Martha is an awkward combination. Sarah Ann, Sarah Susan, Martha Anne, Martha Jane all OK - Sarah Martha odd].

6.

I have a number of other questions on this correspondence but for now put just this one more:

How do we know that a grandmother of a Martha Christian d/o John had died before the 1794 when she was born?

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Lace'.

Census comparison John, revised

FILE:\LOTUS\GENEAL\JOHN\MONT

Print A-L

NAME	1790	1800	1810	1820	1830
		p. 490	p. 36		
	All Montgomery NC ->		DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS		
John	<1774	1756-1774	1766-1784	M	
wife	f.	1756-1774	1766-1784	I	
	[3]			S	
son1	[4]	1785-1790	1785-1794	S	
son2		1791-1800		I	
son3		1791-1800		N	
Martha		1791-1800		G	
Harris		1791-1800	1795-1800		
Nancy		1791-1800			
dau3		1791-1800			
Nicholas			1801-1810		
Miles H.			1801-1810		
son7			1801-1810		
dau4			1801-1810		
dau5			1801-1810		
m [1]		1775-1784			
f [1]		1775-1784			
f [2]			1785-1794		
	2 slaves	2 slaves	3 slaves		
			1 free blk		

NOTES:

1. This pair in 1800 not children. John born about 1773, too young.
2. This female unexplained. Not in 1800.
3. 1 male 1 female no children = recently married. Likely 1789 [Ref #6]
4. son1 in 1800 maybe born 1790 after enumeration.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

September 11, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Quaker Dating

There is nothing I can add that we haven't already discussed and concur with your hope that the Friends were careful, logical, and accurate when making entries for their meetings.

When studying full transcripts yesterday for Nansemond and Isle of Wight Counties in Virginia, I found that there was no double dating for the period before September 1752. Reasonable, of course, under the circumstances. No entries for the Christian family but quite a few for the Jordan family—one of my paternal lines located in Isle of Wight and Surry County during the seventeenth century.

RE: John Christian, s/o Nicholas—your letter of September 5, 1997

My letter to John W. Christian of Phoenix, Arizona, was returned to me with notation, "Forwarding Order Expired." Therefore, I am not sure how or when I would be able to clarify discrepancies or answer your questions—and mine—with any degree of certainty.

1.

John W. Christian is descended from Rev. John and "Fada" (Harris) Christian through their son, Harris Christian, who married Jane Bell Glenn. He is also descended through Rev. John and Fada's daughter, Martha, who married John Mask Agee. He had traced the Agee and Mask families back to the French Huguenot families. As an aside, my mother said that she was related to the Agee family; but I have never found a connection. I wonder if Allen Christian's wife, Juda, could be the key. I wish I had listened more carefully when my mother was alive!

2.

Your analysis is noted. We do not know with certainty that Martha was born in 1794. I believe that is an estimate based on her marriage date of 12 January 1812. The date could be as late as 1797, but probably no later. I will add the 1830 census search for John Mask Agee and wife to my "to-do list."

3.

In reviewing John W. Christian's notes, I find that he states that we cannot be certain of the marriage of Nicholas Christian to Sarah Smith. I believe it is based on the gift of property from John Smith and wife. In your paragraph, you mention Brunswick County, GA. You must have intended Brunswick County, NC.

4.

Nothing to add here. Your comments are quite astute.

5.

Here again, I have nothing to add. There are so many possibilities when one does not have full documentation.

6.

We don't know that a grandmother had died before the c. 1794 when Martha Christian, d/o John, was born. That assumption was based on accepting as probable the marriage of Nicholas to Sarah Smith with John born before that marriage to Nicholas and Martha in an earlier marriage. All speculation.

I hope to hear from someone else who may have more information on this line because I do not wish to become too distracted (except in checking specific references) in my search for Thomas.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right and then curves back down.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

12 SEP 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/15/97 Walter Leake & Anthony & Sally Hewitt ...
... filed as non-ASFT on the Leake ...

1.

Had some head scratching looking for a 8/9 letter that you are responding to, especially because there is an 8/9 letter on another subject. Mine you're responding to was 8/8.

2.

Enclosed my refs starting #7 for Walter Leake. Don't know that I've sent that before. They state where I stand on the sons Walter jr. and Samuel.

3.

I will have Charlou look for the peripatetic Brenneman on the Internet. Was delighted that he found a couple of long-lost correspondents, in San Diego and Cincinnati. My delight reduced when the phone numbers shown were reported as not in service. But same numbers were given by ATT directory service itself! With probing I found that ATT does not change the directory listing until they are notified by the local phone company. Just my luck! These two guys got the telepathic message that I was looking for them so they quick cancelled their phone service.

4.

I'll await your checking of the 1850 for the bona fide age of Sally Hewitt.



refs Walter Leak

FILE\MM\GENEAL\LEAKWALT

09/12/1997

DISCARD PREVIOUS

7.

Brenneman 1/2/81 p. 35. b. c 1695 St Peter's NK. Moved [actually born there, built by his father William] family home Rocky Spring near Goochland CH, where he d. leaving will 31 Oct 1757, pr. 16 May 1758. [I have Bk A p. 276]?? Brenneman's ref is Bk 7 p. 279.

8

ibid. m. Judith Mask d/o John & Elizabeth ----- Mask c. 1720 and she survived him.

9.

ibid. Vestryman KW Parish [was Goochland 1728-1749 and Cumberland 1749-1777] and highly influential in the area [no evidence provided for that].

10.

ibid. lists the 10 children, including Samuel but not Walter jr. [some with dates evidently guessed by Brenneman. Those underlined differ from what I already have, some judged superior and entered; others bearing a "c" largely ignored considering I can guess as good as Brenneman; I don't know the sources of any of them.]:

John b c 1720
William b c 1725 d. 1776 m. Judith Moseley
Josiah b 19 Mar 1730 d. 1795, m. Ann Fenton, Ann Hunter, Ann Foster
Christian b c 1731 m. William Johnson
Elizabeth b c 1732 d 1784-1788 m James Coleman
Samuel b 1733 d. 1775/1776 m. Elizabeth Morris
Mask b 1735 d. 1 Sep 1813 m. (1) Patience Morris
Elisha b 25 Feb 1739 d. 19 Oct 1806 m (1) Joyce Thomson, (2) Fanny Curd
Mary b c 1744 m. Charles Christian
Judith b c 1748 m. John Christian [this is John Buffalo but the wrong Judith] We have no info on this Judith, not married by 1757 will.

Cites Chappellear & Kinfolk and that here are several problems with dates.

11.

Agnes ->LK 9/17/81 re Harlee: Kinfolks (1934) [Vol I, p. 225-326 covers Leakes] as the main source for her CFC p. 263+ article. p. 276 of Kinfolks:

Dr. Leonard Wilson's sketch of the Leake family states: "Walter Leake b c 1704 m. Judith Mask and died at the old homestead in Goochland." The sketch in the Richmond Times-Dispatch of 14 Feb 1904 which is probably based in part on Dr. Wilson's sketch states substantially the same ... Although informed that the Woodson Genealogy and WMQ (2), 6, 349-350, and also Mr. John Marion Leake, after his chart was prepared, gave the date as c 1689, circumstances hereinbefore mentioned indicate that he was born earlier,

about and probably before 1687. [BOY! those guys have mastered polyphonic speculation!]
Continues with St Peter's Register p. 23 on birth of Judith d/o John Mask . b. 14 Apr bapt 10 Jul 1698.

12.

ibid. Kinfolks p. 252:

John Marion Leake (1L11013234) personally informed [Harlee] that William (1L110) and Mary Bostick Leake and Walter (1L1101) and Judith (Mask) Leake were buried in Leake Family Cmty at "Rocky Spring" and that he knew the location of their graves. Too infirm to go to cmty to point them out.

13.

25 Mar 1749 St Ann's Parish, Albemarle VA see Robert Christian 3 864/12 wit will of Robert Christian, along with son William Leake and Charles Christian sr. prob May 1749

3 extended

Chappelear p. 9-10. Will of Walter Leak Goochland 3 Oct 1757.

Buried without pomp.

To son Josiah Leak part of land whereon I now live [=Rocky Spring], viz:

the South Side from the road beginning at Groom's line thence up the road to the creek

" up the creek to Coles' Spring branch

" up said branch to the line [i.e. Groom's line]

Josiah Leak is to pay Samuel Leak 25 pounds current money

To two sons John Leak & William leak the remainder of the aforesaid land on the North Side of aforesaid road. Any one of them to have the whole paying the other for his part and he that will pay the most for it shall take the whole.

To two sons Mask Leak & Elisha Leak my land in Albemarle which I bought of Peter Michaux, equally divided in quality and quantity.

To my 3 daughters, Mary Christian, Christian Johnston and Judith Leak 20 pounds apiece after their mother's death.

Lend my dau Elizabeth Coleman negro girl Agge for her lifetime and after her [i.e. Elizabeth's] decease Agge and her increase shall be equally divided amongst my children.

Wife use of estate during her lifetime and widowhood. After her decease these legacies to be paid and the remainder equally divided amongst all my children.

Children not helped toward housekeeping as the others may be helped equally with the others.

Wife Judith Leak and son Josiah Leak execs and estate not to be appraised or give security.

Wit: John Humber
Charles Christian jr
Elizabeth Humber

Court Goochland 16 May 1758 proved by John Humber and Charles
Christian jr. Rec was Will Book 7, p. 279

14.

Samuel Leake 434\d as s/o Walter Leake 434\

In Chappelear p. 9-10 is given the will of Walter Leake 434\ in which 9 children and heirs are named. A Samuel appears only in son Josiah's bequest as: "Josiah Leak is to pay Samuel Leak 25 pounds current money". THERE ARE NAMED BEQUESTS TO THE 9 CHILDREN BUT NONE TO A NAMED SAMUEL.

But Chappelear, p. 10-11, deduces from the will 10 children including "Samuel, m. Elizabeth Morris, a Presby minister, grad of Princeton, d. 1776 Albemarle leaving widow and 3 children".

I have no other evidence or attestation that this Samuel, d. 1776, was a son and heir of Walter 434\, although up to now I carry him as a son 434\d. The will is dated 31 Oct 1757 when this Samuel d. 1776 was still alive, so his absence from the will cannot be laid at his earlier death, and especially earlier death unmarried (else one would expect bequests to his orphans). [Well, of course, he can't be a deceased son in 1757 for Josiah is to pay him 25 pounds - and he's not a Texas voter.] So the Princeton graduate was alive at the time of the will and the Samuel of the will is not a named heir.

There may be contrary evidence that I don't have but on what I have I conclude that Walter Leake had 9 children and heirs and that Samuel Leake (Princeton grad or not) was not among them.

15.

Revising this conclusion: Agnes 8/15/97 from second hand sources has 11 children including Samuel and I therefore retain Samuel as tentative until I can check Princeton and the Presby archives.

Agnes also has 11 children which include also a Walter jr, d. before 1857 will. Noone else has this Walter and noone has mentioned 11 children, but I take him as tentative also



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

September 17, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of September 12, 1997, on Walter Leake

I have filed the information you sent and concur in your evaluation of the family of Walter and Judith (Mask) Leake. Like you, I have Samuel and Walter, Jr., as quite tentative but don't know when or if we will ever have a definitive answer to parentage.

RE: Again your letter of September 12, 1997, on Anthony & Sally (Hewitt) Christian

I have checked the 1850 census for age of Sally. She appears there as 62 years of age. Thus, my method of estimated age based on census would have her born "c. 1788." As I believe I mentioned previously, I always take such ages as plus or minus five years. Usually, it is more like two years plus or minus when the actual birth year can be documented.

RE: John M. and Martha (Christian) Agee

I did try to check the 1830 census, but that year was not in the library. Therefore, I went ahead and checked the 1850 Pettis County, Missouri, census. The following is the pertinent entry:

PAGE 114, Hsld. #64/64	John M. Agee , 57, M, Farmer, \$2000,	born [illegible]
	Nelson H. " 20, M, Farmer	born Ten.
	Miles A. L. " 17, M, Farmer	born Ten
	James M. " 11, M	born Mo
	Marth E. " 11/12 F	born Mo

If the above youngest child was a daughter of Martha (Christian) Agee, (as is likely) then her death date was more likely c. 1848 rather than the c. 1838 previously given to us.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

18 SEP 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

At 5 pm on Monday I received yours of 9/10 with the prints of the 1820. At 8:50 am on Tuesday I went to my (new) ophthalmologist to have my eyes examined.

Mighty nice of you to go to all that trouble. And I'm sorry to have put you to it over my misreadings of many years ago. (Should have had my eyes examined before that!) I accept your explanation of my misreading and do not confirm it for myself because, now that you've straightened me out on it, I am glad to put it to bed and never think of it again. Good riddance!

With your prints, at my desk, I have carefully checked each entry of the nine Christians. Results attached.

Agnes, it was my impression that you had reached the end of the trail on ASFT, and for that reason I've been pestering you with non-ASFT matters that I'd like to get cleaned up. Repeating: regrettably I have not been of any help in finding your Thomas from what I have, what I have studied over, and what you have given me. And there is nothing I can do without further data, coming only from you. One of your recent letters indicates that, contrary to the above, you are still researching ASFT. That I have no recent input from you on ASFT is what led me to the foregoing impression. But I'll quit with the non-ASFT questions - except that I'd like to get squared with you on this 1820 reading. You probably don't want to mess with my/your slave readings, but I would like to have your comment and corrections on the family members Columns 1 -11.

Agnes, I don't want to be a nuisance but I cling to you as my only remaining genealogical colleague who is active and has her thinking cap on. All the others in the several consortiums that I've had going have faded away or died. (One of Janie's cousins who had done very good work ended up recently in her home freezer! Husband died, leaving her with 10 million dollars; she took up at age 81 with a church-going choir singer. Advised to watch out for him she evidently discovered he was spending her money; he shot her and stuffed her body in the freezer. That was last November. They just discovered her this August. Not all of my colleagues have such a

good excuse for quitting research. Now I have the awkward task of inquiring of her son as to the disposition of her papers.)

Have a new Herculean task. My technical papers being given to the Southwest Collection of Texas Tech at Lubbock. I'm having to go through the past 45 years of my life pulling out not any materials but bits of information that I want to have for my kids and my autobiography. Tedious and I don't know if I can keep up to it. I shudder to think of all that stuff I did and the only way I can keep my sanity is to imagine that it was some other guy that did it.

Confounded 1820 census
1820 Amherst Christians

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'L. H. W.' or similar, positioned to the right of the typed text.

FILE:\MM\GENEAL\1820CEN

09/18/1997

This document produced to tie down the contents of the recalcitrant 1820 census that Agnes and I (at least I) have been agonizing over for years in several campaigns to understand it. The matter of the "Between 16 and 18 white males" has been thrashed out in other correspondence and documents, the outcome being that nobody from 1820 to now can say what it means.

This document, I hope, clarifies and states just what is in the 1820 Census original records and shows how confusion can occur, and how to avoid it.

The U. S. Government did not furnish uniform printed schedules until 1830. In 1790 the Marshalls submitted their returns in whatever form they found convenient (and sometimes with added information). From 1800 to 1820 the states provided schedules of varying size and typeface and content. Our 1820 suffers by that.

Researchers should keep in mind that the forms of the schedules 1790-1820 may be different from state to state.

The Census Bureau published 200 Years of U. S. Census Taking: Population and housing Questions, 1790-1990, Nov 1989 109 pages. In that the 1820 is illustrated, on page 19, by the Massachusetts schedule. That illustration is a form with no columns for slaves. Logical, for Massachusetts had no slaves - but deceptive to the reader. The slave States, specifically Virginia, provided schedules that of course included the slave enumerations. The columns on the Virginia form were as on the next page, (my numbers left to right):

Various agencies and commercial concerns have provided forms for the convenience of researchers. Many of these condense the columns of slaves and free colored into 2 columns, one for slaves, one for free colored, or even in some just one column labelled "slaves". i.e. ignoring the free colored. Such forms require the researcher to add up the age and sex columns for themselves, thus introducing the possibility of errors in addition.

Col #	age
	Free white males
1	under 10
2	10 & under 16
3	16 & under 18
4	16 & under 26
5	26 & under 45
6	45 & up
	Free white females
7	under 10
8	10 & under 16
9	16 & under 26
10	26 and under 45
11	45 & up
12	Foreigners not naturalized
13	engaged in agriculture
14	" " commerce
15	" " manufactures
	columns 13, 14, 15 included slaves and presumably all others.
	Male slaves
16	under 14
17	14 & under 26
18	26 & under 45
19	45 & up
	Female slaves
20	under 14
21	14 & under 26
22	26 & under 45
23	45 & up
	Free colored males
24	under 14
25	14 & under 26
26	26 & under 45
27	45 & up
	Free colored females
28	under 14
29	14 & under 26
30	26 & under 45
31	45 & up
32	All other free persons except Indians not taxed.

1820 Amherst Christians

FILE:\MM\CHRIS\1820CHRI

09/18/1997

Reading of 1820 Amherst for Christians, from prints of Roll 131 sent by Agnes 9/10/97.

Column #s

Page	Line	Name	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	13	13Agn
22	10	Daniel F.	1		1	1	1				1	1		6	6
22	bottom	Will C.	3	1	2	3?	1				2		1	7	7
23	1	Saml D.	1			1					1			1	1
23	2	Charles L.	3					1	2		1			3	3
23	3	John B.				2	3	1					1	3	4*
23	4	Charles H.		1	1	3		1	1	1			1	1	4*
23	7up	Elijah	1	2			1		3?	1			1	0	0
23	4up	Mourning					1				2		1	0	7*
23	bottom	Charles					1							1	4*

13 is number in agr; 13Agn is Agnes number.

AGNES: Would you check your Agric numbers starred? I can't stretch any of them to read as you do. My 0 for Mourning is probably wrong as she has 7 or 17 slaves.

Would you also check Column 4 for Will C. and Column 7 for Elijah (my 3?s).

		males slaves					female slaves				Sum	SumAgn
	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23			
Daniel F.		1				2	3	1		7	6	
Will C.		3	2			2	3	1	4	15	15	
Saml D.	M						1			1	1	
Charles L.	F	1				1	1	1		4	7	
John B.	G	1	1			8?	3?	3?		?	10	
Charles H.		1		1	2	1		1		6	10	
Elijah	1	1				2	1			4	4	
Mourning		3	1		1	1		1		7	17	
Charles		1	1		1	3	1	1	1	9	12	

Sum is total slaves; SumAgn is Agnes total

AGNES: You probably don't want to fuss around with these slaves and I don't have your reading to compare with my likely wrong readings. But if you feel like it please straighten me out.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258

Ph & Fx

(830)-980-7440

NOTE

19 SEP 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... just a little part of yours of 9/11/97 ...
non-ASFT

Despite my pledge of just yesterday to not bring up any more non-ASFT things for a while, I VIOLATE that in a most astonishing way, and make no excuse for it.

I'm an enthusiastic fellow, no doubt about that, but today I am most JOYFUL!! -almost singing over it! For all these years earnestly hoping, even yearning, to bring you into my Janie's family, TODAY in your 9/11 you reveal how to do it! And I am so happy about that I could HOLLER!

JANIE IS DESCENDED FROM SURELY YOUR ISLE OF WIGHT AND SURRY COUNTY JORDANS.

So after these twenty years of close collaboration I will be able to move you from my "floaters" into the main stream via the Jordans. Christians would be better, and maybe dominant and requiring changes later on, but for now Jordans will do to drag you in.

Her most remote Jordan is Thomas of Chuckatuck, of whom I have nothing other than his fatherhood of the son, also Thomas of Chuckatuck of whom I have 864 descendants in 13 generations. FGR for this Thomas attached.

Her most recent Jordan, what I call the "Branch Root ancestor" i.e. the ancestor who starts a branch to a new family, is Elizabeth Applewhite Jordan. Through her I trace Janie to Kings of England, Magna Carta Barons, William the Conqueror, and even Alfred the Great (just for the Hell of it). Also to the Applewhite nut of the recent California suicide cult!

If I am wrong in our connection, please write me immediately as if the euphoria is false I don't want to harbor it any longer than necessary.

With a new dimension of kindest regards -

Desc count & FGR

CAROL Koenig!

In 13 generations

Thomas JORDAN of Chuckatuck-15255

has 864 descendants.

If you count spouses, too,

there are 1329 descendants.

Press <Enter>

=====

HUSBAND Thomas JORDAN of Chuckatuck-15256

BORN: 7 Jul 1634 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: Dec 1699 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 MARR: 1658/1659 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia
 FATHER: Thomas JORDAN of Chuckatuck-15255
 MOTHER:

PARENTS' MRIN: 5525

=====

WIFE Margaret BRASHERE-15254

BORN: Sep 1642 PLACE: ,, Virginia
 CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 7 Dec 1708 PLACE: ,, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 FATHER: Robert BRASHERE-15253
 MOTHER:

PARENTS' MRIN: 5524

=====

CHILDREN

1. NAME: Thomas JORDAN-15257

---- BORN: 6 Jan 1660 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: Bef 13 Jul 1759 PLACE:
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Elizabeth BURGH-15267
 MARR: 6 Oct 1679 PLACE: ,, Virginia

MRIN: 5528

2. NAME: John JORDAN sr-15258

---- BORN: 17 Jun 1663 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 1712 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Margaret BURGH-15274
 MARR: 9 Dec 1688 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia

MRIN: 5531

3. NAME: James JORDAN-15259

---- BORN: 23 Nov 1665 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 8 Oct 1732 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Elizabeth RATCLIFF-15283
 MARR: 29 Mar 1688 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia

MRIN: 5533

4. NAME: Robert JORDAN Rev.-15260

---- BORN: 11 Jul 1668 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 3 Aug 1728 PLACE:
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Christian TABERER-15344
 MARR: 2 Dec 1687 PLACE:

has other marriage(s)
 MRIN: 5564

=====

CHARLOU KOENIG : Relationship to:
 26890 Sherwood Forest Drive :
 San Antonio, Texas 78258 : Husband_____

Phone: (830) 980-7440 :
 : Wife_____

=====

Date prepared: 19 Sep 1997

19 Sep 1997

Page 2 of 3

HUSBAND Thomas JORDAN of Chuckatuck-15256
 WIFE Margaret BRASHERE-15254

Yr of Birth 1634
 Yr of Birth 1642

CHILDREN (continued)

5. NAME: Richard JORDAN-15261
 ---- BORN: 6 Aug 1670 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 29 Oct 1723 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Rebecca RATCLIFF-15436 MRIN: 5603
 MARR: 22 Jun 1706 PLACE: ,, Virginia

6. NAME: Joseph JORDAN-15262
 ---- BORN: 8 Jul 1672 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 25 Nov 1726 PLACE: ,Pasquotank, North Carolina
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Sarah? UK-15608 has other marriage(s)
 MARR: PLACE: MRIN: 5670

7. NAME: Benjamin JORDAN Rev.-15263
 ---- BORN: 18 Jul 1674 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 1716 PLACE:
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Sarah ROBINSON-15368 MRIN: 5575
 MARR: 1707/1708 PLACE:

8. NAME: Matthew JORDAN-15217
 ---- BORN: 11 Jan 1676 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 2 Sep 1747 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Dorothy NEWBY-15218 MRIN: 5511
 MARR: 5 Jul 1699 PLACE:

9. NAME: Samuel JORDAN Col.-15264
 ---- BORN: 15 Feb 1679 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: Abt 1719 PLACE: ,New Kent, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Elizabeth FLEMING-15387 MRIN: 5583
 MARR: 12 Dec 1703 PLACE: ,Henrico, Virginia

10. NAME: Joshua JORDAN-15265
 ---- BORN: 30 Jun 1681 PLACE: Chuckatuck Par,Nansemond, Virginia
 M CHR.: PLACE:
 DIED: 1717 PLACE: ,Isle of Wight, Virginia
 BUR.: PLACE:
 SPOUSE: Elizabeth SANBOURNE-15404 MRIN: 5721
 MARR: Abt 1699 PLACE: ,, Virginia

*Jamies
 ancestor*

FAMILY GROUP RECORD-5526
DOCUMENTATION

19 Sep 1997

Page 3 of 3

=====

HUSBAND Thomas JORDAN of Chuckatuck-15256
WIFE Margaret BRASHERE-15254

Yr of Birth 1634
Yr of Birth 1642

HUSBAND - Thomas JORDAN of Chuckatuck-15256

WIFE - Margaret BRASHERE-15254

CHILD 1 - Thomas JORDAN-15257

CHILD 2 - John JORDAN sr-15258

CHILD 3 - James JORDAN-15259

CHILD 4 - Robert JORDAN Rev.-15260

Other marriages:

10 May 1690 Mary BELSON-15348
3 Jul 1718 Dorothy CARY-15358

MRIN: 5566

MRIN: 5591

CHILD 5 - Richard JORDAN-15261

CHILD 6 - Joseph JORDAN-15262

Other marriages:

Holia CHRISTI-15609

MRIN: 5671

CHILD 7 - Benjamin JORDAN Rev.-15263

CHILD 8 - Matthew JORDAN-15217

CHILD 9 - Samuel JORDAN Col.-15264

CHILD 10 - Joshua JORDAN-15265

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

October 17, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Yes, I'm still here and wanted to respond right away! However, repairs (major leaks, etc.), babysitting (for grandchildren), and family illnesses (all recovered) have kept me from genealogy and correspondence these past few weeks. I'm delighted to be getting back in the groove.

RE: Jordan Family Connections

What a coincidence that Janie is descended from the Surry and Isle of Wight County, Virginia, Jordan family as I assume I am. I say "assume" because until just before I last wrote to you I had not engaged in any primary research on my Jordan line. What I have was given to me some years ago by a professional genealogist here who shares the same line. Her documentation was excellent for the Norwood generations, which I have since verified, but quite sketchy and I consider speculative for the Jordan connection. I hope to be able to verify that as well but am only now getting started.

Anyway, what is my connection? William Norwood, born 1615 Leckhampton, Gloucestershire, England, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Stuart) Norwood, immigrated to the Colony of Virginia in 1648. His will was dated 6 January 1702/3, SouthWarke Parish, Surry County, Virginia, proved there 7 March 1703/4 [must check to see if 1702/3 is intended]. He married Lydia Jordan, daughter of George and ?Mary (? _____) Jordan. Lydia died after 1707. She may have been a daughter of George and Mary (Browne) Jordan, but it is more likely that she was from an earlier George Jordan. Children of William and Lydia (Jordan) Norwood lived in Isle of Wight County, Virginia, and several North Carolina counties. You can see that I have much work to do on my Jordan line.

If your files contain any information that would shed light on the above, I would naturally appreciate receiving same. This is not meant to distract you, however, from the primary Thomas Christian search or to send you on what might be a wild goose chase. I'm still optimistic about the Christian search when I once again have time for visiting libraries—I hope really soon.

RE: Report on 1820 Amherst County, Virginia, census

I'm sorry I couldn't respond to your questions right away and have enclosed the summary you sent of your reading. Anything in red is subject to the discussion below though.

There is no way short of going to Washington and actually viewing the original census itself to settle some of the counts. The microfilm as well as the photocopies are so flawed that it is impossible to make a perfect reading, particularly for the agriculture and slave columns. In general, I plan to stand by my first reading some years ago since the microfilm was of better quality (fewer scratches). Even then, the copy was by no means mint quality so I can't be certain of the count. I can vouch for the following:

Mourning Christian: There were 7 engaged in agriculture. If you look quite carefully at your copy, you can probably decipher the top of the seven and the bottom of long stem to the left in the adjoining column.

Charles Christian: At bottom of page—Column 13 not sufficiently clear to distinguish between a 1 and a 4.

The question marks for Will C. in Column 4 and Elijah in column 7 appear on my copy to be a "2"; and that would conform to my first reading.

As for the notations in the slave columns, I simply throw up my hands in despair and doubt that we will ever have a definitive reading since it's not worth the time and possible hassle—even refusal—to read the original census. When I was last in Washington, I was given access to a microfilm reader and was in no better position than viewing film here on the west coast.

Sincerely,


Agnes B. Pearlman

Enclosure

1820 Amherst Christians

FILE:\MM\CHRIS\1820CHRI

09/18/1997

Reading of 1820 Amherst for Christians, from prints of Roll 131 sent by Agnes 9/10/97.

		Column #s											13Agn		
Page	Line	Name	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	13	
22	10	Daniel F.	1		1	1	1				1	1		6	6
22	bottom	Will C.	3	1	2	23 1					2		1	7	7
23	1	Saml D.	1			1					1			1	1
23	2	Charles L.	3					1	2		1			3	3
23	3	John B.				2	3	1					1	3	4 3?
23	4	Charles H.		1	1	3		1	1	1			1	1	4*4? virtually illegible
23	7up	Elijah	1	2			1		2?	1			1	0	0
23	4up	Mourning					1				2		1	0	7* base of 7 missing on photocopy
23	bottom	Charles					1							1	4*? marked-over number could still be 4

13 is number in agr; 13Agn is Agnes number.

AGNES: Would you check your Agric numbers starred? I can't stretch any of them to read as you do. My 0 for Mourning is probably wrong as she has 7 or 17 slaves.

Would you also check Column 4 for Will C. and Column 7 for Elijah (my 3?s).

		males slaves				female slaves				Sum	SumAgn
	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23		
Daniel F.		1				2	3	1		7	6
Will C.		3	2			2	3	1	4	15	15
Saml D.	M						1			1	1
Charles L.	F	1				1	1	1		4	4 4
John B.	G	6 2	1			8 2	3?	2?		7	20 20 or 10?
Charles H.		1		1	2	1		1		6	10
Elijah	1	1				2	1			4	4
Mourning		3	1			3	1	?	4?	7	17?
Charles		1	1			1	3	1	1	9	11 11 or 9
					3						

Sum is total slaves; SumAgn is Agnes total

AGNES: You probably don't want to fuss around with these slaves and I don't have your reading to compare with my likely wrong readings. But if you feel like it please straighten me out.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

October 24, 1997

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Given Names

Some months ago we were speculating as to when middle names were given to children in America.

Although the enclosed does not answer that question, I thought you might be interested in the fact that at one time the practice was not even allowed among commoners. Considering the possible consequences, it is no wonder that multiple given names did not come into general usage until relatively late. I certainly was surprised to read the circumstances in the short article in *The Family Tree*, Volume VII, Number 5, October/November 1997. It makes me wonder when the statute was finally taken off the books in England.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

22 OCT 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

Dear Agnes -

... yours of 10/17/97 the Jordan part only...
non-ASFT

My hopes for a Janie/Agnes connection are dashed - at least until you complete or abandon your ASFT and are able to work on the ancestry of your George Jordan and dau Lydia m. Norwood.

Janie is descended from Samuel Jordan (1578-1623) the first immigrant, who arrived Jamestown 25 July 1610, with Gov. Sir Thomas West by way of a forced stopover in Bermuda.

My major source is:

Lyle Keith Williams: The Batchelor-Williams Families and Related Lines 1976 260 pages, which I have.

A major source for him was:

Mrs. Octavia Jordan Perry: These Jordans Were Here 1969.

Williams has no George Jordan, no Norwood except an 1838, and no Lydia other than Lydia Pleasants d/o Thomas Pleasants & Mary Jordan, who m. Benjamin Jordan 6 Oct 1741. That Mary Jordan (1699-1746) was d/o Rev Robert Jordan (1668-1728) & 2nd wife Mary Belson - he also a desc of Samuel.

So unless there was another Jordan immigrant or your George is a Samuel descendant not found by Perry & Williams - my hope for a Janie/Agnes connection fades. I understand that there are loads of Jordan information in the genealogical literature, including Boddie. But I'll never be able to get to that.

Well, it was a nice relationship while it lasted. Like the colliding of the two galaxies just being reported in the newspapers.

Lou

22 October 1997

Dear Lou:

I hope you will understand my delay in writing when I relate to you my activities which have just about done me in.

My research work for the GA Dept. of Defense has taken lot of time over the past nine months. I thought our work was completed on Sept. 17th. but more work is needed for the final report. Maybe by the end of the month I will be off the hook.

Last weekend The Old Guard was host for the annual meeting of the Centennial Legion of Historic Military Commands and we rededicated the Peace Monument as we do each year. I had an excellent program chairman but I felt responsible for everything. After all was over I had a couple of stiff drinks.

Next will be the Commandants reception at Ft. McPherson. I am obligated to entertain the Command but this will be an added expense which I do not need.

If I live through all this I ^{swear}swear I will cut back on my activities next year.

But the real reason I wanted to write to you is to give you the latest report from an Ophthalmologist re. cataract surgery. She claims she can do the surgery using topical anesthesia, she does not block the oph. nerve. Using this method does not require the eye to be covered after the surgery so you can see as soon as the operation is completed. The big problem is that the patient must keep the eye immobile all during surgery. My physician does not use this procedure but I am sure he knows about it.

Now for a real bad story. A cousin had cataract surgery. There was not complete anesthesia but the physician said once he began the surgery he could not stop so she suffered through the operation. I would sue everybody.

Will close. Take care of yourself... I'll copy Agnes.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

November 11, 1997

*Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258*

Dear Lou:

RE: Jordan Family

Thank you for the additional details you sent regarding Janie's Jordan family and the listing for your major sources. I appreciate your checking them for George Jordan and Lydia Jordan. It's possible when I actually have time for research once again, I'll be able to find reference to them.

RE: Christian Family

Wow! What a monumental task you have performed with your Christian family material! I was finally able to bring the information on the diskettes you sent into a Macintosh format. As yet, I haven't decided into which database to transfer it. I just updated the Reunion program and will probably be using it instead of PAF. It has considerable more flexibility as far as importing photographs, printing more charts, etc. These features will be invaluable for the two books on which I am now working.

RE: Research

There has still been no time lately for research, so I have nothing new to report on Thomas Christian. I still believe a breakthrough will be made in Bedford or vicinity.

If I don't get back to writing before Thanksgiving (when we expect our Texas and northern California relatives to join us), have a wonderful holiday.

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 26, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Hello for 1998! I hope you are well and ready for genealogical correspondence. I have been going through my miscellaneous notes and believe that I never sent the results of several inquiries you made.

RE: Your letter of April 29, 1996, re 1810 Amherst Co., VA, Census
James Christian, S.G., and James Christian [plain]

Yes, that's your letter of almost two years ago. Although I have had the answer for some months, I believe I never sent the results of my rechecking of that census to see if there was any pattern to the entries. Most had nothing after their names although there were several who had "Sen" or "Jr" after the name. Those, of course, are self-explanatory whereas the meaning of others is not self-evident. Following are a few:

James Martin, SM

Joseph Higgenbotham, SM

Daniel Burford, Min

Samuel Burke (SD)

} SM may be a misreading of Sen
_____ may be for Minister as is Min

There was nothing to offer meaning of the "SG" after the name of one James Christian or the "SD" after name of Samuel Burke.

RE: Your letter of March 20, 1996, on 1820 Elbert Co., GA, Census, p. 187, line 29
Is name Richard, Reuben, or otherwise?

As far as I could determine, the name was Reuben (ending, as it did, with "en"); the name was definitely not Richard.

I still have two items on my "to-do" list for you: 1) Check estate papers about 1740 to see if name of wife of Aristotle Grice was Lucy; 2) Age range for wife of John Agee in 1830 Census. Is there anything I have forgotten?

No time for my Thomas Christian research!

Until next time,

Agnes

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

3/25/98

MRS H E THOMPSON
5123 HOLDEN ST
FAIRFAX VA 22032-3400

.Dear Bess -

... yours of 3/17 ...

So good to hear from you - and with that treasure trove! Corresponded with Virginia in February, after a two year lapse. And incidentally had written her about your Clopton ancestry to which no reply. Maybe you'd like to nudge her on that. Bruce Christian, the young very thorough Christian researcher who visited you has been swallowed up into the lawyers profession.

Michael Berry and I had a policy of "stopping at the Atlantic Wall" - meaning not going back to England, Isle of Man, etc. But I got intrigued by the open track taking my Janie back to the Kings of England, Magna Carta Barons, and so to William the Conqueror and even King Alfred. There's so many of them that I have to put a block in my computer to keep from spewing them out every time. BUT this Alice Smithe you sent is one of her ancestors in that line! So I've added all of them out of the will! I don't recall that I've ever encountered such a mover and shaker as that Thomas Smithe, owning half of England and parcelling it out in his will.

Bess, my practice is to number my comments and questions and to underline things I'm directing your attention to - to do that is.

1.

Can you give me the complete bibliographic reference for the three sheets you sent, Virginia Gleanings in England? It is pages 470-475 of something or other, but what? At the bottom of p. 470 is says "From Vol XXVI No. 3 July 1918, p. 267" which adds to the confusion. Vol XXVI of what? On p. 475 there's a mention of "this Magazine XXVI, 146. In the last Magazine".

2

I presume the black ink notations p. 471 and 473 were in the original from which you copied, and maybe the blue ink on p. 474 is yours?

3.

The "Smith's Hundred .. 100,000 acres in the present Charles City County near the Chickahominy". I'm very skeptical about that 100,000. That's 156 square miles and present Charles City has only about 200 square miles. There was indeed a Smith's or Southhampton's Hundred down at the mouth of the Chickahominy in Charles City,

founded in 1613 (if I read it right), but with all the other Hundreds then on the James they sure couldn't squeeze 156 square miles in between the James and the Chickahominy. (Charles City until 1634 was a Shire and took in many present counties mostly south of the James, but the text says "in present Charles City". Don't have a complete VA history in mind but have never encountered holdings greater than a few thousand acres. I'll just ignore the 100,000.

Strangely enough, re your question about Christian holdings along the James/Chickahominy: Thomas I did indeed patent at the mouth of the Chickahominy, 100 acres in 1657, but it was across the river in James City County. And it was not an inheritance; it was a standard grant for importing colonists. himself and one other man.

4.

But now we come to the real MEAT of your find, which you dug up not for the Smithes but because of the bequest to Capt. Edward Christian. I don't stop now to check the details but an Edward Christian is the sole link that we have that may explain the Manx Ancestry of our immigrant, Thomas Christian II! His will of 1669 left to heirs but to his son Thomas left "he having gone abroad nothing whatsoever of my goods". The will is hard to read but the implication is that the father was miffed over his son having gone to America! Several people have tried to make a Manx connection for our Thomas, but this is the only one that in my view stands a chance.

Your letter indicates that you know a great deal about this "Edward Christian, b. 1590, famous Manxman, sailed for the East India Company, 1612 sailed with Thomas Best in a flotilla which East India Company was sending to capture trade of the West Indies from Portugal, 1615 when he returned was Captain of the Globe." !!

Please tell me all you know about this Edward Christian and where you got it from. My days of on-site research are over but maybe I can push somebody else to do it. It would be a major breakthrough! I have figured our Thomas I as born in the 1630s, which would fit with a father 1590-1669 (age 79 admitted).

5.

I had never heard of your batch of Christians in Baltimore, Thomas, John, etc. None of the Christians along the James and Chickahominy ever had lands in Baltimore. There is a wild possibility that the family of Baltimoreans may have supplied the Christian who married Judith Pate (in Hanover?) or better yet the Thomas Christian who married Rebecca, d/o Thomas and whom we call son-in-law since his ancestry is unknown. Our Thomas I was in James City 40 years before the 1696 grant to the Baltimore John. And I know nothing of any subsequent Christians descended from the Baltimoreans.

6

By the way, the pages from Maryland you send fall into two batches, one paged 555-557 and another from a larger page book paged 354-356. Can you identify the two volumes from which these came?

See what you get from me when you say "no reply necessary" ?

Agnes Pearlman

THE QUAKER CALENDAR

FILE:\MM\CALENDAR\QUAKER

09/15/1997

DISCARD PREVIOUS

Hinshaw: Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, Vol III no date, Editor's Note no page.

Used months as numbers, not names. Format: day month year.

Example

Dec	#	10	1709		
Jan		11	1709/10		
Feb		12	1709/10	10 12 1709/10	= 10 Feb 1709/10
Mar to 24		1	1709/10	24 1 1709/10	= 24 Mar 1709/10
Mar 25-31		1	1710	25 1 1710	= 25 Mar 1710
Apr		2	1710	3 2 1710	= 3 Apr 1710
.....					
Nov		9	1710		
Dec		10	1710		
Jan		11	1710/11	4 11 1710/11	= 4 Jan 1710/11
Feb		12	1710/11	27 12 1710/11	= 27 Feb 1710/11
Mar to 24		1	1710/11	24 1 1710/11	= 24 Mar 1710/11
Mar 25-31		1	1711	29 1 1711	= 29 Mar 1711
Apr		2	1711	3 2 1711	= 3 Apr 1711
.....					

They frequently continued the double-year format when it was no longer needed, e.g. after the 3 Sep 1752 change to Gregorian, - as did also non Quakers. Indeed, in acknowledgment that the rest of the world was on the Gregorian, the double-dates were frequently used by Quakers and "gentiles" before the 3 Sep 1752 change - when it was not necessary since they were on the Julian.

Still unsettled: Whether, as seems logical, the Quakers who accepted the Julian to Gregorian change at that time changed their month numbering system to the Gregorian with 1=Jan, 12=Dec.

JUST AN EXAMPLE OF THE KOENIG FAMILY METHOD OF ACTION, ~~WHICH~~ WHICH WE TERM I. I. I. INTERMINABLE INCREMENTAL IMPROVEMENT.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 30, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Quite a coincidence that we would both write about the same time and have our letters cross in the mail after such a long hiatus!

RE: Christian family in Baltimore County, Maryland

My notes for anyone named Christian in Maryland are quite sketchy. Since I have a Michael Gore as an ancestor, I came across another Michael Gore who married a Sybell Christian, born about 1719, died 1805 in Baltimore County, Maryland. He was born about 1710 in England, settled in Baltimore County during 1840's, died there in 1793. They are both buried in Methodist Episcopal Cemetery in Reisterstown, Maryland. She is the only Christian I have ever come across with the given name of Sybell. I have no idea who her parents were or where she came from.

There may be some miscellaneous references in Christian Family Chronicles of Christian individuals in Maryland. I do recall a later Gore-Christian marriage in one of the southern states, however.

RE: Your letter to Mrs. H. E. Thompson of 3/25/98 re Smith's Hundred

-3-

Considering the marriage of Rebecca (Christian) Christian to a Joseph Smith, I am intrigued by "Smith's Hundred" at the mouth of the Chickahominy. I agree with your analysis of the size of the holdings.

Needless to say, I will be interested in whatever you may learn not only about the Baltimore groups and the Smith family but about any direct Marx connections to the colonists.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

4 APR 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 3/30/98 ...

I'm putting the /98 on it because our letters have become so infrequent that we have to keep the YEAR correct.

Just a quick response about Smith's Hundred. In Bess Thompson's letter there was implied some connection between Thomas Smith, who owned half of England and was a member of the Virginia Company, and the Smith's Hundred in VA. Not stated or clear and maybe just a commonality of names. But in any case, no connection (except maybe ancestral) with Joseph Smith who married Rebecca. Reason: he m. Rebecca before 1746 and died about 1759. But Smith's Hundred, established by 1613 was renamed Southhampton Hundred in 1620, (suggesting it was not occupied by the original Smith grantee), a century before Joseph. And Joseph's family was in Lunenburg or somewhere (I forget) where he took Rebecca. I haven't searched, and never will, whether there was in VA in 1613 any Smith who owned the then Smith's Hundred. But it was definitely not Joseph. And I don't record anything on the ancestry of non-descendant spouses except the mere names of their parents - that is: I'm not concerned with Joseph's remote ancestors.

A major reason for the hiatus: my technical and business papers are being donated to the Southwest Collection of Texas Tech Univ. in Lubbock, a well established collection of now some 20,000,000 documents and memorabilia concerning the history and culture of the Southwest. I have to go over every piece of paper generated since 1951, reliving the past 45 years of my life, horrified that I did all that stuff (238 research projects, 45 years of desk calendars, etc.), and the only thing that keeps me out of the looney bin is that I make believe it all happened to some other guy. Been at it for months and will be months more.

Loa

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

28 APR 1998

MRS. PAUL A. HINTON
8940 JACK HINTON RD
PHILPOT KY 42366

.Dear Elizabeth -

... James Christian, Higginbotham ...

It is my practice to make a typed transcription of old documents so that my colleagues don't have to go through the same puzzlement that I go through in reading them. Can send you copy of the sheets themselves, but they are rather faint.

About that "last spring". Somewhere I got the idea that horses' ages were stated as if they were all born in the spring of the year. That's why we have "7 years old last spring". It's like we nowadays have with insurance agents. If you're talking to a normal person you give your age at your last birthday. But if it's an insurance agent he counts your age as of your nearest birthday. So six months of the year you have to make this distinction.

Best wishes -

Deed

Agnes

James Christian, Higginbotham & Co.
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\JAS1807

Amherst Book L p. 55,56 Rec. 15 Feb 1808. Xerox, 2 sheets, 8
1/2 x 14.

bottom p. 55

left margin: 1808 Oct 12 original delv to Jas. Garland
INDENTURE 1 Oct 1807 between Jas Christian (son of Chl) Amherst
and John Eubank Jun Amherst. Jas. Christian by his bond obligation,
this date, stands bound to Daniel Higginbotham & Co. in the
special[?] sum of 190 pounds, 1 shilling 4 pence current money of
Virginia with a condition for the payment of 195 pounds and eight
pence

top p. 56

like money with interest at the rate of six percent per annum. Now,
in consideration of the debt and for better securing the payment to
Higginbotham , and in consideration of the further sum of one dollar
paid by the said John Eubank Jun to the said Jas. Christian ...
[Jas.] hath sold to John the following property: Archer a negro man,
Jane a negro woman and her five children. viz Isaac, Jacob, Bill,
Fann & Cate with all their future increase, also Fillis a negro woman
with all of her increase, 5 featherbeds & furniture, 5 head horses
viz 1 bald face horse 7 years old last spring, 1 black mare 12 or 13
years old last spring, 1 bay mare 13 years old last spring & colt, 1
bay mare 5 years old last spring and 1 [illegible] colt 2 years old
last spring, 8 head of cattle marked, also all my crops of corn,
wheat, and the present crop of tobacco. Nevertheless that the
said Eubank after 1 Sep 1808 and after having given 10 days previous
notice of the time and place of the sale shall sell to the highest
bidder the above premisses which James will deliver to the purchaser
..... and out of the money arising from such sale in the first place
to pay to said Higginbotham the debt above mentioned, together with
their expenses of drawing and recording this indenture, and all
reasonable charges attending such sale, and the residue of the money
if any to Jas. Christian etc.

Signed, sealed & delivered
in presence of
Wm Armistead
Tho. Aldridge
Bartlett Thompson
Charles A. Jacobs

James Christian seal
John Eubank jr seal
Danl Higginbotham seal

Court 21 Dec 1807 proven by William Armistead & Bartlett
Thompson. Court 15 Feb 1808 further proven by Tho. Aldridge and
ordered to be recorded.

Teste W J Crawford Ck et [illegible]

bottom p. 56

Free transcription by Louis Koenig, San Antonio 4/28/1998

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

4/13/98

MRS H E THOMPSON
5123 HOLDEN ST
FAIRFAX VA 22032-3400

.Dear Bess--

... yours of 4/6 ...

Thanks so much for all your effort. You are educating me and I'm fascinated by it though I don't deserve it.

I have known for years about the Brown Genesis book but have never seen it. Especially appreciate your typescript from Moore History and your copy of Christian genealogy from Hutchinson's History of Cumberland. I am citing details because I will send copy of this to Agnes, hoping to inform her and maybe get informed in return.

For Agnes' benefit I cite your Brown as saying that 28 May (1617?) Thomas Smythe was granted by the VA Co. 2000 acres in VA, and on 17 May 1620 the name of Smythe's Hundred was changed to Southampton Hundred. [He having sold it.]

Your Moore has Capt. Edward Christian (- 1661) as 2nd son of John Christian. In 1619 he was at the English Court and was appointed command of a 34-gun Frigate - so he must have been born around 1600 or before. He was Lt. Gov. of IOM 1629-1639. (Those Manxmen were sure a contentious lot.)

Hutchinson's Table has Edw. Christian, Lt. Gov, 1629, as 4th son of Ewan Christian (1579-1653) and brother of 3rd son Iliam Dohne (1608-1662) - [which would put his birth at 1609 and 10 years old when Captain of the frigate!]. --- all of which explains why I stop at the Atlantic Wall. Your letter puts the birth at 1590, unattested which would have his father age 11 at his birth. Also there is another Edward Christian, whose ancestry I can't dope out from the chart, of Milntown, Deemster 1628-1693.

Now my magnificent all-seeing files fail to come up with the will of the Edward Christian, will 1669, who cut off his son Thomas [that I want to be ours] who was "abroad". Agnes has a copy that she can't read any better than I can so I'm not sure if 1669 is the date of the will or the date of the probate. If it is the date of the probate then that Edward can't be the 1693 Edward but it might be the 1661 Edward, i.e. your Captain. Unfortunately Hutchinson has no mg or children (or death) for Captain.

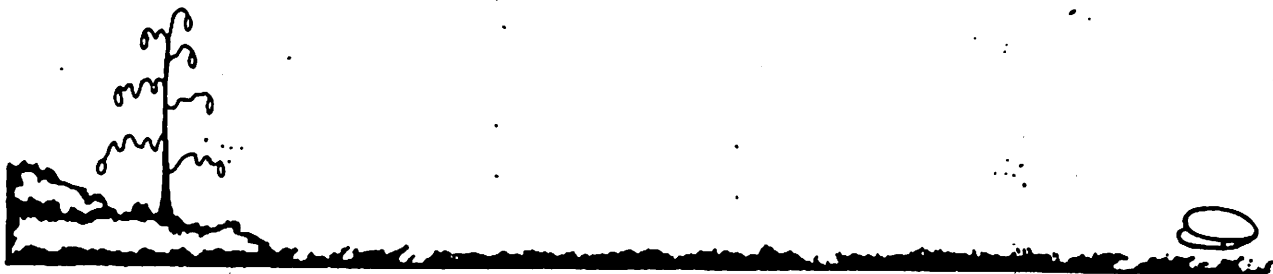
And finally, just to be mean about it, the name Thomas is singularly lacking on the whole Hutchinson Chart over 22 generations compared to the superabundance of them in America.

You indicate it would be quite burdensome to copy for me the data you have on Capt. Edward, which you wish you could just show me - which, me being unmovable, we can't do. But you also note on the Moore stuff that you have more notes and "would I like copies?" Girl, you put me between a rock and a hard place! Maybe you wrote the letter after you wrote the note.

Anyway, with best wishes and many thanks. Didn't know you were such a thorough researcher. Have a quotation that unbeknownst has guided me all my life:

"The difference between failure and success is the difference between doing something nearly right and doing it exactly right."

Agnes



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 5, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

I have been going through the various CDs put out by Broderbund in their Family Tree Maker program with a by now somewhat forlorn hope that I will discover something that I do not yet have in my files on my ancestral families. So far, the few recognizable references that I have found contain far less information than I already have obtained through basic research of the records. You may be sure I will let you know if I find anything of significance about the Christian lines. It will take a few months since I am part of a group in our genealogical society sharing the CDs.

RE: Your letter of April 13, 1998 to Mrs. H. E. Thompson

Through the years it never occurred to me that you might not have photocopy of the Christian family chart from Hutchinson's History of Cumberland. Interestingly, that book was one of the first references I encountered in my Christian research. Although quite interesting, I never discovered anything therein that offered a realistic clue to parents of Thomas Christian, progenitor of the Christian family of Charles City County, Virginia. As you so aptly point out in your letter, none of the Edward Christian entries fits.

You also make a passing reference to the Moore data. If that refers to A. W. Moore's books on the Manx families, I have many references from them as well—including a number of errors and misplaced generations.

RE: Your letter of April 28, 1998 to Mrs. Paul A. Hinton

Thank you for sending the transcription of the Indenture dated 1 October 1807 between Jas Christian (son of Ch1) Amherst and John Eubank Jun Amherst.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

22 MAY 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 5/5 ...

Minor glitch. Difficult to distinguish between 1, number, and l, letter, on your printer and mine. But the James is definitely in the deed: "James Christian (son of Ch1)" - letter, Ch1 being clearly = Charles, not any Charles I. Of importance to Hinton because it's one of the few documentations that her James was son of Charles III - which she thinks is necessary to get by the DAR review.

She's asking for the Xerox, which I will send to you too if you want it.

No need to reply to this.



LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

28 MAY 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 3/26/98 ...

Your rereading, at my request, of the cussed 1820 Elbert for the entry of page 187, which you confirm as Reuben. Here's my attempt to deal with the two Reubens thus facing us.

My proposition: the unidentified male b. before 1776 in the page 187 was not the authentic Reuben who m. Mary Ann Clarke and is 2nd gr gr uncle to Jim of Dunwoody. I at first thought he was the Reuben, and the accompanying male b. 1776/94 was the unidentified male. But as you see from the attached it fits better that the 1776/94 male is the authentic Reuben. That leaves the before 1776 character unidentified - and maybe actually named Reuben and head of the family!

He's definitely not John, f/o Reuben, for he died 1805. All brothers b. before 1776 of Reuben are accounted for in the 1820, so it's not one of his brothers. Might be father of Mary Ann Clarke, but I have no data on her parents.

My apologies for continuing to baffle you with that 1820. But I have neglected my correspondence, genealogical and otherwise, in favor of my labors on the Texas Tech Collection - and still have months to go on it. This is a respite from it that I grasp to clear off my desk of put-aside papers - an activity we term here "down to the wood".

Your comments appreciated (though I know you don't claim to be a Georgian).

Just a reminder, last paragraph of your letter - a couple of "to-do" items.

Two Reubens

TWO REUBENS IN 1820 ELBERT

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\REUBEN

5/27/98

1820 Elbert has 2 Reuben Christians p. 162 line 9 and p. 187 line 29, both read by me 5/21/91.

The p. 162 also read by Portia and by Agnes CFC 476 and all three check for parents and children. Also the line 9 follows line 8 which is Reuben's brother Robert Bryant, sons of John&Mary.

But 1820 hard to read and I initially had the p. 187 as "Richard?" Neither Portia nor Agnes CFC 476 list this "Richard?" or anything on p. 187. (My page numbers are the stamped numbers.) However Agnes reread and 3/26/1998 reported that the 187 name ended in "en" and as far as she could determine was Reuben, definitely not Richard - not mentioning that this Reuben p. 187 did not appear in her CFC 476 version. (So it's a bit uncertain if she was rereading the line 9 Reuben or the line 29 Reuben).

My stand sofar: there are 2 Reubens, p. 162 line 9 and p. 187 line 29. And they are different Reubens, judged by the children. QUESTION: which one is s/o John&Mary, i.e. the authentic one, and where does the other one fit in?

The p 162 Reuben has an unidentified male 45+, i.e. born before 1776. I first thought that was the Reuben, but have decided that he is unidentified and Reuben is the 1776/94 male. OLDER MAN A PARENT?? The p 187 Reuben was born 1776/1794. In the 1830 the authentic Reuben was born 1771/1780. The wife of both of 1820 was born 1776/1794 and in 1830 1781/1790 and in the 1840 1781/1780. So the wife fits either of the 1820 Reubens as well as the authentic Reuben (who d. 1838/1839).

There remains to possibility of distinguishing the two by means of the children. Census comparison:

	Elbert 1820 p 162	Elbert 1820 p 187	Newton 1830
		unid male bef 1776	
Reuben	1776/94	Reuben? 1776/94	1771/80
Mary Ann	1776/94	Mary Ann 1776/94	1781/90
		son1 1795/02	
		son2 1803/04	
John L.	1806/10	dau1 1806/10	1801/10
son2	1806/10	dau2 1806/10	
son3	1806/10		
Abda	1811/20	Abda? 1811/20	1811/15
Mary Clarke	1811/20	Mary Clarke? 1811/20	m. 1823
dau2	1811/20	(m. Austin Webb)	1811/15
dau3	1811/20		
dau4	1811/20		

Reuben J.J

1821/25

The known children of Reuben are John L., Abda, Mary Clarke, dau 2 who m.Austin Webb, and Reuben J.J. Only Abda and Mary Clarke are possibilities for appearing with the p. 187 Reuben. The p. 162 children that do not appear in the p. 187 Reuben are: John L., son2, son 3, dau2, dau3, dau4. The weight of the evidence is that the 187 Reuben is a different man from the 162 Reuben and the 162 Reuben on the line next to the brother Robert Bryant is the authentic Reuben s/o John&Mary.

If we can accept that, then who is the 187 Reuben?, born before 1776. I have no other Reuben of the proper age in my records.

NOTE 1

The 1830 & 1840 has Mary Clarke Christian w/o Elijah as b. 1801/10. If p. 162 is authentic there is no place for a dau 1801/10. But the p. 187 Reuben has dau1 & dau2 b. 1806/10. i.e. a place for a 1801/10 dau. But Mary Clarke Christian m. Elijah Willis Christian sr in 1823 so if she was b. 1811/20 as the p. 162 dau, she would be at best only 12 at mg. The p. 187 daus would be 13-17. This makes Mary Clarke Christian fit better as d/o the p. 187 Reuben, and that weakens somewhat the argument that the p. 187 children do not fit.

AM

ChasIII to son James Amherst 1792
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\CHIII792 5/24/98

Amherst Bk. C p. 94 1 sheet 8 1/2 x 11.

top of page

Side head: 1810 Oct 10th Orig delvd to Jas. Garland

Indenture 16 Apr 1792 Charles Christian Amherst to James Christian his son Amherst for love and paternal affection 125 acres on the South Waters of Buffalo River and east side of Braxton's Ridge in Amherst bounded:

- [1] Beginning white oak on Wilchers Branch corner to William Gatewood, dec'd,
- [2] And with his lines N 69 W 26 poles to pointers
- [3] N 32 W 77 poles to pointers
- [4] New lines N 60 W 18 [poles missing] to a Black Oak on Braxtons Ridge
- [5] S 44 W 143 poles to pointers of Rolly Penns and Len Clarkes
- [6] Then leaving Braxtons Ridge with Clarkes line S 33 E 30 poles to a Poplar in the fork of a small branch
- [7] Thence down the said branch as it meanders to a Black Gum on Wilchers Branch
- [8] Thence down said branch as it meanders to the beginning

s s & d
in the presents of
Samuel Wright
Mary Duke Bell
Elizabeth Christian

Chas Christian L.S.
Sarah Christian L.S.

Court 16 Apr 1792 acknowledged by Charles Christian and ordered to be recorded.

Teste Wm J Crawford Clk

Transcribed by Louis Koenig, San Antonio, 5/24/1998

Agh

CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS BEFORE 1800

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\BEF1800

7/12/97

This is an unordered listing of documents in the DCA legal-size manila folder labelled VIRGINIA CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS BEFORE 1800 [= 1800 & before]. Some are technically PUBLICATIONS or photos, not strictly documents. There is another folder AFTER 1800

James to Turner Hunt Christian 1758 Bedford
Geo. Christian to Thomas Miller 1785 Goochland (his inheritance)
Stratton Genealogy
"Charles Christian married Judith Woodson" (LK study)
Edmund New wills 4 Jul & 8 Aug 1726 Henrico
Charles to Elijah 1775 Amherst
Charles to son John 1770 Goochland
Charles Christian vs Wm extr of John & William Gregory 1768 Goochland
James Christian will 1752 Albemarle
Bible of Thomas Clay (1745-)
Susannah Christian Whitney will 1784 Buckingham
John Hunt will 1727 CC Co.
William vs Rebecca 1744 Goochland
William vs Rebecca 1752
George Hunt will 1725 CC Co.
James Bryant will 1783 Powhatan 4 copies
Judith Christian m. Benjamin Lacy FGR
James to Turner Hunt Christian Bedford 1758 2 copies
Thomas to son Robert 1735 Goochland
Topographic Stonewall VA with plats by David Oglesby
John&Mary to Pendleton 1799 Amherst 368 1/2 acres
John&Mary to Pendleton 1799 Amherst 191 1/2 acres
Survey for Turner Hunt Christian 1760 Bedford 3 copies
Charles sr [= jr] to son John 1777/1770? Goochland 2 copies
Charles sr to Charles jr gift 400 ac 3 Jun & sale 280 ac 19 Aug 1754
Goochland

John of Westover from John Payne 71 ac Goochland 1754
Susannah Christian Whitney will 1784 Buckingham
Charles to Elijah 1775 Amherst
Yantis: Montgomery VA 1790 Survey Book D excerpts
Bible Col. John Hunt Christian
Robert will 1748 Albemarle
Heads of Families VA 1782-1785 index Christian, Leake
John&Mary to James Bryant 1799 Amherst
Turner Christian, Whitney, Oglesby plats Buckingham 1780
James Coleman will 1768 Albemarle
Thomas sil appraisment 1744 Goochland
Charles vs William 1767 Goochland
Thomas 100 acre patent 1657 James City and reissue 1662
Robert jr will 1785/1791 Amherst
Christian index CC CO. will book 2
Wreck Island Creek plat map by David Oglesby
Charles will 1783 Goochland
Elizabeth (Collier) w. Robert Harrison release dower 1769 CC Co.
John&Mary to John & Drury 1799 Amherst
"Susanna returns the accounts" CC Deeds & Wills 1766-1772
John & Drury to David Patteson 1765 Amherst

Anthony to David Murry 200 acres inheritance 1753 Goochland
Thomas will 1736 Goochland
LeRoy Upshaw m. Elizabeth Bradley 1769 Bedford bond
Cabell: Majors and Their Marriages preliminary notes
Lewis Christian erroneous s/o Thomas sil my withdrawn sheets
Reece to Thomas 1760 Bedford 164 acres
Thomas to Isham & Anthony 1790 400 acres Montgomery
Map Lunenburg Jefferson & Fry 1750
John Buffalo Bible
West Virginia historical counties maps
Charles III to son James 1792 Amherst

- 30 -

Did I read you the ~~After~~ 1800?
If not, ask.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 26, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Please forgive the unavoidable delay in responding to your last letter. I literally lost a month unable to do anything beyond caring for Carl (in and out of the hospital) with a severe bout of pneumonia and serious side effects. He finally is well on the road to recovery.

RE: Your letter of 28 May 1998 regarding Elbert Co., GA, 1820 census for page 162, line 9, Reubin Christian and page 187, line 29, R—en Christian

Clarification about my research on these two entries: There are definitely two entries as noted above; however, the page 187 Christian was completely missed in CFC since, before publication of 1820 census in CFC, the first microfilm was virtually illegible and I missed the entry. Even when I rechecked a different copy of microfilm, the copy on page 187 was far from clear.

Because of the absence of two contemporaries named Reuben Christian in later years, I decided to look at the entries in a new light; namely, was one or the other intended to be for a Robert Christian using the nickname of Robin Christian? Have you considered this possibility? I'm tossing the idea into the mix although I have not pursued such a search.

That brings me to the reason for the extensive enclosure from James W. Christian. I believe you will be able to make everything out after reviewing his analysis. Could the Robert B. Christian with wife Margarette Baxter be the R—en on census page 187? This Georgia couple appears on the death certificate of Richard Christian as his parents. Until receiving James W. Christian's first letter several months ago, I don't recall ever having heard of this Robert in Georgia. At least, I did not have them in my cross-reference file. James does not know if or how they are related to his forebears, but circumstances make it seem likely. See the paragraphs highlighted numbered page 2 and highlighted by me.

Needless to say, I will be interested in your comments.

RE: Christian Documents After 1800

As far as I recall, I do not have the documents in the DCA legal-size manila folder for the years after 1800.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

2 JUL 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/26 ...

Sorry to hear about Carl's bouts with hospitals. I'm sympathetic on both ends of the deal of caring for aged spouses. I'm on the other end of it - the aged spouse being cared for. Don't concern yourself with delays.

I'm answering my scanty genealogical correspondents promptly these days, fearing that otherwise they'll get buried under my Texas Tech paperwork.

But nasty, nasty of you to add a third Thomas Jefferson to the two I'm already bungled up with - bungled up as to maybe my two are one - but with thanks that James W. Christian's Thomas Jefferson is not one of them.

Incidentally, one of mine is the T.J. of 1830 Elbert on James V's 2nd page. The Robert B. is Robert Bryant, his father. This or my 2nd Thomas J. married Mary J. Christian, d/o Rufus & Mary Polly Oglesby. Still struggling with it.

This James W. Christian lives "just over the hill" from me in a northern suburb of San Antonio. He must be a relative newcomer since he's not in the older phone directories. Slight chance that I can help him or he me, but I'll call him when my head clears.

I suppose you know that the "Rit", on p. 5 of the FGS, is Inez Doshier's grandfather. I have Inez as a Christian descendant through her Terrill line, as her end-of-line ancestor Paul Christian m. Judith Pate is a floater with me. Thus I have not incorporated in my records the stuff she supplied, on CFC 687 and elsewhere.

You will note that I am not addressing the 2-Reuben problem. I will do so in the future but my head is not clear enough for it now.
Appreciated your input on it.

Love

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

3 JUL 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... Simon Christian, floater ...

To take your mind off other things.

5 correspondents are descendants of Simon Christian, a floater with me, and they and I have been searching for Simon's ancestry for 10 years. I recently came up with a rationale for assigning him by an intellectual manipulation that I'm quite proud of and thought you would be too. Attached.

Alas for my pride. A sixth descendant, whom I just reached, the Rev. Don Lee Womack of Memphis TN, has extensive data on the family and indeed a 200-page book of his, which on the phone he thinks has Simon's ancestry! He is sending me the book, but before it arrives and preempts my priority on the concept, i.e. while I'm still proud of it, I'm sharing it with you. An example of what can be done by (in the words of Hyman Kaplan) "d*i*p* t*i*n*k*i*n*g".



Genesis of names Obed and Elijah Willis
(lacking the 3 name charts)

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\OBEDELIJ

10/13/96

This inquiry begun as an attempt to fix the ancestry of Simeon Christian (1800 GA - 1867 MO) by attempting to tie his son Obed M. (1825 Madison GA - 1867 MO) and this Obed's sons Isaac B. (1852 MO -) and Elijah Willis (1855 MO -) to the several of these names prominent in the Christian family. At the same time a similar attempt is made on the long-standing mystery of the floater James Christian (1760 - 1840 GA), m. Lucy Bradley, with son Isaac (1787 VA- 1864 GA) and son Elijah Willis sr (1798 Franklin GA - 1874 TX) and grandson Elijah Willis jr (1837 GA - CSA).

In my 23,000 records there are in America only one Simeon and one Simon, neither in the Christian line (of which there are 9425 descendants and 4562 non-descendant spouses). So it is clear that Simeon (sometimes aka Simon) Christian is unique, though his descendants bear well-known but unusual names.

OBED

In my records, in the Christian line there are only two Obeds: (1) Obed M. (1786 Amherst - 1817 Madison GA) m. Joanna Barnes, s/o Elijah Christian (1746 Amherst - 1801 Franklin) & Elizabeth Britt and (2) Obed Mask (1822 Madison GA - 1913 TX), m. Elizabeth V. Green, himself s/o Elijah Willis sr (1798 Franklin GA - 1874 TX) who was s/o the same Elijah Christian & Elizabeth Britt.

It happens also that all the Elijah(s)/Elijah W.(s)/Elijah Willis(s) in the proven Christian line are also descendants of this Elijah & Elizabeth Britt. That makes it all the more intriguing that the key to the Obed/ Elijah Willis problem may lie somewhere in the Elijah Christian/Elizabeth Britt family.

Nudged into this study I find that I have had the answer for many years! Michael Berry is a descendant of this pair (through the Obed M. m. Joanna Barnes). Elizabeth Britt, d/o William Britt & Hanna Conoly, had a brother Obed, b. St. James Northam 12 Feb 1759, the 6th child, Elizabeth b. c 1757 (not in Goochland) being the 5th. In the Britt line there are a number of Obediahs but this is the only Obed.

In the absence of any other Obeds in the Christian line I feel safe in assigning the known Obeds as from the Britt family, the first Obed M (1786-1817) being named after his maternal uncle. That provides a clue that Simeon, with a son Obed M., is in some way connected with the Elijah Christian/Elizabeth Britt family.

ELIJAH WILLIS

The enclosed charts show all the Elijah/Elijah W./Elijah Willis(s) in our Christian line. ALL of them, with the exception of the two descendants of the floater James, are descended from this same Elijah Christian m. Elizabeth Britt. One wishes the resolution could be as simple as for the Obed problem, but alas that is not to be. Not only is there no Elijah Willis in the preceding Britt line, but there is none in the Christian line either!

The earliest Elijah Willis, s/o Elijah Christian & Elizabeth Britt, was born 1798, Franklin GA. It is safe to suggest that the Elijah of the son came from the Elijah of the father, leaving only the Willis to be explained. There is no Willis in preceding Christian generations. But the next earliest Elijah Willis is s/o the floater James and he was born 1802 GA, so that Elijah was clearly not named after the first one who was only 4 at the birth. So that Elijah Willis Christian was named after some Elijah Willis (Christian or not Christian undetermined).

One possibility is that Elijah, m. Elizabeth Britt, was actually named Elijah Willis Christian, named his son after himself, and that the floater James Christian named his son after this hypothetical Elijah Willis Christian- supporting some family connection between Elijah and James (which we have been fervently seeking for years). Contesting that hypothesis is that none of the 12 known children of Elijah's father Charles Christian jr had a middle name, except for his first child who bears the middle name Woodson only in her father's will presumably to distinguish her from her half-sister also Judith.

If Elijah m. Britt was actually named Elijah Willis (the Willis never appearing in the record) it must have been after some non-descendant named Elijah Willis as there is no previous Elijah in the Christian line. And in that case floater James could have named his son after the same alien Elijah Willis, presumably some prominent figure or family friend or benefactor. Unfortunately nobody has ever dug up such an alien Elijah Willis who must have had a prominence at almost the level of a George Washington in order to have so many generations named after him.

If you find a man named Dewey XYZ, you know he was born about 1899 and named after the hero Admiral George Dewey. Similarly, if you find a man named Francis Xavier XYZ, you know he was born about 1918 and named by a mother smitten with the movie matinee idol Francis Xavier Bushman.

It seems more likely that both floater James in GA and Elijah & Britt in GA named their sons Elijah Willis Christian after some prominent alien named Elijah Willis. I say "more likely" despite that it ruins any chance of showing, on those grounds, any relationship between James and our Elijah. I leave it up to somebody younger than me to dig up the Elijah Willis.

But now to the main question: the connections of Simeon who named his son b. 1821 Madison Elijah Willis Christian who in turn named his sons Isaac 1852 MO and Elijah Willis 1855 MO. It seems unlikely that a hero Elijah Willis who was having Christian children named after him in 1798 and 1802 in GA would still be having such half a century later in 1855 in MO. More likely that Simeon named his 1855 grandson after the Elijah Willis Christians in James' family or in Elijah m. Britt's family of whom there were 5 prior to 1855, ranging in age from 18 to 57. This leaves us with the most promising clue that Simeon was connected with the James or the Elijah or with both. That Simeon also named his own son Obed M. (not found in James' descendants) suggests the Elijah as the more likely.

I offer the proposition, despite that it has many contesting arguments, that Simeon was a hitherto unassigned son of Elijah and Elizabeth (Britt).

In investigation of that I codified my references on Elijah to produce the Documentary Chronology of Elijah, attached. Note first of all that Elijah was very active as landowner and JP in Franklin up almost to the day of his death, 23 May 1801. In the year of his death he had several large land holdings and land transactions, the last 3 months before his death, and in April was carrying out his JP duties of which there were numerous since 1796. Yet Elijah died without a will, most unusual for a man so versed in business and legal matters. One concludes that his death was unexpected (he was only about 55) and unprepared for. Letters of administration were not issued until 16 Feb 1803, a year and 9 months after his death. His last land sale, 21 Feb 1801, was not proven until 9 Jul 1804. His last land purchase, 7 Jan 1801, was not proven until 10 Oct 1801. One sees a delay and then some scurrying around to clean up legal loose ends that Elijah himself had not got around to, all characteristic of a sudden and unexpected death. The confusion subsequent to his death shows in legal documents offered to and acknowledged by the Probate Judge which had unfilled blank spaces left for insertion of important dates. And in two of these there is even a rank conflict on the date of the death, one being 1799 certainly incorrect.

Admitting that it will be met with scepticism, I propose that it was this sudden and unexpected death and the subsequent confusion evident that allowed the existence of a heir, Simeon, born 1799/1800, to be completely ignored in all the proceedings and documents. I have in the preceding shown the logic of Simeon as a child of Elijah and Elizabeth based on the unusual naming pattern. There is another clue, shaky as it may be. The complaint 19 Apr 1809 of some heirs vs William admnr states that "eleven children survive". Only ten children have been found by all previous researchers, all of them known by name, marriages, etc. It is possible, and is my proposition, that Simeon unmentioned anywhere by name is the missing eleventh surviving child. Coy Johnston, CFC, 168, Jan 1980 claims the "eleven" is a mere mistake, along with the demonstrably erroneous death date in the Complaint.

The arguments against my proposition are many, though all based on the absence of proof. Simeon married young at age 17/18 in Madison 1 Jun 1817 and had 3 to 5 children there before moving to Hall, GA 1826-1830. Sometime before 1835 he moved to Maury, TN, and sometime after 1842 to Wright, MO where he died in 1867. Nowhere in all this time is there any evidence of any communication with or recognition by the family of Elijah - no letters, no visits back home, no visits from home.

A descendant, the Rev. Don Womack, who has studied the genealogy states that Simeon as well as Mary Scott was born in Hall, GA [not Franklin where his siblings would have been born]. But Hall was not formed (from Franklin, Jackson, and Cherokee lands) until 1818. Possibly Womack meant "in that part of Franklin that became Hall".

NOTE that Hall was not formed from Madison either, which was formed from Franklin in 1811.

None of the known descendants of Simeon, except as shown on the chart, bear names from the Elijah set of names.

And, strongest of all with me: Michael Berry, the genealogical genius and a descendant of Elijah, never mentioned to me a Simeon relative.

One may rightly ask: If the assignment of Simon as s/o Elijah is based on a missing eleventh child and the name similarity, then why is not an alternative assignment of James m. Lucy Bradley who also has name similarity? Reason: we have Elijah b. about 1746, first known child born 1777 and thus marriage before 1777 to Elizabeth Britt b. about 1757. We have James born about 1760 when Elijah was about 14 and Britt about 3, thus could not be a son of the pair. Furthermore James was very prominent in Elbert where he arrived from VA in 1794, but we have no evidence that he ever was in Franklin in his whole life. My conclusion has been that James, though linked with Elijah on the basis of name similarity, could not have been a child of Elijah.

- 30 -

Att sent to Myra 6/10/97:

Desc. chart Elijah Christian & Elizabeth Britt
" " James Christian & Lucy Bradley
" " Simeon Christian & Mary Scott
Doc Chron Elijah Christian & Elizabeth Britt
DCA sheets for Simeon, incl. Doc Chron Simeon
Research Agenda for Simon



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

June 9, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Parentage of Simeon

Congratulations on the detailed analysis leading to Elijah and Elizabeth (Britt) Christian's being Simeon's parents. Quite convincing? Now let's see what Don Womack's book shows!

Although I show that Simeon and Mary (Scott) Christian had eleven children, I have names for only eight. Apparently the Elijah Willis Christian you mention is one of the unnamed children. Was he born 1825-1830? My files show the following names:

Female _____, born 1818-1820

Jane W., born c. 1820

Obediah Mask, born c. 1822

James H., born c. 1824

Male _____, born 1825-1830

Male _____, born 1825-1830

Susan, born c. 1831

William P?/Q?, born c. 1832

Mary A., born c. 1835

Sophia Malinda, born c. 1838

Simeon Vanburen, born c. 1841

I do have more information for most of the above as well as names of some spouses. Can you name the three?

That's about it for the day.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

10 JUL 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... baptism Gideon Christian 172~~8~~/~~28~~ ...

CFC 51 has baptism Gideon s/o James as "ye New Year's Day", which you state was 25 Mar [1728]. I have read the St. Peters Register, Chamberlayne Edition, and my notes thereon say naught about "ye New Year's Day" but merely 24 Mar. I have seen the Colonial Dames Edition but did not confirm it against the Chamberlayne. Did your "New Year's Day" come from the Colonial Dames? If so or if not so, does the Colonial Dames give an actual date? If you are referring to the Chamberlayne does the Chamberlayne have the New Year's Day? - in which case I missed it.

HOLPI

Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

July 20, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of July 10, 1998, regarding baptism of Gideon Christian 1727/28

Although I have searched diligently for a photocopy of the St. Peters Register, I cannot find it in my genealogical collection. It's possible that I never had a copy in my possession since, at the time I began publishing the Chronicles, the local libraries had not yet installed easy-to-use copiers. Thus, most of my early notes were in the form of hand-written abstracts and occasional photostats (white on black).

That is my long-winded way of saying that I don't know which edition I used to obtain the information about Gideon, but you may be assured that the words in quotation marks were just that—direct quotes from the source ("y^e New Year's day"). The date of March 25 may have been added by me as an interpretation since New Year's Day was Annunciation Day; that is, March 25. If March 24 was given by someone else, then I believe it was in error.

If I find copy of my source at the library, I will let you know.

Sincerely,

Enclosure

CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS AFTER 1800

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\AFT1800

7/12/97

This is an unordered listing of documents in the DCA legal-size manila folder labelled VIRGINIA CHRISTIAN DOCUMENTS AFTER 1800. Some are technically PUBLICATIONS or photos, not strictly documents. There is another folder BEFORE 1800

Koos 50th anniversary
 H. Arsell Civil war exemption 1864
 Thomas Branch desc chart
 James&Mary to Drury 1801 Amherst
 David A. jr pedigree & William Diuguid FGR
 Spencer chart interpretations
 Cedar Grove photo c. 1890 with lintels
 William Christian 1812 record (other crew)
 Isaac White/Mary Warren Christian b. 1806 Bible
 William Diuguid Christian Bible
 Bettie L. Christian Bible
 Patteson Papers VA Archives excerpts
 Turner Christian record sheets abandoned
 John Christian will CC Co 1811 inventory 1812
 Christian Family Cmty Mountain View plat
 William will 1808 CC Co & Accounts settlement
 Mary Agnes Thornhill Christian b. & d. cert
 Jones Compilation and related documents description
 DAR listing incl. 2 Johns
 Ravenswood look-alike photo
 Heath Jones Christian ltr of his widow 1889
 Frank Lester Christian death cert & obit (1962) 2 copies
 Cedar Grove sketch by Wm. Armistead Christian
 Jones Library card file & film deaths
 Spring Hill Cmty, Lynchburg, plat
 William Asbury Christian obit 1936
 Edward Christian Glass reminiscences by his dau
 Heat Jones Christian Notes on Law 1930 2 pages
 Canvas painting of Christiansburg (other crew)
 James&Mary to Drury et al 1801 Amherst
 Jackson's 3 grgrson photo 1982
 William Edmund Christian/Julia Jackson wedding announcement
 Jackson's children photos
 James Hamilton Christian by Mayme Christian
 John H. Christian (1819-1905) Bible
 The Ravenswood Paper by Henrietta Christian
 Belle Isle c. 1847 (?? photography hadn't been invented)
 Stonewall Jackson Bible 2 copies
 William Armistead Christian re Cedar Grove
 Clarke Chart from Gen. Christian Clarke Guarrant, Heath, Miller, etc
 Mobile chart (of Christians)
 Cabell chart descendants of Thomas I 1930
 Cherry Bottom notes by William Armistead Christian
 Col. William Christian record sheets abandoned (other crew)
 Vessie Christian Bible
 Frances A. will 1862 Lynchburg
 Tilman et al vs. Dawson 1811

David Confederate Army Life 1925
Augustus Christian Wilcox complaint re his will 1857 CC Co.
Augustus Christian will 1857 CC Co.
Frank Bradley (NY) Crump, Gregory
Appomattox Co. Highway map
Appomattox Co. Highway map with old Buckingham line
James G. & Drury bond for Robert W. orphans 1834 Amherst
Drury Christian as constable 1835 Amherst
Photos and description Cherry Bottom by Jim of Dunwoody
Topo Logan WV Agnes' birthplace
BW photo Cedar Grove, bef 1963, 2 story clapboard add'n, lintels gone
198 ac property for sale, \$25,000
Color views Cedar Grove, c. 1980s no change from previous BW photo
Color photo Cherry Bottom 1986
Hollywood Cmty Records
Heath Jones Christian family (with Henrietta 7/23/97)
Clarke Chart #2 Guerrant, Heath, Miller

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

14 JUL 1997

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... Charles Hunt Christian m. Sarah Hargrove ...

In CFC 430 you have Charles Hunt, s/o Dr. George, d. before 1831, Limestone, AL and m. Sarah Hargrove, d/o James & Mary. Where did you get that?

Hinton has me dealing with a DAR Applic of Mary Faye Perdue Kirkland, b. 1931, #685766, a desc. of Charles Hunt. She has the same Christian/Hargrove information, and more of it.

The only thing I have on him is from the famous (with me at least) 1917 compilation of Leonora Ellen Jones which is quite full but for Charles Hunt has only m. an Eliza and had son Charles. That's where it has stayed with me for 30 years or so.

Glad to send you the applic if you want. It's a Supplemental.

Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

July 21, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of July 14, 1997 [I know 1998 intended.]
Charles Hunt Christian m. Sarah Hargrove

You asked about my source: What I have on this family is from Eunie V. Christian Stacy's Christian of Charles City, pages 150 & 151, photocopy enclosed. You will notice that she states that the children of Charles and Sarah were named in the estate records of her parents in Limestone Co., Alabama.

I have not engaged in primary research on this family.

Sincerely,

Enclosure

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440
NOTE

14 JUL 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 6/9 = 7/9 ...

My error in last paragraph page 2 of my Genesis the son named by Simeon was Obed M. not Elijah Willis. Elijah Willis was s/o Elijah. Incidentally, Womack has this Obed M. as Obed Mason, repeated down the line, and probably displacing the Obed Mask that everybody favors. Simeon had no Elijah Willis.

Have merely skimmed Womack's magnum opus but his children of Simeon correcting yours are:

Female Elizabeth b. 1818/20
Obediah Mask is Obed Mason
male 1825/30 is female 1826
male 1825/30 is female 1828
Susan b. 10/1829
William P/Q is William Q.
Mary A. is Mary Ann b. Jul 1835
Simeon Vanburen is b. 1842

I haven't verified these - just reciting what Womack has. If you have solid evidence to the contrary, please let me know as I'll be dealing with Womack in the months to come.

I've long ago abandoned the letter-closing "Yours Truly", "Sincerely", "with love and kisses", etc -- figuring my correspondents know I'm TRUE and SINCERE, etc. Now considering dropping as well the salutation, "Dear Jim", "Dear Agnes", etc. You already know you're dear to me so why must I reaffirm it every letter? Besides it will save three lines, a great help to me who has the years-long reputation for never being able to write a letter that didn't go over one line on a second page. My secretaries even started using legal size paper but the extra line was always there anyway. You are the most ladylike and proper of my Dear Lady correspondents. What do you think? Am I giving way to the bad manners rampant in our society nowadays?

Ltr to Womack

Love

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

14 JUL 1998

THE REV. DON LEE WOMACK
19 PINEHURST
MEMPHIS TN 38117

.Dear Don -

... yours of 7/3 with book ...

What a magnificent job you've done! 200 pages and you did it in 30 years, while I've been at it 60. And with an 18-page index! I'm proud to have you as a colleague. It's so good to have somebody that does a thorough job at research and at reporting it. A motto I've recently discovered that has been my practice all my life:

The difference between failure and success is the difference between doing something nearly right and doing it exactly right.

Edward Simmon

Welcome!

I had hoped that your work would prove the Elijah parentage of Simeon, the elusive. It doesn't - but that two genealogical geniuses, independently and unknown to each other, using the same reasoning on the scanty and circumstantial data, come up with the same conclusion - that's proof enough for me. And I'll proceed to incorporate your data into my records. But with that mass of new information I'll be months at it.

As for the strict proof, I do hope it's somewhere, and I hope somebody will find it, but it will not be me - my days of on-site research are over. Simeon, age 10, should be with his mother, widow Elizabeth Britt, in Elbert in 1810, but the GA 1810 is lost and by the 1820 he is married and living many dwellings from his mother. That leaves us baffled by having nothing on him between his birth, 1800/1801 and his marriage 1817. One wants to look for something in genealogical-rich Elbert during those 17 years - school, church records, newspapers, sports, maybe even a Sheriff's report. Likewise for the bafflement of absolutely no communication in either direction between him and his Elbert family during his adulthood!

I am so glad to have your book. I don't know if you're lending it to me or selling it to me. If the latter, tell me how much to pay you. I note it is copyrighted. That means there is a copy in the Library of Congress. It would be worthy for genealogy if you would give one to the LDS Archives in Salt Lake City. That would assure

its permanent availability to scholars. Also I'm sure Agnes Pearlman, the Grande Dame of Christian genealogy, would be pleased to have one. She has probably the largest private collection of Christian data in the world.

Just one reservation - your picture on the frontispiece. Looking at the handsome young blade one wonders how such a young fellow did all that. Reminds me of my perusal of all the pretty young girls in the San Antonio obituary pages. You feel sad that such pretty young things should be gone. What a waste of resources! Until you read the obits themselves and find that all those pretty young things are indeed gone - they died at ages of 80 and up to the sadness of their grandchildren and greatgrandchildren.

My wife Janie Ray Shofner is a descendant of Charles Christian jr. She is just 3 months older than Lorene. I put enough of your data into my computer to be able to show the relationship, attached.

Your book is so well organized that I doubt I'll have any questions to ask. If there is anything of mine you want, feel free to ask. My computer can spew out a lot of stuff with little trouble.

Relationship

bc Agnes



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

July 21, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Simeon Christian's parentage and children

Amazing that both you and Don Womack came up with the same parents for Simeon! I hope that some proof will surface just as I still hope that some proof will be found for parentage of my Allen Christian, whom I still think fits as the son of Thomas.

I will write to Don about purchasing a copy of his book to add to my collection.

Thank you for sending the additions and corrections to list of children. When I started to enter the data into my notes, I could hardly believe that I had listed in my letter to you the two unnamed females born 1825-30 as males. Either my mind or my eyes played tricks on me since they were distinctly entered as females in my notes. Ah, such is life!

Speaking of life: It's a great idea to omit the salutation and complimentary closing in future letters; however, I fear that my rigorous training and compulsive nature will prevent my doing so. I'll certainly understand if you can carry through in that regard.

Sincerely still,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

2 AUG 1998

MS. RUTH L. WALTON
970 OAKHILL AVENUE, S.E.
SALEM, OR 97302-3436

503-364-5036

.Dear Ruth -

... follow-up on mine of 8/1 ...

Before you get to respond about Augusta County (and I do want your response) I've figured out how the Augusta got into the deal as the birthplace of Elizabeth d/o Nathaniel.

The county formations were as follows:

1734	Orange from Spotsylvania
1738-45	Augusta from Orange
1769/1770	Botetourt from Augusta
1772	Fincastle from Botetourt
1776/1777	Montgomery from Botetourt & Fincastle
1777	and Fincastle discontinued

In later times, after Nathaniel's death in 1779, the 400 acres on the East River below Five-Mile Fork, 3 miles above the mouth, which had been granted to Nathaniel by James Adair (date undetermined) was described by his heirs in 1779 & 1786, including Elizabeth's brothers as "in Montgomery County". Indeed it was in Montgomery, in that part that had been Augusta in 1745, then Botetourt in 1769, then Montgomery in 1776, and remained in Montgomery there after.

Elizabeth, born in 1748, on this 400 acres was born when it was still Augusta. And her marriage to Boydston in 1777/1778 took place on that 400 acres when it had just become Montgomery. That's why it is no contradiction to say that she was born in Augusta (and I so concede) and that she was married in Montgomery - both at her father's home. The home didn't move - just the county lines moved over it -- a not uncommon bewilderment back there in those days. But genealogists ought to be precise as say e.g. "in that part of Augusta that became Montgomery".

One more thing, not bearing on the foregoing. We don't know if the transfer from James Adair was a sale or a gift. Nor do we know the date. But I suspect it was a marriage gift and that the Jane whom Nathaniel married was Jane Adair, a daughter of James. I've

tried without success to get people to look up the Adair to Nathaniel deed to find out what it may shed on the matter. With the foregoing analysis it is clear that the search should be in Augusta County. The final sale deeds in 1786 should be found in Montgomery and they might give us some more evidence.

Regardless of the foregoing deductions I still want to know where did YOU get the Augusta"?

Agnes



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

August 4, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Nathaniel Christian and daughter, Elizabeth in your letter
to Ruth Walton 2 August 1998

Although you did an excellent job of showing how Elizabeth might have been born in 1748 in Augusta County, Virginia, it is my opinion that she was born elsewhere. Check the "Documentary Chronology" which I believe you prepared during our search for "my" Thomas. Nathaniel Christian's presence is documented in 1752 Lunenburg Co., VA (Bedford Co., VA. formed from Lunenburg in 1753; Nathaniel and wife Jane patented land 10 July 1767 in Amelia Co., VA; he was on Pittsylvania Co., VA, tax list in 1767; Nathaniel attended Bedford Co., VA, court 28 miles from home in 1768; Nathaniel had 400 acres on the Poison Fork of Bull Run adjoining his own lines and Swanson's lines 4 April 1769. Most of these properties and events were located in that part of Virginia that ultimately became Bedford and/or Franklin County. I believe that Nathaniel did not move from the Bedford area to what became Montgomery Co., VA, until about 1770 or later.

In passing, I might mention that, when Mrs. Walton first wrote to me, she believed that Elizabeth was born in North Carolina. If so, it would probably have been a brief stay for Nathaniel and Jane sometime before 1753. Interestingly, the Thomas Christian (probably Nathaniel's brother) who died before 1781 on the Staunton River in Bedford Co., VA, apparently had a brief stay in North Carolina. Certainly, Thomas' son Christopher died there. *I assume that Elizabeth did marry in Montgomery Co., VA.*

If I recall correctly, I forwarded a photocopy of the assignment from James Adair to Nathaniel Christian for the property in Montgomery Co., VA. It was like many of the period that had no apparent kinship implied. Many researchers, however, have speculated that it must have been a deed of gift to a son-in-law. There is no evidence that this was the case though.

I hope that the above helps.

Sincerely,

cc. Ms. Ruth L. Walton



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

August 5, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Jim Christian's search for proof

Yesterday I heard from Jim Christian about his daughter Charlotte's desire for proof. He may have written to you as well.

If not, I enclose copy of his letter and my response to keep from repeating myself.

Can you help him with one, two, or three of your wonderful Documentary Chronologies?

Sincerely,

Enclosures

JK

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph&Fx 830-980-7440

9 AUG 1998

COL. J.M. CHRISTIAN
4439 SHELBORNE DR
DUNWOODY GA 30338

770-458-7217

HOO BOY! Agnes has lateral-passed to me Charlotte's search for "proof" and her reply to you of 8/4 referring you to CFC and LK. As you know my computer does not have the references for the items. These are only on my record sheets, so-called hard copy. As I take it, you want "proof" that John was descended from Robert, Robert from Thomas II, Thomas II from Thomas I, the immigrant - and there at what Berry and I called "The Atlantic Wall" I stop with any proofs.

I give enough of the records so that you can find them yourselves, and if you want I could copy the pertinent references from my sheets - or you can send Charlotte here and she can copy them herself.

John of Franklin from Robert sr

Robert's will, Albemarle 25 Mar 1748 [I suspect 1849, New Years Day] proved May 1749. Will Book 1 p. 1 - gives sons Robert [jr], John, Drury land I now live on, 1000 acres evenly divided. And to John 2 new Surveys one on the River, one on Elk Creek Island branches. [I take it John was the eldest son].

Robert sr patented this land 30 Sep 1743 when it was still in Goochland. DAR has the patent but it is so fragile they can't risk copying it. [When Charlotte goes to DAR to copy it for herself ask her to send me her copying! I have asked Jack Christian who lives nearby to do so but he never did.]

Amherst Deed Book B p. 85-88, 2 Oct 1765 John Christian and Drury Christian of Amherst sell to David Patteson of Buckingham 400 acres on the north side and joining Fluvanna [the then name for that part of the James] just below Buffalo Island the upper part of 1000 acres patented to Robert Christian 30 Sep 1773. Drury & John hold indefeasible estate of inheritance in fee simple.

Amherst Will Book 3 p.206-208 Robert Christian jr's will [s/o Robert sr] 8 Jun 1785 prob 3 Oct 1791, executor "my brother John Christian". [Of course to make that stick Charlotte will have to prove that Robert Jr was s/o Robert sr too - but I'll leave that up to her. Well, I guess the next item does that for her]

Amherst Deed Book I p. 78 4 Nov 1799 rec. 21 Apr 1800 [John & Mary were moving to GA]. John Christian and wife Mary of Amherst to John Christian of Amherst [= John Upshaw s/o Drury's liaison] 700 pounds, 132 acres on north side and joining Fluvanna and is part of a larger tract belonging to Robert Christian's [jr] orphans and Drury Christian's orphans, bounded Robert Christian's orphans line, Drury Christian's orphans line. up the bank of the Fluvanna to Drury

Christian dec'd, then leaves the river ... now in possession of

← survey & cobb that

John Christian [whom Ted Brooke takes as John the buyer]. [NOTE: 132 acres apparently all that John still had title to. I don't know how that arrived at. But at one time I had it 400/3 - a mistake, for John & Drury had sold 400 acres out of their 2/3 of 1000 acres = 666.67 acres, leaving them, the two of them, with 266.67 and John's 1/2 of that = 133.37 acres, say 132 - and that's where the 132 comes from.]

No absolute proof that John of Franklin GA was this John&Mary, but they were moving to GA about 1799 and had already sent Gabriel down there to occupy the land that they bought there. Furthermore Barry, 2/21/1989, makes this connection and if push comes to shove I can look up Barry's letter.

NOTE: I have no evidence for the disposition of the "2 new surveys, one on the river, one on Elk Creek branches". One agency I inquired of (I forget which one) replied that the colonial surveys were not existent.

Jim - I find this is taking a lot of mental effort that I ain't got much of these days. I don't begrudge it and am glad to do it, but before going further with similar proofs I'd want to be sure that Charlotte is really into this genealogy stuff. Some of the younger generation, and some of the older also, can get all enthusiastic about "tracing their ancestors", but then soon lose interest.

If you want me to continue just ask. It's fun and a challenge, and maybe I'll even find something wrong or missing in the next "proofs".

Agnes

The John Christian who m. Mary Royster(2) was s/o "57 William" - one of the few children left to 57 after Berry's apostasy clobbered him.

Lee

HONES

TURNER HUNT CHRISTIAN VS TURNER CHRISTIAN
FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\2TURNERS 8/20/98

I have recently been gratified to hear from Christian researchers that I'd not known of before, contributing and seeking information about Christian genealogy. However, some have embraced the long-standing error of confusing Turner Hunt Christian with Turner Christian. Weary of typing the same stuff over and over again for each of them and for their followers, I prepare this document to be sent to all as needed.

Turner Hunt Christian and Turner Christian were different people, actually uncle and nephew. And incidentally there were at least two of the latter, the second not discussed here. Turner Hunt Christian was s/o Charles Christian sr and Elizabeth Hunt, whence the Hunt, b. c. 1715 Charles City, VA where he remained till at least 1754 by which time he had married Mary Soane. From then to at least 1762 he was in Bedford, VA. In 1770 he was preparing to move to Bute, NC, which he did by 1771. During the Revolution he was Assistant Commissary General in the Virginia Militia (one thing that clashes with his residence then in NC. However Longino's book (1953) p. 372 has Turner Hunt Christian's name on "Virginia Roster (Asst Cmdr Gen. [actually was Assistant Commissary General] Auditors Account 1780-1781). His will was written 10/3/1781 in Warren, NC (from Bute) and was by his request recorded in Chesterfield, VA. He died 1781/1782 in Warren, NC. In every contemporary document but one that bears his name he is Turner Hunt Christian; the one being simply Turner H.

Turner Christian was s/o Charles Christian jr and Mary Leak, thus the nephew of Turner Hunt Christian. My 10-page study The Marriages and Children of Charles Christian jr (1988) places his birth 1757-1759, (vide infra). He was born in Goochland, VA. He was a soldier in the Revolution 1776 +. He married (1) in Goochland after 3/1/1778 (bond) Anna Payne. 5/9/1780 his father deeded him a 400 acre patent on Rocky Creek of the Buffalo "where Turner lives". This was in Amherst, VA where he remained until about 3/5/1798 when he received a warrant for 653 acres on Dove's Creek in Elbert, GA which was surveyed 3/6/1798. Meanwhile, 10/6/1788, Anna Payne having died, he married in Amherst (2) Elizabeth Penn (widow of ----- Leek) who died before the 1820 census. Turner died 1833 and is buried in the Stinchcomb Cemetery near Dewy Rose where there is a DAR marker (now shot up by vandals).

In no contemporary document of his entire career is he named Turner Hunt Christian or even Turner H. This confusion with the authentic Turner Hunt arose about the time of World War I when a LOLITS [lil ole lady in tennis shoes] made it and it has been carried on down ever since. There is a tendency to want to equate your ancestors with famous people of similar name, e.g. Letitia Christian, and Col. William Christian the Revolutionary hero and Indian fighter and brother-in-law of Patrick Henry. I draw here that it was the "Assistant Commissary General" that granted the fame [not to mention a recent statement that Turner Hunt Christian was an associate of George Washington whose stepdaughters he taught how to dance!]

There is more unsettled about Turner Christian's birth. That is passed down as 13 July 1750 based on "the small Turner Christian

Bible", which is reported to have this date. My 2-page The Search for The Historical Turner Christian Bible (1985) describes that fruitless search. However the 1750 date is certainly an error, for Turner's marriage in 1778 required his father's consent. 28-year-old grooms did not require a parent's consent. That places his birth as after 1 Mar 1757, and my construction based on his sibling's births brackets it at 1757/1759. Actually it is most likely 13 July 1758, granting the Bible credence for the 13 July and granting a misreading of 1758 as 1750.

There is another mysterious and confusing Turner H. Christian, the H. here authentic, who died in Indiana [!] about 1857, whose estate administration was turned over to Marion McDonald Christian in Elbert, GA 2 Feb 1858, bond Marion McDonald Christian and "his brother Charles W. Christian". The Administrator was permitted 9 Aug 1858 to sell "all the lands belonging to the dec'd in GA". Marion McDonald & Charles W. were sons of William Payne Christian, s/o Turner & Anna Payne. There is no place in the William Payne censuses for this Turner H, as possible brother of the Marion McDonald and Charles W. My short inquiries in Indiana cannot place the place or death of Turner H. there, and though he is surely related in some way to the descendants of Turner we have no idea who he was or what he was doing way up in Indiana. But it is certain that he is not of the Turner Hunt/ Turner pair.

- 30 -

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

CHONES
R
THE SEARCH FOR THE HISTORICAL TURNER CHRISTIAN BIBLE

2/22/85

This is the record of the search of Louis Koenig, Amateur Genealogist, for the "Turner Christian Bible".

In 1926-1928 the Christian genealogist Ethel Christian (1889-1975) wife of Asa Kyrus Christian (1886-1970) of Norman Oklahoma had some correspondence with Zelma (Allen) Tabor (1893-1954) wife of Travis Oliver Tabor jr of Elberton, Ga. Zelma was very active in Christian and other of her genealogy, DAR REgent, etc. In a letter to Ethel dated 7/14/1926 Zelma mentioned a "very small Turner Christian Bible" which she had received handed down from her ancestor Nancy Turner Christian (1811-1880); dau. Wm. Payne Christian (1781-1861), son Turner.

Zelma had only one child, Travis Oliver Tabor III (1918-1964). In 1979 I tracked down his widow Sue (Wilson) Tabor (1920- living in 1979) at 10175 Irongate Way, Irongate, Manassas, VA 22110. In a letter 10/17/79 she stated:

"(Zelma).. had extensive coverage of the Christian family, Paynes, etc. Unfortunately, my daughter Susan lost reams of data about the families due to a fire where she had family heirlooms (Furniture, etc. books, bibles & records)"

She referred me to Mrs. Frank H. Tabor, 295 Parkwood Drive, Athens, Ga. and to a Mrs. Curtis Bogart of St. Augustine, Fla. 30606

I wrote to Sue Tabor asking her to complete certain items she had omitted from my sheet, and for the names and addresses of her children, Susan Jane Tabor (1946-) and Travis Oliver Tabor IV (1949-). I never received a reply to that.

At the same time, Oct 1979, I wrote to the Mrs. Frank Herbert Tabor, above, who turned out to be the wife of the brother of T.O. Tabor jr, Zelma's husband. She had no data about Zelma's Christian ancestors and volunteered:

"Although she (Sue, Mrs. T.O. Tabor III) had a period of mental illness, I have no idea of what may have happened to records she had. Having no children we gave them all of Frank's mother's family records which all disappeared. I have heard of no fire however." (1905-)

She referred me to Mrs. Charles (Janie) Allen, 118 S. McIntosh St., Elberton, GA 30635, widow of Charles Seymour Allen sr, Zelma's brother. I wrote to Mrs. Allen, Nov. 1979, asking about Zelma's papers and also for data on my sheets for her family and for the addresses of Charles Seymour's other sisters, Valeria, Hughie, Sarah or descendants. Her reply was that she could not give me any information, all 5 sisters being dead and:

"Zelma,,, and I did get much information but she had the information which was burned."

She did not fill out my sheet.

In January 1983 I phoned Mrs. Bogart in St Augustine. She turned out to be "Libba" Brewer, (1918 -) wife of Curtis Bogart, 4 Ocean Trace Rd., #402, St. Augustine Beach, Fla. 32084, 904-471-3767, daughter of Valeria Woodson Allen. I wrote her asking her to fill out my sheets and for the address of Susan Tabor, daughter of T.O. Tabor III and Sue Wilson, and also for the addresses of some descendants of Valeria's siblings. She did not reply to my letter. But she did tell me on the phone that Susan Jane Tabor had married Davis York and lived in Randleman, N.C.

I have not done anything further with this quest. I did call one or more Tabors from phone directories in Georgia but they were not related closely with the T.O. Tabors we are seeking.

My conclusion from all this, including reading between the lines, is that the whereabouts of Zelma Allen's papers and the Turner Christian Bible are not entirely certain as "burned up". There is a slight possibility that they may have been destroyed in some manner that the family doesn't want to tell about, and a very slight possibility that they have not been destroyed and do still exist somewhere. There is also a possibility that Zelma Allen, being a competent genealogist and DAR'er, may have placed copies of them, or surely of the Bible, in the DAR or some other repository.

The next logical step in this quest would be to get in touch with Susan York and see if she can confirm from her own knowledge that the Bible and papers were burned.

Louis Koenig 2/22/85

It is this "very small Turner Christian Bible", handed down through his grdaun, Nancy Turner Christian, m. John Warren Seymour (1810-1875), that according to ~~Zelma~~ Zelma's 1926 letter bears the data of the birth of Turner 13 July 1750. *earliest*

Incidentally this 1926 letter is the only document which gives this Turner Christian a middle initial "H." ** I suspect that the "H." is not really part of Turner's name but was inserted by Zelma since she knew of other Turner(s?) where the H. stood for Hunt.

Louis Koenig 5/24/85

** McClanahan even has the children in the 1783 will include a Turner Hunt Christian which the will itself certainly does not do. The name there is simply T,urner.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

13 AUG 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

. Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/4 ...

Just a quick note to settle the air temporarily while I get around to untangling it.

You mention my Documentary Chronology prepared when we were (and still are) searching for your ancestor Thomas - our ASFT. My references to a Nathaniel at that time (and I don't know if I sent them to you or not or at what stage) reveal that I had TWO Nathaniels merged. I later unmerged them, and I don't know that I communicated that to you. (I will do so when I get beyond the "temporarily" stage mentioned above). I did not push it with you at the time because you were so anxious to get on with ASFT that you considered Nathaniel tangential to the search, while I considered him or them a possible clue to your-Thomas or not-your-Thomas.

There were two Nathaniels, that I unmerged into a NATMONT, the one from Montgomery County, and a NATSMITH, the one near Smith's Mountain later Bedford County. My reference states "I'm not sure these are the same man. We'll see."

NATMONT has these characteristics that clearly distinguish him from NATSMITH -- or possibly allow him to be the same man as NATSMITH -- that's what's to be untangled.

1738/1745 AUGUSTA FROM ORANGE

About 1747 married Jane and her presumed father James Adair conveyed to him 400 acres on East River below Five-Mile-Fork and 3 miles above the mouth - in what later became Montgomery VA.

9/2/1748 Dau. Elizabeth born "in VA".

7/10/1767 Nathaniel & Jane Patent # 36 400 acres on forks of Spring Creek, Amelia VA (which had been formed 1734.
It is not clear whether this Nathaniel & Jane is the Adair couple or not. See note below.

1769/70 BOTETOURT FROM AUGUSTA
1772 FINCASTLE FROM BOTETOURT
1776/1777 MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE
1777 FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED

1777/1778 Dau Elizabeth m. Wm Boydston in Montgomery

Died about Feb 1779 at the 400 acres site in then Montgomery. 3/2/1779 admn papers Thomas V son, Jane widow, Wm Boydston s-i-l m. dau Elizabeth.

9/18/1779 ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery - for which we don't have the deed.

4/3/1786 ThomasV heir-at-law assigns to [his brothers] Isham & AnthonyII of Green NC the 400 acres on East River, etc. in Montgomery. Thereafter Isham & AnthonyII of Green NC sold the 400 acres in Montgomery

Before 1790 son Isham m. Nancy

NOTE: The 400 acres from Adair is NOT the 400 acres patented in Amelia above, nor is it any of the 3 400 acres patented or entered by the other Nathaniel, NATSMITH, q.v. They just did it to confuse us genealogists.

NATSMITH has these characteristics:

1744 ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND
1746 LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK
1752 Lunenburg tithes Thomas Christin, Nathaniel Christian. Nathaniel's lands & Thomas' close by were in the vicinity of the Staunton River, its tributary Blackwater River, Bull Run & Smith's Mountain. [This location is at present at the joint boundaries of Bedford, Franklin & Pittsylvania, just west of the point where the Staunton River takes a U-bend, turning from SE-flowing to NE-flowing. The lands of the Bedford Thomas lay "in Bedford County on both sides of the Staunton River". A very confusing situation with several counties cojoined and one of them lying indecently on both sides of the Staunton River].

1752 HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG
1753/1754 BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE

2/28/1763 Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater
on Hastie's & Smith's lines.

2/28/1763 Entry 400 ac. beg at Irwin's corner red oak
under Smith's Mountain

1766/1767 PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX adjoining BEDFORD
1767 On list of taxables Pittsylvania
7/1768 Attendance allowed 6 (3?) days and 28 miles to
Court

4/4/1769 Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj.
his own lines & Swanson's

1774/1775 CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG
1776/1777 HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK
1781/1782 CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD
1785/1786 FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD
All 3 400 acre tracts then were in Franklin.

NOW THE HORRIBLE ENDING TO THIS STORY. Reminds me of the old Pearl White movie serials (before most of you were born) where at the ending of one part Pearl would have fallen into a pit of crocodiles and left there with "Continued next week!".

I DON'T KNOW WHICH OF THESE TWO, IF INDEED EITHER OR BOTH, WAS THE SON OF REBECCA AND THOMAS S-I-L!

CONTINUED NEXT WEEK

Ruth Walton

helli

*PS. - Azell:
Don't have copy of Addit grant.
Pls find it. May at West Hill
The location county,*

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

13 AUG 1998

MRS LAVERN H SUMMERLIN
321 N MADISON
MAGNOLIA AR 71753

.Dear Mrs. Summerlin -

... yours of 8/5 ...

Thanks for your response!

1.

First about your inquiry CFC 1013, asking proof of parentage of William as s/o Drury. Maybe you have the proof by now and if you do would you please let me have it? But, in case you don't here's my approach.

Drury's will 1780 has sons Jesse & William granted the home place after Lucretia dies. Also "the remainder .. to my 7 children as they shall marry or come of age." The eldest son James was not mentioned in the will of 1780 or in the estate settlement of 1787 and it is generally agreed thereby among the researchers that James had died by 1780. This left the 7 children whom we can identify in the settlement as Mary m. Balthrip; Nancy m. Durham; Gideon by name; Drury by name; and "Lots # 1, 4 5 kept by Lucretia for 3 small children". Of those "3 small children" we know that 2 are William and Jesse and the third must be Francis. Francis was not posthumous, but maybe too young to be given a specific bequest as was made to William and Jesse.

I have 4 assignments of William's birth by various researchers: after 1765; before 1773; 1767/1773; and 1765/1773. We know that Drury was born Aug 1766 and that the 3 small children were younger than Drury. Therefore William cannot have been born before about June 1767 and therefore was certainly a minor in 1787. Characterized in 1787 as "small children" his birth is probably closer to 1773 than 1767 and his age at the settlement closer to 14. I'm guessing that might have been a proper term to include the 3 children of that and younger age - even though it's wrenching things to call a 14-year-old a "small child".

Incidentally, though not part of your query, William's birth place is quite "iffy". Drury & Lucretia bought the Bute land 150 acres on 7 Dec 1767 when they were still "Of Goochland Co, VA". The deed was not recorded until 7 Jul 1769. I take that as evidence that by Jul 1769 Drury had moved to Bute from Goochland, bringing with him the deed to his property to be recorded. This leaves it uncertain as to whether William was born in Goochland or in Bute - but that the Douglas Register baptisms of Drury's children stops with Drury jr's

12 Oct 1766 suggests that no further children were born in Goochland. That puts William's birth in Bute.

You have your Allen Christian marrying Mary W. A. Howze d. 1839 d/o James Howze. And you have William marrying Tabitha Howze d. 1834, whom Ted Brooke, CFC 1106, has as d/o James Howze. Ted Brooke is sometimes not to be relied upon, but if these two Howze girls, are sisters or maybe even aunt and niece, it may lead to a connection between the uncle William and the nephew Allen, thus strengthening the hypothesis that William was s/o Drury.

In summary: I have no hesitation in assigning William as s/o Drury. I hope that the data I going to be asking you for will further strengthen the judgement. (I myself cannot do any more on-site research toward the solution).

2.

My record sheets, two attached, show the data that I record for each individual. What I'm going to be asking of you is to fill in the blanks thereon from your data that you could not get into your CFC descent on 1075. If you have the sources and references for the material you add - so much the better -- put them on back of the sheets. You note my practice, illustrated on the back of your own sheet, of using a superscript number to relate the data on the front to the reference on the back.

I'll keep pestering you for other sheets from time to time that I'll send you until I wear you out. Meanwhile hoping that I can eventually get you back to where I can assign you and your relatives to a position in the hierarchy. What I lack are the birth order numbers for you and the 4 generations of your ancestors, so I can get them into my number system.

If you don't want to bother with all this, just tell me so - no hard feelings. I just want to get as complete as possible my 25,000 records, which when I give up the ghost my son will preserve and make permanently available to other researchers by donating them to the LDS archives in Salt Lake City.

Best wishes to you, and thanks for your interest. If there is any data I can supply you with, please just ask. The computer makes it easy to turn the stuff out printed.

SASE
her sheet
Charlie Freeman Hughes sheet

Agnes

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

15 AUG 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

. Dear Agnes -

... more, lots more on yours of 8/4 ...

You're going to have your thinking cap on and a day Carl feeling well to handle this, but when that day comes I ask your attention. I have been three days struggling with it and can use a respite.

It concerns largely my two-Nathaniel hypothesis. I repeat my position that the two-Nathaniel hypothesis promises to bear on the ASFT (maybe promoting that, maybe wild goose chasing) because of the Nathaniel/Thomas connection(s).

Before starting: my pen PS on my previous letter asked for the grant that Adair got presumably from The Crown, which may give us the date and county location of that 400 acres. I've since found what you probably did send me (included herein): the assignment of it to Isham & Anthony II done by the Governor in 1786 (reaffirming the Crown grant) following an actual survey presumably done for that purpose.

Now for the real business:

You have previous documents from me, Documentary Chronologies & Reference lists, in which the Nathaniel(s) of Montgomery and Bedford are not distinguished as to which is which. What I have done is to separate what I think is the Montgomery Nathaniel from the Bedford Nathaniel. And I enclose:

References on NATMONT, the Montgomery one.
Doc Chron on " " " "
References on NATSMITH, the Bedford one
Doc Chron on " " " "

I named him Smith, for Smith's Mountain, before I knew he was going to end up in Bedford, where NATBED would have been better.

You can use the DCA ref column to find the reference for the items on the DOC Chrons. The Doc Chrons also show the county boundary changes. i.e. the paths by which each of my candidates got

to their respective ends (so far as I have them) in Montgomery and Bedford, whether by moving or by having the county boundaries move over them.

Incidentally, I have among my references all of the references you cite for these moves and locations in your 8/4 letter.

You will note that by the bracketed [] locations I have postulated which counties these two or one Nathaniels would have been in as new counties were formed. Note that we can definitely have NATMONT ending up in Montgomery where he died. NATSMITH we have no death date for, and we lose him after 1769 with the Poison Fork entry in Bedford.

And that makes a nice boost for your proposition that your one-and-only Nathaniel moved from Bedford to Montgomery about 1770 and dies there as NATMONT in 1779.

But just to counter that while the iron is hot: the NATSMITH Doc Chron has him in Bedford 28 miles from Court in 1768, whereas in 1769/1770 NATMONT who ended up in Montgomery would have been in Botetourt and in 1772 in Botetourt or Fincastle, and as far as we have any evidence for had never lived in what became Bedford. Maybe some construction of yours can have them physically move among counties rather than having counties moving over them. But that's very unlikely for NATMONT who died 1779 in the then Montgomery 400 acres that Adair gave him about 1747 - with only that still problematical Amelia patent of 1767 suggesting a physical move while maintaining the Adair homestead.

Agnes, please understand I want you to challenge my positions wherever you think they warrant it. That's the only way we'll bedevil the truth out of this mess.

Now why is it important to disentangle the two Nathaniels if they are not one-and-the-same? Because for NATSMITH we have a positive association between him and a Thomas, namely: co-tithers in Lunenburg in 1752 and propinquity in Bedford in 1768 & 1771. But for NATMONT we have no evidence of any connection with a contemporaneous Thomas, other than on the proposition that his father was Thomas s-i-l because he named his children not only Thomas for his putative father but also Anthony for his putative brother (and he himself bore the other Christian-unusual name Nathaniel). We know for certain that Thomas sil was not an ancestor of yours who lived in Bedford/Montgomery since he died in 1743. But the brother Thomas might be the ASFT candidate - and that's why it's important to untangle this Nathaniel mess - to get at Thomas, and also for itself -- I hate tangles.

To relieve the pressure at this point before getting into the next can-of-worms - I enclose:

Transcript of 1786 assignment to Isham & Anthony of the 400 acre Adair grant CHRISDOC\NATHOM
Results from computer program DEPLAT
Plot of the 1786 400 acres on the East River, a weird looking shape of property
Comments on the 1786 Survey & plot \CHRISDOC\ADAIRSUR

Note my comment that somebody ought to check this with a current 1/24,000 (7.5 minute) USGS topographic map.

Now to get down to the real nitty-gritty - and it's mostly gritty.

We have a strong urge toward NATMONT as s/o Rebecca & Thomas sil because of the naming of his children Thomas (my Thomas V) after putative father and Anthony after putative brother, not to mention his own Christian-unusual name Nathaniel. However we have no evidence whatsoever of any physical connection with a brother Thomas subsequent to his marriage. The first we know of him, if after childhood with putative parents, is in Augusta for the Adair grant and probably his marriage. (And that even brings up the specter that he might even be from "the other crew"). Nowhere, neither in Augusta, Botetourt, Fincastle, or Montgomery, does a contemporaneous brother Thomas show up.

Quite the reverse with NATSMITH. Nowhere do we have any clue to his parentage EXCEPT (as not with NATMONT) a physical association with a putative brother Thomas, tither in Lunenburg in 1752 and neighbor in Bedford in 1760/1771. Furthermore this Thomas is almost certainly the father of Christopher's 1783 will having (again!) 400 acres "on both sides of the Staunton River" where he lived, and also (or maybe part of that) purchased in 1764 164 acres on north side of Staunton River on Lick Run. This pins down a connection between my NATSMITH and the Staunton River Thomas. You have brought up a transient NC location for a Thomas. And when I recover from this mess I will dig out what I can of a DocChron and references for this Thomas - all hoping he's the T of ASFT wherever he fits in.

Meanwhile if you recover, please let me have your thoughts on all of the foregoing.

Encs as in the text

HOWE

DOCUMENTARY CHRONOLOGY NATHANIEL of SMITH 8/15/98

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS			
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATSMITH P =Pittsylvania; L = Lunenburg B =Bedford;			
1734		AMELIA FORMED	
1744		ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1752	L	Nathaniel & Thomas tithes	25
1752	[L] [2]	HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1753/1754	[B]	BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1760/11/25	(B) [3]	Thomas allowed 2 days attendance & 42 milers once for a case in Bedford	33
1763/02/28	B [1]	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's lines	3
1763/02/28	B [1]	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain	4
1766/1767		PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX, adj. Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5
1768/08	B	Nathaniel allowed attendance 6 (3?) days and 28 miles to Court	7
1769/04/04	B [1]	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj. his own lines & Swanson's	9
1771/03	(B) [3]	Thomas of Bedford allowed 11 days attendance & 30 miles 8 times.	7
1774/1775		CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	
1776/1777		HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	
1781/1782		CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	
1785/1786		FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD	

NOTES:

- [1] This land now in Franklin 1785/1786
- [2] Brackets [] indicate where Bedford residents would have lived if they were passed over by the changes from Lunenburg.
- [3] Thomas at court inserted to show propinquity with NATSMITH.

references NATHANIEL of Smith's Mtn. & Bedford 8/14/98 1 of 5

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\NATSMITH ****DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS****

NOTE: This version 8/14/98 extracted from a previous file named NATH by deleting the references to Nathaniel of Montgomery, retaining those for Nathaniel of Smith's Mountain & Bedford. The strange numbering system here results from retaining the item numbers of the original NATH which had 26 reference items.

=====

The original NATH contained this comment:
I DISTRUST THIS IS ONLY ONE MAN - WE'LL SEE. 12/10/92, rev 2/12/97

=====

3

Marian Dodson Chiarto: Entry Record Book 1737-1770: Land Entries in Present VA Cos of Halifax, Pittsylvania, Henry, Franklin and Patrick p.246 = p. 307 in Entry Book. - via Agnes 11/25/92 28 Feb 1763 400 acres entered on lower side of Mouth of Blackwater River on Hastie's and Smith's lines. Agnes 1/7/93: this land now in Franklin Co. Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86 so presumably land in 1763 was in then Bedford in that part that became Franklin. See # 26 Location of Nathaniel lands.

=====

4

Ditto reference and Pages. 28 Feb 1763 Franklin Co. 400 acres entered beginning at Irwin's corner Red Oak under Smith's Mountain. Presume this land near that in #3, i.e. in then Bedford, now Franklin.

=====

5

Maud Carter Clement: The History of Pittsylvania Co., VA. 1929-1973 [= date of publication? or typo for 1729-1773??] p. 280 -- via Agnes, 11/25/92. 1767 Nathaniel on list of tithables, Pittsylvania Co. Pittsylvania from Halifax 1766.

=====

6

Patent # 36 1764-1767, p. 1050, VA Archives Card - via Agnes, 11/25/92. 10 Jul 1767 Amelia Co. Nathaniel and Jane 400 acres on forks of Spring Creek.

NOTE: It is uncertain if this is Nathaniel & Jane of Montgomery, or the Nathaniel of Smith's & Bedford who happened to also have a wife Jane - or even some entirely other Nathaniel & Jane.

=====

7

Bedford Co. Court Order Book 3, p. 457 - via Agnes, 11/25/92. Aug 1768 Attendance allowed six [three?] [days] and travelling 28 miles. Bedford from Albemarle 1776/77; Albemarle from Goochland 1744. NOTE: In Mar 1771 Thomas allowed 30 miles [=propinquity].

=====

references NATHANIEL of Smith's Mtn. & Bedford 8/14/98 2 of 5

9

Franklin Co. VA Entry Record Book, as in #3 above. Chiarto p. 357, p. 444 of Entry Book. 4 Apr 1769. Nathaniel, 400 acres Poison Fork of Bull Run adj. his own lines and Swanson's. Franklin from Bedford and Henry 1785/86, did not exist in 1769; presume in then Bedford as in #3.

=====

Refs beginning # 10 here are my concerted effort 5/23/96 to incorporate Nathaniel into my records as suggested by Agnes, 5/6/96, who ascribes him as ancestor of Mrs. Ruth L. Walton. Some of these refs, listed in the CFC Index may not be this Nathaniel - to be determined.

=====

25.

Agn ->LK 12/15/96 Landon C. Bell Sunlight on the Southside - Lunenburg County VA 1748-1763 (1931).

p. 183 List of tithes for 1752 taken by William Caldwell:
Thomas Cristian [sic] [= my Thomas IV ?]
Nathaniel Christian

Bedford was formed from Lunenburg 1754 and many names, including the above, did not appear in subsequent tithe lists of Lunenburg.

CONCLUSION: Thomas & Nathaniel were in Lunenburg as early as 1752 and found themselves in Bedford when formed in 1754.

Agnes speculation: these were brothers, s/o Rebecca & sil.

=====

26.

LOCATION OF NATHANIEL & THOMAS CHRISTIAN, BROTHERS 1/25/97

Nathaniel & Thomas Christian, in 1752 were taxpayers in Lunenburg County. Nathaniel's lands, and Thomas' close by, were in the vicinity of Staunton River, its tributary Blackwater River, Bull Run, and Smith's Mountain. This location is at present at the joint boundaries of Bedford, Franklin and Pittsylvania. On maps showing the course of the Staunton it can be identified as just west of the point where the Staunton takes a U-bend and turns from SE-flowing to NE-flowing, the large and prominent U-bend being a landmark.

Michael F. Doran's Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1937) allows a tracking of the county locations of this Nathaniel location in previous and subsequent years.

In 1732 Brunswick was formed from Prince George. The location then was in Brunswick.

In 1746 Lunenburg was formed from Brunswick. The location then was in Lunenburg.

In 1752 Halifax was formed from Lunenburg. There is here a disagreement between A Guide to the Counties of VA Halifax County, VA Genealogist Vol 12, p. 184-187 and Michael F. Doran Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1987). Doran's map shows that when Halifax was formed from Lunenburg the northern boundary of

references NATHANIEL of Smith's Mtn. & Bedford 8/14/98 3 of 5

Halifax and the southern boundary of the residual Lunenburg was the Staunton River. However as will be seen in the discussion about Bedford, next herein, it is possible that, west of the U-bend at least, the boundary was south of the Staunton River, in which case the location would be within the residual Lunenburg and not on the Halifax/Lunenburg boundary. If that was not the case then the location then was on the boundary of Halifax and Lunenburg.

In 1754 Bedford was formed from Lunenburg. Doran's map shows that its southern boundary was the Staunton River, the northern boundary of the recently formed Halifax. If so then the location then was on the boundary of Bedford and Halifax. However the VA Genealogist Guide, Vol 4, p. 171-174, states that after the 1755 rearrangement of Bedford "it included ... and the northern part of Franklin County." Franklin County wasn't formed until 1785, so the meaning must be that "it included the northern part of what is now Franklin County. But if it included the northern part of what is now Franklin, the southern boundary of the 1755 Bedford must have been south of the Staunton River, indeed south of it all the way to Bedford's western boundary. But in 1755 what is now Franklin was still Halifax, and that would mean that in 1755, and presumably when Bedford was formed in 1754, Bedford's southern boundary was south of the Staunton. This is corroborated by Agnes who reports, 1/17/97. that she has tax records for several families living on the Blackwater River (a southern tributary of the Staunton) who are listed in Bedford before the boundary change (i.e. before 1785) and are then listed in Franklin. That confirms that the southern boundary of Bedford, 1755 (and probably 1754) to 1785 was south of the Staunton at least in the vicinity of the Blackwater which is the location we are concerned with. We do not know just how far south of the Staunton this Bedford boundary lay.

From the foregoing I take it most likely that for some irrational purpose the boundary between Lunenburg and Halifax was south of the Staunton in this vicinity and that when Bedford was formed from Lunenburg it inherited this boundary and was not relieved of it until Franklin was formed in 1785. (I claim irrational because the rational boundary would be the natural one, the Staunton River.)

This scenario will also explain why the 400 acres of the Bedford Thomas lay in Bedford County "on both sides of the Staunton River".

In 1766 Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax. The location then was still in Bedford at least if it lay in the vicinity of the Blackwater. I have not yet explored the modern topographical maps to determine the exact triple point of Bedford, Pittsylvania, and modern Franklin but Pittsylvania may have protruded to just east of the Blackwater and therefore be a (slim) possibility for the location.

1776/1777 Henry was formed from Pittsylvania. The location was still in Bedford with the slim possibility that it might be Henry.

In 1785/1786 Franklin was formed from Bedford and Henry. Most of Franklin, the southern portion, was taken from Henry, but the irrational strip south of the Staunton was taken from Bedford, finally bringing rationality to the Bedford boundary, namely the Staunton. The location of the original Nathaniel/Thomas lands then

references NATHANIEL of Smith's Mtn. & Bedford 8/14/98 4 of 5

lay in Franklin south of the Staunton and in Bedford north of the Staunton, i.e. "on both sides of the Staunton".

There were no boundary changes affecting it to this day.

=====

The following references bear on Christopher's inheritance of his father Thomas' 400 acres on both sides of the Staunton River and the ultimate sale of those acres by Christopher's son John. THESE BEAR ON THOMAS NOT ON NATHANIEL BUT SHOW APPROXIMATE LOCATION OF NATHANIEL'S LANDS NEARBY.

28

29 Nov 1781 CFC 334, 742, 743; Agnes 1/7/93; will itself [in DOCS]. This is the version in Mabel VanDyke Baer: Christian Family Extracts DAR Library, pages ink 82-85, presumably read by Baer from the original. See # 14.

Montgomery NC will of Christopher. Nicholas Christian one of 3 "beloved friends" exec who qualified Mar 1783 Court. McClanahan suggests brothers and Agnes says "from convincing circumstantial evidence". Names 4 children:

John eldest under age 400 acres Bedford VA both sides Staunton River whereon my father Thomas Christian dec'd [lived]. 100 acres on PEE DEE River adj Mark Allen, came of tract whereon Christopher now lives. Colt, featherbed and furniture; negro man Caesar.

Son James 400 acres part of tract whereon Christopher now lives. 100 acres that the tract [bought?] of David Smith. Colt, featherbed, etc.

Eldest dau Patty Christian 100 acres on Huary[?] River part of tract Christopher bought of Christopher Monday. 300 acres on Rocky Creek, being the land where the Court House stands. Colt, featherbed, etc.; mulatto girl Tilly until she arrives at 21, being bound to me for 11 years of indenture.

Dau Lucy Christian 350 acres both sides Rocky Creek, the land bought of Thomas Mason. Negro girl Silvay, featherbed, etc.

Friend Patty Coley 100 acres on Huary[?] River, the other half of that tract lying on Little Rocky Creek, where Nathan Briggs formerly lived. Mare, two cows & calves, featherbed, etc.

Estate and plantation to continue with 4 children to raise and educate them until each of age.

Remainder equally divided among 4 when eldest dau is married, when eldest son of age, remainder to continue until youngest son of age. Patty Cooley to have hers immediately upon my decease.

Execs: Beloved friends John Mask, Nicholas Christian, William Mask.

Wit: Drury Collier, Thomas Bullock.

1764 Thomas had purchased from Matthias Reese 164 acres, Bedford VA, N side Staunton River on Lick Run, [presumably] part of the 400 acre property mentioned in Christopher's will [but we have no knowledge of Thomas' purchase of the other 236 acres].

NOTE: we ought to follow up on the other land holdings described in this will, dates, etc.

#6115

references NATHANIEL of Smith's Mtn. & Bedford 8/14/98 5 of 5

=====

29.

bef Mar 1783 CFC 233, Agnes; 334. Christopher died Montgomery, NC leaving John eldest, James, Patty eldest daughter, and Lucy. See 7

=====

30.

1796 Agnes 7/6/91 to James M. Christian. John (Montgomery NC ?), Christopher's heir-at-law, sold the 400 Bedford acres as identified in the [1799] deed which Agnes has. See # 7. There must be an estate settlement conveying to John.

=====

31.

Burns CHR p. 84 Christopher's will abstract found in Grimes: North Carolina Wills p. 427.

=====

32.

Burns CHR p. 97. "Will copied at length of Christopher Christian of Anson and Montgomery NC Counties". Presumably copied from the original by Burns. Page 97 ends short of ending of will. See Baer's version , # 7. Only slight differences noted here.

For "Mark Allen" Burns has Mary Allen [likely a misreading].

For "tract of land of David Smith", Burns has "tract of land I had of David Smith" [probably correct reading]

Burns version stops short of execs, seal, witnesses, proof.

=====

33.

Agnes 1/7/93 11/25/1760 Thomas allowed 2 days attendance and 42 miles once for Riden vs Duggin case in Court. [Probably Court order Book]

=====

As of this date, 1/24/97, we want to equate the Thomas of Bedford, from whom his son Christopher, d. 1783, inherited the Thomas 400 acres on the Staunton River, with the 1752 taxpayer. This 400 acres is described as "on both sides of Staunton River". A detailed study of the actual deeds and the boundary legislation is required to resolve this matter. It was later found that Bedford in 1752 did encompass both sides of the Staunton.

=====

76/115

DEED ASSIGNING 400 ACRES MONTGOMERY VA TO ISHAM & ANTHONY
FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\NATHOM

~~08/14/1998~~
2/2/97

2 sheets photoprint 8 1/2 x 14

top 1st sheet

[p.] 300
Isham Christian
&
Anthony Christian
400 acres
Montgomery

Beverley Randolph Esq. Governor Commonwealth Virginia .. by virtue of a Certificate in right of Settlement given by the Commissioners for adjusting the titles to unpatented lands in the District of Washington and Montgomery, and in consideration of the Ancient [?] Composition of two pounds Sterling paid by Isham & Anthony Christian assignees of Thomas Christian Heir at Law to Nathaniel Christian and who was assignee of James Adair, a certain tract ... containing 400 acres by Survey bearing date of 3 Apr 1786 .. in County of Montgomery, on East River, below the Five Mile Fork and about 3 computed miles above the mouth a Branch of New River and bounded as followeth:

- [1] Beginning at 2 Sugar trees on the bank of the River and the Northside thereof at the mouth of a Branch and the foot of Rocky Hill
- [2] and tending N 19 W 58 poles crossing a ridge to 2 black oaks on a hillside
- [3] S 74 W 316 poles to 2 white oaks on a ridge between two Branches
- [4] S 20 W 64 poles crossing a branch to 2 white oaks on a hillside
- [5] S 57 W 280 poles to an oak and elm on the Bank of the River
- [6] S 75 W

bottom 1st sheet
top 2nd sheet

[p.] 301

- 256 poles to a Hickory and double dogwood at the foot of a hill
- [7] S 2 W 112 poles crossing the creek to a double Lyme on the north side of a ridge
- [8] N 62 E 948 poles to the beginning

with all appurtenances. etc

signed & sealed at Richmond 10 Jun 1790

Beverley Randolph
7 lines from bottom 2nd sheet

At the 2nd & 3rd lines from the bottom at the left an imprint of a circular stamped seal, 1" diameter, evidently copied through from the back, date readable Nov 1973 or possibly 1978; circumferential printing not readable.

Transcribed by Louis Koenig San Antonio 2/7/1997

176 N.E.S

Adair 440 acres assigned to Ishaq & Anthony by Survey dated 4/2/1786, i.e. at the time of the assignment.

POINT NUMBER	CUMULATIVE DEPARTURE	CUMULATIVE LATITUDE	DECIMAL AZIMUTH TO POINT	DISTANCE POLES or RODS REFERENCE
--------------	----------------------	---------------------	--------------------------	----------------------------------

1	+0.00000	+0.00000	(BEGINNING POINT)	
---	----------	----------	-------------------	--

① Sugar trees, north bank of river, at mouth of a branch & at foot of Rocky Hill deed

-18.88295	+54.84009	+341.00000	58.00	deed
-----------	-----------	------------	-------	------

2 crossing a ridge to 2 Black Oaks on a hillside

-322.64166	-32.26127	+254.00000	316.00	deed
------------	-----------	------------	--------	------

3 To two White Oaks on a ridge between two branches

-344.53095	-92.40161	+200.00000	64.00	deed
------------	-----------	------------	-------	------

4 crossing a branch to 2 White Oaks on a hillside

-579.35869	-244.90056	+237.00000	280.00	deed
------------	------------	------------	--------	------

5 to an oak & an elm on bank of the River

-826.63571	-311.15822	+255.00000	256.00	deed
------------	------------	------------	--------	------

6 to a Hickory & double Dogwood at foot of a hill

-830.54444	-423.09000	+182.00000	112.00	deed
------------	------------	------------	--------	------

7 crossing the creek to double Lyaes on the north side of a ridge

+6.48991	+21.96911	+62.00000	948.00	deed
----------	-----------	-----------	--------	------

8 to the beginning

FINAL LEG CROSSES 1ST LEG
 BUT PROGRAM CONTINUES SINCE AT LEAST ONE TOLERANCE IS MET.

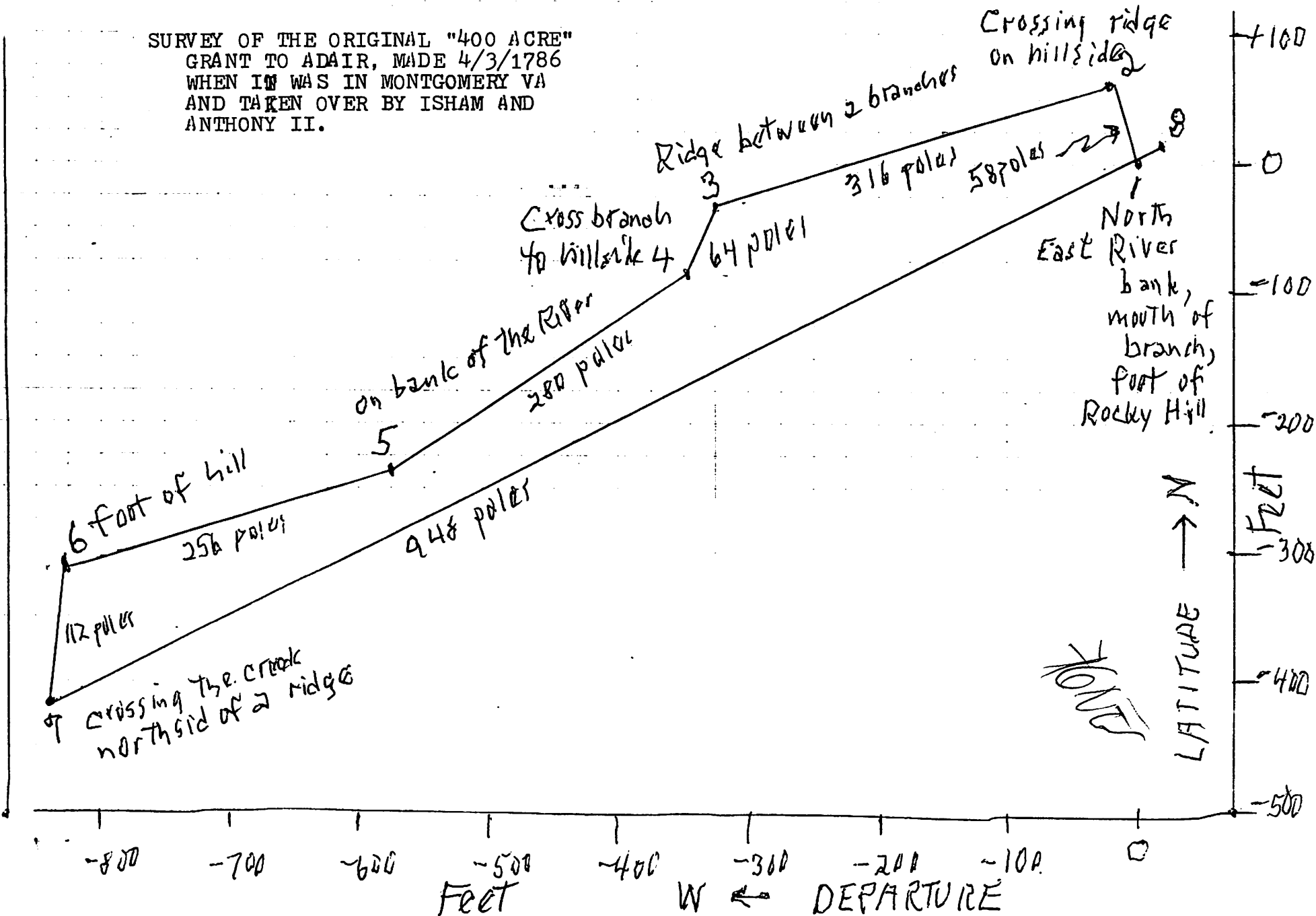
MEANWHILE 16-DIGIT COORDINATES OF OFFENDERS ARE:

	DEPARTURE	LATITUDE
1ST POINT	0	0
2ND POINT	-18.88294690847397	54.84008646011353
PENULTIMATE	-830.5444420576096	-423.0899984836578
FINAL POINT	6.48990523815155	21.96911001205444

NUMBER OF POINTS IN POLYGON IS 8
 AREA, sq. ft., IS 16536651.31132
 AREA, acres, IS 379.6293
 Deed acreage was 400.000
 PERIMETER, ft, IS 33938.976
 CLOSURE GAP, ft, IS 377.976
 CLOSURE AZIMUTH IS 196.45769
 CLOSURE/PERIMETER RATIO IS 1.113694E-02

*End Main Deplot. Bas
 5/15/98*

SURVEY OF THE ORIGINAL "400 ACRE"
 GRANT TO ADAIR, MADE 4/3/1786
 WHEN IT WAS IN MONTGOMERY VA
 AND TAKEN OVER BY ISHAM AND
 ANTHONY II.



AGNES

COMMENTS ON SURVEY OF ADAIR GRANT

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\ADAIRSUR

8/15/98

These are comments and explanations of the 1786 survey of the Adair grant, made for people who know less about surveying than I do. To accompany the DEPLAT computer printout and the plot thereof.

The Survey is in poles (= 16.5 feet). The DEPLAT results and plot are in feet.

The grid of the plot is Latitude (= NS direction) and Departure (= EW direction). Negative feet are south of the beginning point which is at 0,0, and west of it.

The land is regularly described as being on the East River (ultimately in Montgomery VA), below Five-Mile Fork and about 3 miles from the mouth (which I take to mean 3 miles upstream from the mouth of the East River).

The beginning point, # 1, is described as on the north bank of "the River" and the descriptions of the hills and ridges seem to confirm this with hills and ridges comprising the rise of the land north from the river. However, Point # 5 is also described as being "on bank of the River". If by that River they mean the East River we would have a very unlikely layout that the final leg #7 -> #8 must cross the river, i.e. the land lay on both sides of the East River. I don't know how that's to be resolved.

Leg #1 -> #2 has crossed a ridge and is on the downside of that ridge. The ridge presumably is the one named "Rocky Hill", the first hill north of the river.

Leg #6 -> #7 has "crossed the creek" and is partway up a ridge on its north side. Can't tell if that "creek" is the East River or a tributary of East River. If it's a tributary the ridge where # 7 is must be the last ridge before reaching the East River - and that would make us feel better about the land being entirely on the north side of the East River, despite Point # 5 -- that is the land touches the River at #1 and is north of the River at # 7, a much more likely situation.

If a Survey "closes" properly the ending point # 8 should coincide with the beginning point #1. The experienced closure gap is 378 feet, i.e. the end point is 378 feet from the beginning point. That's all that can be expected since they only measured to the nearest degree of bearing and to the nearest 16.5 feet of distance.

Computing areas from bearings and distances wasn't well worked out in those days. That's why there is only 379.5 acres in what they call 400 - without even so much as a "more or less".

Somebody other than me can check all this with the present-day 1/24000 topographic maps, and with the subsequent transfers of the property, and maybe clear up some of my questionable matters.

1161VES

DOCUMENTARY CHRONOLOGY NATHANIEL of MONTGOMERY VA

8/14/98

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF.
------	----------------------	--------	-------------

DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS

FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATHMONT M =Montgomery VA; Am =Amelia; A = Augusta VA; Bo = Botetourt; F = Fincastle

1734		ORANGE FROM SPOTSYLVANIA	
1734		AMELIA FORMED not from or parent of any later counties herein	
1738/1745		AUGUSTA FROM ORANGE	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1747 abt		Marries Jane sons ThomasV (eldest), Isham, AnthonyII bds unknown.	20
1747 maybe	A	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres later in Montgomery	19,22
1747 maybe a		on East River below Five-Mile Fork.	
1748/09/02	A	daughter Elizabeth born in VA	
1752		HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1753/1754		BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1767/07/10	Am	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1769/1770	[Bo] [1]	BOTETOURT FROM AUGUSTA	
1772	[Bo,F]	FINCASTLE FROM BOTETOURT	
1776/1777	[M]	MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE	
1777	[M]	FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED	
1777/1778	M	dau Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	14
1777/1778	M	Nathaniel Christian & William Boydston swore allegiance to Militia	27
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies (at 400 acres on East River below Five Mile Fork, 3 mi. from mouth.)	
1779/03/02	M	admnr papers est.of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery (We don't have the dee 16	
1786/04/03	[2] M	ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & AnthonyII Christian 17,19	
1786/04/03a		of Green NC 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa		3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair, original settler	
1786/04/03aft	M	Isham & AnthonyII sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel	
1790/00bef		son Isham m. Nancy	

NOTES:

- [1] Brackets [] indicate where Montgomery residents would have lived if they they were passed over by the changes from Augusta.
- [2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by this Nathaniel or by Nathaniel "of Smith".

FILE:\MM\CHRISDOC\NATMONT **** DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS ****

NOTE: This version 8/14/98 extracted from a previous file named NATH by deleting the references to Nathaniel of Lunenburg/Bedford, retaining those for Nathaniel of Montgomery and for other Nathaniels clearly not for either. The strange numbering system here results from retaining the item numbers of the original NATH which had 26 reference items.

The original NATH contained this comment:
I DISTRUST THIS IS ONLY ONE MAN - WE'LL SEE. 12/10/92, rev 2/12/97

1 - 5 DROPPED

6

Patent # 36 1764-1767, p. 1050, VA Archives Card - via Agnes, 11/25/92. 10 Jul 1767 Amelia Co. Nathaniel and Jane 400 acres on forks of Spring Creek.

7

DROPPED

8

Montgomery Co. VA Will Book for 1779, p. 38 - via Agnes, 11/25/92 also CFC 22 1979. 2 Mar 1779 admnr papers for estate of Nathaniel Christian, dec'd to Thomas Christian [heir-at-law], Jane Christian [wid.], and William Boydston [s-i-1].

9

DROPPED

Refs beginning # 10 here are my concerted effort 5/23/96 to incorporate Nathaniel into my records as suggested by Agnes, 5/6/96, who ascribes a Nathaniel as ancestor of Mrs. Ruth L. Walton, descendant of Elizabeth Christian m. Wm Boydston.

NOTE: 11 of the 23 refs listed in the CFC Index are not this Nathaniel NATMONT nor the Smith Nathaniel NATSMITH.

10.

CFC 22 by Agnes 1979. Isham & Anthony Christian living Greene, TN then NC, sold property in Montgomery VA on East River below Five-Mile Fork, which had been assigned to them by a Thomas Christian heir-at-law of Nathaniel Christian. Likely that Nathaniel Christian, estate admn granted Montgomery 3/2/1779, was situated on this property before his death

11.

CFC 232 1980 query by Halstead:

Mrs. E. Houston Halstead. 6 Saunders Addition, Scott Depot, WV 25560:
Nathaniel Christian d. intestate Montgomery VA before 3 Mar 1779 when the following 3 individuals were named in admn of his estate: widow Jane Christian, William Boydston, and Thomas Christian. Was

this Thomas Nathaniel's son and heir-at-law or was he a brother, nephew or cousin? How was the orphan Thomas Christian born about 1770 related to Nathaniel? Was this younger Thomas who ultimately settled in Tazewell County VA the son and heir-at-law or a grandson or otherwise related? Can anyone identify Nathaniel's widow Jane? I will gladly exchange information.

12.

CFC 233 1980 query by Agnes: was the Nathaniel d. intestate 1779 Montgomery Co. VA him mentioned in the s-i-l will 1743 or a son or nephew of that Nathaniel?

13.

CFC 418 1981

Mr. Les Tucker, 43463 Mintwood St., Fremont CA 94538

Who was father of the Isham Christian who d. in Maury TN in 1811? Was he s/o Richard Christian of CC Co VA, whose son Isham was mentioned in 1769 or was he s/o Nathaniel Christian, whose estate admn Montgomery VA in 1779? The Isham of Maury was married about or before 1790. His children were Nathaniel, Martha, Nancy, Jane, Betsy, Isham/Isom, Charles, Zelpha, and Rhody. Mgs for most of the children were registered in Maury or Lawrence TN, and some later lived in Lewis TN.

14.

CFC 421 1981

Ms Christine Olson, 20 Willowdell Dr, Mulvane, KS 67110

My gr gr gr gr grandmother was Elizabeth Christian, b. c. 1848 VA, d. Aug 1844, Buchanan MO; m. 1777/1778 in Montgomery to William Boydston, b. 1753 MD, d. 1838 MO, s/o David & Sarah (Pruitt) Boydston sr. 4 children known: Nathaniel n. 1780 NC or VA d. 1852 MO, m. Nancy Faubion; Thomas b. 1782 d. 1862 MO, m. Elizabeth Gregg 1807 in TN; Priscilla b. c. 1785 TN, d. 1853 MO, m. Jacob Faubion c. 1804 Cocke TN (my gr gr gr grandparents); Sarah b. TN d. MO, m. John Sharp. Unable to gather much info about Elizabeth Christian Boydston's parents, Nathaniel & Jane Christian. What was Jane's maiden name?

15.

CFC 789-791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal. "most convincing evidence would lead one to believe that [Anthony who m. Sallie Ewing] was the younger brother of Thomas Christian, b. 1750-1760, heir at law of Nathaniel Christian of Montgomery Co. VA"

16.

CFC 790 1983 Agnes from Ruth Webb O'Dell: Over the Misty Blue Hills - the Story of Cocke County, TN. Cocke Christians there from Montgomery VA 1799, where 9/18/1799 Thomas Christian of Cocke deed to land in Montgomery VA. His b-i-l Wm Boydston had removed earlier. Wm. & Elizabeth Christian Boydston had son Thomas m. Elizabeth Gregg; son Nathaniel m. Dinah Rector Faubion; dau Priscilla m. Rev. Jacob Faubion a large family who lived near Old Newport; dau Sarah Boydston m. John Sharp, migrated to MO c 1831

=====

17.

CFC 791 1983 ibid Thomas Christian Montgomery VA transfers to younger bros interest in the estate of their father, Nathaniel Christian, who d. intestate < 3/2/1799 when admnr was granted Jane Christian, Thomas Christian, & Wm. Boydston. Under primogeniture eldest son would be sole heir. [=Thomas] see # 8, # 19

=====

18.

CFC 1008 Jan 1988
Mrs Ruth Walton, 970 Oakhill Ave SE, Salem OR 97302

I'm a 4th gr granddaughter of Elizabeth Christian. b. c. 1748 VA, m. William Boydston c., 1777/1778 Montgomery VA, d. Aug 1844 Buchanan MD. I am descended through their son, Nathaniel Boydston (named for his maternal grf) & Nancy Faubion; next through their son Jacob Boydston & Elizabeth -----; then my gr grf Nathaniel Boydston & Rebecca Jane Brown; grparents James Marion Boydston & Florence Lemasters. Interested in other persons researching Christian or allied families mentioned.

=====

19.

CFC 791 1983 Agnes modifying O'Neal [] = comments by LK
3 Apr 1786 Isham & Anthony
[location not specified but Isham was in Montgomery VA 1782 and 1785]
were assignees of Thomas, heir-at-law of Nathaniel dec'd, assignee of James Adair, to 400 acres
[now]
in Montgomery VA on East River below 5-Mile Fork about 3 miles above mouth. Adair originally received the land by right of settlement.
[but we don't have the deed for date or location then]
A portion of same was deeded by Isham & Anthony 5 years later after their move to what was to become Cocke Co. TN. See 22

=====

20.

Nathaniel's marriage date estimated from birth of dau Elizabeth.
When this Nathaniel was taken as s/o Rebecca Christian & Thomas s-i-l Christian his birth bracket set by not 21 at father's will of 1743, i.e. after 1722. But the date for Elizabeth's birth is 1748, so he must be married by then so marriage about 1747 and he would be less than 25 at marriage. His bro. Anthony born 1724 so birth likely closer to 1726 and mg at age 21. Besides my estimate for the marriage of Rebecca & Thomas s-i-l is 1721 and Nathaniel is down the birth order listing from the will. All the foregoing reasoning applies only if we demonstrate that NATMONT is indeed the son of Rebecca.

=====

21.

What proof do we have that this Nathaniel Christian is the Nathaniel s/o Rebecca & Thomas s-i-l? No absolute proof. Unfortunately in none of the references here for this Nathaniel make any mention of his parents. But Nathaniel is a name rare in this Christian line, as Agnes points out CFC_38 where she seeks a Crockett

connection in that some of the names of Rebecca's sons, unusual in the Christian family up to that time, were common in the Crockett family, namely: Anthony, Nathaniel, David, and Louis. 11 of the 23 references to a Nathaniel in the CFC Index are for other than this Nathaniel, the son of Rebecca. Weaker but having some bearing: this Nathaniel gave his eldest son the name Thomas, as if, as common, for the grandfather Thomas; another son with the Christian name Isham, and the third son Anthony, as if for Nathaniel's brother Anthony.

=====
22. see 19

We have no information as to when Adair assigned the 400 acres on East River below Five-Mile Fork later in Montgomery VA, nor whether the assignment was with compensation, i.e. a sale, or without, i.e. a gift. If it was a gift that would open the possibility that it was a marriage gift and that Jane, wife of Nathaniel, was d/o James Adair. In that case the assignment would have been around the marriage date, i.e. about 1747. Needed is the assignment Adair to Nathaniel for the date and county location of the land.

=====
23.
DROPPED. Was CFC 208 Nathaniel of Maury TN 1816 tax list. NATMONT d. 1779

=====
24.
Dropped. Was CFC 478 1820 Lawrence TN Nathaniel b. 1776-1794. See 23.

=====
25.
DROPPED

=====
27.
Mary B. Kegley: Militia of Montgomery Co VA 1777-1790 1975 [IN PUBLNS] Agnes 3/16/97.
Joseph Cloyd's or Daniel Trigg's List of those who swore allegiance to his company beginning Sep 6 1777 and ending Apr 1 1778: inter alia Nathaniel Christian
William Boydstone [his s-i-1]



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

August 26, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Nathaniel Christian search

Carl has been in the hospital with another heart attack but is now home again. Thus, I will be rather slow in responding to your mail. In fact, I will be taking one aspect at a time to either substantiate or disprove that the Nathaniel Christian references you show are actually for one and the same man. You will notice that Nathaniel does not show up in Montgomery County, Virginia, until after he disappears from Bedford County, Virginia, records.

Certainly, the Elizabeth Christian who was baptized by the Reverend John Craig on 10 April 1748 was not the daughter of Nathaniel. As you will see by the enclosed copy of letter just mailed to Ruth Walton, Elizabeth was the daughter of William and Mary "Mollie" (Campbell) Christian. Father's name was given in baptismal register. Just today I received copy of Ruth Walton's August 6 letter to you in which she gives the source for her information on Elizabeth's birth, so I was able to ascertain how she obtained the false data.

The erroneous place of birth given as Augusta County, Virginia, for Nathaniel's daughter Elizabeth is the only "evidence" that we have had for Nathaniel's presence there. Of course, his much later appearance was farther west in Montgomery County, Virginia.

That mention of his daughter's birth in Augusta County, Virginia, was a mistake is not a matter of opinion but of documented fact. See enclosed letter.

I still hope to find more on Thomas' death in Bedford County, Virginia, and of Nathaniel's move — along with that of Allen, Allison/Ellison, John, et al a few years later — to the greater New River settlements on the Montgomery side of the river as well as on the Greenbrier County side of the river.

More as I have time.

Sincerely,

Enclosure

Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

August 26, 1998

Ms. Ruth L. Walton
970 Oakhill Avenue, SE
Salem, Oregon 97302-3436

Dear Ruth:

Thank you so much for your letter of August 23, which contained the source for your mention of Elizabeth Christian's baptism in Augusta County, Virginia, 10 April 1748.

Coincidentally, I happen to have a transcription of the complete "List of Baptisms" by the Reverend John Craig from 1740 through 1749; and I do not understand how your informant (Glenn Eugene Harrison through Dr. Bernard Faubion) could have made the assumption that this Elizabeth was the daughter of Nathaniel and Jane Christian unless he did not have access to the full record.

The Reverend Craig always entered name of father, then name of child. The baptismal entry clearly states that the Elizabeth Christian who was baptized 10 April 1748 was the daughter of William Christian. This would have been William, husband of Mary "Mollie" Campbell. You will find abbreviated record of this family in Christian Family Chronicles, Volume VI, page 456, in article entitled "The Gilbert Christian Line."

As I may have indicated to Louis Koenig, Nathaniel and family were never on Christian's Creek near the city of Staunton, Virginia. Indeed, he did not appear in what later became Montgomery County, Virginia, until about ten years before his death. Because I believe it probable (by no means yet proven) that Nathaniel's brother Thomas is my ancestor, I have spent some time trying to trace the movements of the two.

It is my opinion that the Nathaniel Christian who was living in Bedford County, Virginia, in 1768 was the same Nathaniel whose estate was settled in Montgomery County, Virginia, in 1779. Lou and I are attempting to disprove or substantiate that opinion.

That's all for today. Do keep me informed of anything else you might discover in reviewing your records.

Sincerely,

P. S. Thank you for sending your e-mail address. I do correspond that way occasionally. As you probably found, my e-mail address is <ABranch1@aol.com>.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

1 SEP 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

. Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/26 ...

OH THANK YOU THANK YOU MOTHER LODE for disposing of Elizabeth Christian born Augusta as the daughter of Nathaniel who married William Boydston !!! You know I am very suspicious and wary of anybody in Augusta County as being a member of "the other crew" that are so potentially dangerous to those seeking our "orthodox" line of Thomas I. I am surprised and grateful that they have not tripped me up long ago. But do you know in my entire research I have found only one intermarriage between the two groups - and we resolved that.

Ruth Walton is still an orthodox descendant as the Elizabeth who married Boydston is indisputably the daughter of Nathaniel. I had asked her about that Augusta business before our last exchange about the "two" Nathaniels, but had not received a reply before I went ahead with the Augusta/Montgomery county descent -- which of course I will look over and revise now. The bearing on the two Nathaniels hypothesis not yet approached by me - too excited with your revelation.

Now still unresolved is that from somewhere I have a birth date for Elizabeth as 2 Sep 1748. That certainly is no confusion with the Elizabeth who was baptized by Craig in April 1748. I will have to track down that source in my records, but later, as I want to get this off to you in gratitude.

Our best wishes for Carl -





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

September 5, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston

Just a quick note to supplement what I previously sent about Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston's birth date and your mention of a date as 2 September 1748 (source currently unknown). I, too, have record of that date several correspondents; but I question its accuracy. At the moment I am unable to determine which correspondent was quoting which so can't identify the source.

The 2 September might be correct; however, the year was more likely 1753 or 1758. Census records, which I know to be notoriously unreliable, in this case may be correct. They give 1750-1760 as the range of her birth; and that range is also given for her known siblings: Thomas and Isham, and 1760-70 for Anthony. The birthdate for Elizabeth's husband, William Boydston, is 24 March 1753; and she was probably younger. William and Elizabeth were buried in the Faubion Cemetery in Clay Co., MO, according to 1969 correspondence from Dr. B. H. Faubion, who traces descent from the couple. Although Dr. Faubion gave exact date of birth for William Boydston, he gave only the year of 1748 for Elizabeth and did not say where he obtained the information. Because of other Christian information he gave that has been proven incorrect (seemingly from the same questionable "professional" source for the Christian family used by Wayne O'Neil), I keep an open mind on the data about Elizabeth. His Boydston and Faubion data seem quite accurate and amazingly complete.

More later on Nathaniel Christian, who more and more seems to be the "one and only" of his generation

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

15 NOV 1998

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 7 Nov ...

How touching, those letters and obituaries! They give me a new concept of your Carl. To me he had appeared as a benign and shadowy background to the accomplishments of Agnes Branch. I am pleased to learn that there was much more to him than that. And I am especially pleased to learn that he and I have several things in common - besides an affection for Agnes Branch.

For one thing, he got a B.S. from NYU. So did I. He was three years older than me and probably two years ahead of me. When we were there NYU had 83,000 students and held classes in 23 different locations in New York City. He, from Brooklyn, probably attended Washington Square. I, the non-coed campus at University Heights.

It never occurred to me before but I gather from Brooklyn, NYU, and his philanthropies that he came from a Jewish family. From NYU I have several life-long practicing Jewish friends. Because of them and my interest in Judaism because of them, they say they've got me almost ready for my Bar Mitzvah. NYU, Heights especially, was filled with pre-med students since all Jewish mothers want their sons to become doctors. The Heights motto was Prestare at Praestare, which means "strive for the stars and work like Hell to get there". The school logo shows a foot race in which the winner is followed by three runner-ups. The wag was: this shows three Jews chasing the last Gentile off the campus.

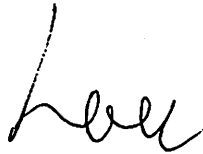
One of my closest friends moved to Israel for six years and still spends a few months there every spring - taking a year off my life worrying about him every time. Many of my classmates went into medicine. One of them, Bernard Brodie, the sleepest character I ever met in my whole life, upon his Ph.D. went with NIH and when he died was pronounced the father of modern pharmacology. Another, Morris Ziff, a Ph.D. and M.D. became the world authority on rheumatic and arthritic diseases, going all over the world on lectures and seminars. A few years ago Good Housekeeping magazine ran a survey to find, in the estimation of their peers, "the 200 best doctors in America". Morris Ziff was one of the two in rheumatic & arthritic diseases.

One time, after my heart operation. Janie & I were conferring with the surgeon. Janie mentioned her arthritis and the doctor started recommending an arthritis man in San Antonio. We said thanks but we didn't need it for a friend of ours was the world's authority on arthritic diseases. He said, "He is? Well, who is he?". We said, "Morris Ziff". He said "Why I had him; he's a fine fellow!" Now when your heart surgeon is a pupil of one of your classmates you damn well know you're getting old!

Another commonality I learn was "jokes". You already have experienced my habitual performance in that venue. Another is music, though I don't think we'd mesh on that - he loved Rodgers & Hammerstein, while I am the pluperfect Wagnerite.

But the final clincher is his attitude toward funerals. Janie's mother, Mamo, widowed when Janie was not 2, brought up the 5 kids by herself as described in Janie's book. Her family all lived close by around her and were in constant attendance. All her family are buried with her and around her as she wanted at the little Methodist (that's Southern Methodist) church across the road from Janie's birthplace and where Janie & I were married. She was always worried that Janie and I would be buried elsewhere after this Yankee married up with her daughter. So I promised Mamo that I and my family would be buried in her churchyard with the rest. I don't know how Mamo would react to having an atheist buried in her churchyard, but that's what it will be. But here's my instructions to my family. Don't know if Carl went that far or not, but the idea is the same and we would have understood one another.

With love and best wishes -

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Love'.

Shiloh

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258

FILE: \MM\DOCS\SHILOH

printed 11/15/1998

17 JULY 1987 REVISED 2/25/92 & 6/28/98

Revisions are mostly gravestone markings - discard prior versions. Inscriptions were too elaborate for that graveyard.

MAMA, LIVY, CHARLOU, SHOFIE, FRITZ-

These are my wishes for my burial in case I should die within the next twenty years or so.

I command Livy not to cry when she reads this.

I do not wish money to be wasted on a fancy coffin, just one that is passable to you all.

I desire, as I promised Mamo, that I be buried in the Cemetery of the Shiloh Methodist Church, DeSoto Parish, Louisiana, in a plot, preferably in the northeast corner, reserved for myself, Mama, and any other family members that may wish to be buried there. I desire that my headstone be inscribed as follows: Louis Koenig, October 11, 1911, [died whenever].

I desire that any funeral remarks, ceremony, etc. if any, omit any reference to God, Jesus Christ, or any other personification of a Supreme Being and not be delivered by a Minister, Priest, Pastor, Rabbi or other representative of a Supreme Being ... as it is ME that's dead not them. In fact a simple "Good Bye, Papa" will be enough ... with maybe a "Thanks" if you feel that way. I desire that you restrain any lamentations or grief over my death. I have so enjoyed my life that even if I should die tomorrow I could expect no more from it.

If any music is to accompany any of the small ceremonies let it not be any Church or funeral music. I have long considered that most appropriate would be the final scene of Parsifal, which could have been composed only by a man within sight of the Pearly Gates - that's as close to Heaven as I'll ever get. And, if there, let it be the very last thing in the service, with nothing said beyond. For I have long held that after Richard Wagner nothing can be said.

PAPA



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

November 22, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

What a delight it was to read your letter of November 15 recounting so many similarities between Carl and you! You did guess correctly that he came from a Jewish family; however, his personal beliefs were humanistic—not religious. As are mine.

Before writing more, I must emphasize that Carl would have enjoyed listening to Wagner with you. Chamber music by Wagner is almost non-existent since he went in for the big sound. The transcriptions for two to five instruments from Wagner's major works always sound so hollow. For listening, Wagner was one of Carl's favorites. On the other hand, for playing (in addition to the Broadway tunes), we generally turned to Vivaldi, Beethoven, Brahms, Schubert, Schumann, Faure, Dvorak, and numerous others.

As for his not having a funeral: We tried to follow his wishes in every respect. Although in my youth I played the organ at our church in West Virginia and still enjoy the choral music, I have left the same instructions for no funeral when I die. Carl was wary of such a rite since he thought the temptation of rabbis and/or ministers to attribute erroneous beliefs to him would be too great. Indeed, during his final days, friends were quite anxious to send chaplains for "spiritual" guidance, etc. He said, "Why should I negate on my deathbed everything I have believed my entire adult life?" Believers often have a hard time understanding non-believers.

I hope your family will follow your instructions.

But, enough rambling for today.

Love and best wishes back,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

14 JAN 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...

Don't know if you want to bother with this guy or not. But send it to you because of my experience and philosophy that though a story may be 90% utter trash the other 10% may have a clue to something real - in this case a possible bearing of the Nathaniel crew on ASFT.

Holland ltr & 2-page Nathaniel.

PS. What else can you expect out of Arkansas these days?

January 6, 1999

Mr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest
San Antonio Texas 78258

Dear Louis

~~I want to thank you for the opportunity to talk briefly with you about the Christian Family. I am looking for the Christian That married Jane Ewing, I feel that she was a descendant of Samuel Ewing.~~

Information that was left by GG Grandfather Jacob Holland was that his father, Thomas Holland born on the east coast of Maryland in December 1759 to a Benjamin Holland who had came from the Netherlands and settled on the east coast of Maryland. In the early 1760' moved to Bedford County Virginia and was living in Montgomery County Virginia when Thomas Holland entered the Rev. War with the Virginia Troops, In 1783 Thomas was transferred into Green County North Carolina and was there when the war ended, Was living there when Green County became Cocke County Tennessee. lived there until 1834 when he went to Clay County Missouri where he died the same year.

Jacob Holland my GG Grandfather say's that his mother was Dracula Christian born in Green Brier County Virginia, in the early 1760's. Green Brier later became Montgomery County Va. I do not know when Thomas Holland and Dracula Christian got married or where they were married in Tennessee or Virginia. Their first child Benjamin was born in December 1786 at that time it was Green County Tennessee. They lived in the Del Rio Area on the south side of the French Broad River near wolf Creek in Cocke County

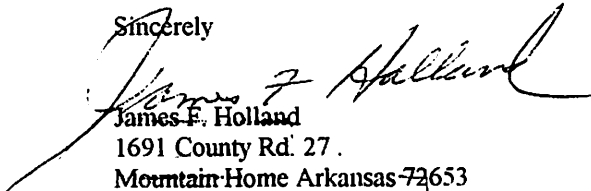
~~I am trying to find the (Man) Christian who married Jane Ewing and their family members. I feel that it is a great possibility that this Christian was a brother to Nathaniel Christian. I also feel that Nathaniel Christian and Jane Adair daughter Elizabeth who married William Boydston was a first cousin to the Dracula Christian who married Thomas Holland were first cousins.~~

~~I am sending what information that I have on the Christian family, I got this Information from the Internet I don't know how true it is. The information which my GG Grandfather left, was written when he was 92 years of age in 1884. That information laid around until the 1920's when a G Niece put a descendant chart together. On that Chart it shows Jane Ewing who married A Christian was the parents of Thomas Holland Wife, it does not list her name a Dracula but we have Court Document that lists her as Dracula Holland.~~

~~The Holland's, Boydston's and Christian's lived near each other in Montgomery County Va. and then in Cocke County TN. and then came to Clay County Missouri together often times enter marrying. any help you might be able to give me would be appreciated.~~

~~I want to thank you for allowing me to write and furnish you with my need, Looking forward to your response.~~

Sincerely


James F. Holland
1691 County Rd. 27
Mountain Home Arkansas 72653
Phone 870 425 0746

Agnes:
8 pages on Thomas I
not here
2 pages on Nathaniel
heard with

Descendants of Nathaniel Christian

Generation No. 1

1. NATHANIEL¹³ CHRISTIAN (*THOMAS¹², THOMAS¹¹, THOMAS¹⁰, WILLIAM⁹, IOM⁸ MCCHRISTEN, DANIEL⁷ MCCRYSTYN, JOHN⁶, WILLIAM⁵ MCCRYSTEN, WILLIAM (II)⁴ MACCRYSTYN, JOHN (I)³, MACCRYSTYN², GILLOCRIST¹) was born 1726 in New Kent or Buckingham Co. Virginia¹, and died Abt. 1779 in Montgomery Co. Virginia². He married JANE 1743-1774³.*

Children of NATHANIEL CHRISTIAN and JANE are:

2. i. THOMAS¹⁴ CHRISTIAN, b. 1770, Virginia; d. December 1852, Tazewell, Virginia.
- ii. AGNES CHRISTIAN, b. Abt. 1772, Virginia⁴; d. 1797-1866⁵; m. THOMAS CARTWRIGHT, January 22, 1791, Sumner Co. Tenn.⁶.

Generation No. 2

2. THOMAS¹⁴ CHRISTIAN (*NATHANIEL¹³, THOMAS¹², THOMAS¹¹, THOMAS¹⁰, WILLIAM⁹, IOM⁸ MCCHRISTEN, DANIEL⁷ MCCRYSTYN, JOHN⁶, WILLIAM⁵ MCCRYSTEN, WILLIAM (II)⁴ MACCRYSTYN, JOHN (I)³, MACCRYSTYN², GILLOCRIST¹) was born 1770 in Virginia⁷, and died December 1852 in Tazewell, Virginia⁸. He married (1) LOUISA HARMAN Abt. 1794⁹. He married (2) MARY ALTIZER June 18, 1829¹⁰.*

Children of THOMAS CHRISTIAN and LOUISA HARMAN are:

- i. MOSES¹⁵ CHRISTIAN, b. May 13, 1795, Va.¹¹; d. 1855, Tazewell, Va.¹²; m. POLLY BEAVERS, July 24, 1819¹³.
- ii. RUTH CHRISTIAN, b. 1797¹⁴; d. 1811-1891¹⁵; m. ADAM HARMAN; 1811-1844¹⁶.
- iii. MASTIN CHRISTIAN, b. 1800, Montgomery Co. Virginia (Later Tazewell Co.)¹⁷; d. Abt. 1859¹⁸; m. (1) JANE MCKENSTER, September 01, 1822, Virginia¹⁹; m. (2) MARGARET, Abt. 1830²⁰.
- iv. DAVID CHRISTIAN, b. 1802, Montgomery Co. Virginia (Tazewell)²¹; d. August 14, 1861, Tazewell Co. Va.²²; m. LINNEY TRENT, December 30, 1822²³.
- v. JOHN CHRISTIAN, b. 1804, Montgomery Co. Virginia (Tazewell)²⁴; d. 1850-1896²⁵; m. CATHARINE MCKENSTER, August 04, 1823, Tazewell, Va.²⁶.
- vi. INFANT CHRISTIAN, b. 1806²⁷; d. 1806²⁸.
- vii. DANIEL CHRISTIAN, b. 1807, Montgomery Co. Virginia (Tazewell)²⁹; d. 1884, Va.³⁰; m. HANNAH HARRISON, April 23, 1831, Va.³¹.
- viii. NANCY CHRISTIAN, b. October 03, 1812, Va.³²; d. December 02, 1887, Avondale, McDowell Co., Wv³³; m. JOHN WESLEY REED, June 13, 1830³⁴.
- ix. THOMAS S. CHRISTIAN, b. 1815, Montgomery Co. Virginia (Tazewell)³⁵; d. Abt. 1875³⁶; m. ANNA ALTIZER, October 02, 1836, Va.³⁷.

x. SARAH CHRISTIAN, b. 1824³⁸, d. 1825-1918³⁹.

Children of THOMAS CHRISTIAN and MARY ALTIZER are:

xi. MATHIAS¹⁵ CHRISTIAN, b. 1834⁴⁰, d. 1835-1924⁴¹.

xii. GEORGE CHRISTIAN, b. 1836⁴², d. 1837-1926⁴³.

xiii. SUSANNA CHRISTIAN, b. 1837⁴⁴, d. 1838-1931⁴⁵.

xiv. SALLY CHRISTIAN, b. 1840⁴⁶, d. 1841-1934⁴⁷.

xv. LETTY CHRISTIAN, b. 1842⁴⁸, d. 1843-1936⁴⁹.

Endnotes...

1. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
2. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
3. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
4. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
5. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
6. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
7. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
8. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
9. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
10. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
11. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
12. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
13. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
14. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
15. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
16. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
17. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
18. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
19. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
20. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
21. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
22. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
23. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
24. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
25. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
26. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
27. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
28. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
29. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
30. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
31. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
32. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
33. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
34. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
35. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
36. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
37. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997
38. Broderbund WFT Vol. 6, Ed. 1, Tree #0741, Date of Import: Apr 5, 1997

Agnes -
His 8-page text
supercripts 188
of these references
of which only three
38 = proof.

2 Found here 1920's
made & preserved what

6. 1792 wrote in the 1884 at age 92

③ Jacob Holland - 666 of Iowa

↓ 18th Benjamin Holland
y. Dec 1786 Green Bay TN
DARRIED 5.31k French Broad
nr. Wolf Creek in Co. Va.

1834 d. m

1834 → clay, MD
1783 Green NC
6 feet out creek TN

1775 Rev Postquam, VA
1760 → Redford, VA

① Benjamin Holland
from North Carolina
Dec 1784 RID
Thomas Holland

X Denston
m. Sarah
do saved
1815 CT
↓
Dacula Christian
6. 1760's Green, VA
6 feet
Mittigateny, VA

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
(830)-980-7440

13 JAN 1999

JAMES HOLLAND
1691 COUNTY RD 27 870-425-0746
MOUNTAIN HOME AR 72653

.Dear James -

... yours of 1/6/1999 ...

Glad to hear from you and have your information. Sorry to have to say this, but I want to help you and I want you to help me, so there's no point in pussy-footing around. You are harboring the worst mess of Christian genealogy that I have encountered in 45 years of studying the subject. That likely comes from your reliance on the Internet, particularly the Broderbund FWT whatever that is, but undoubtedly arising from the activities of whom I term LOLITS - little ole ladies in tennis shoes. I have nothing against LOLITS but I do have against the misinformation that they "contribute" to genealogical literature.

As for Broderbund: my son, a computer expert, worked for them once. At that time they were selling software on discs. 60% of the discs sold were returned as defectives, but Broderbund didn't give a damn about that since they were making a profit on the other 40%. My son got out of that mess in a few weeks.

I do want to help you with the Nathaniel Christian clue that you present. And especially because my colleague, Agnes Pearlman, the Grande Dame of Christian genealogy, has the possibility that her own Christian ancestry lies somewhere among Nathaniel's relatives in Montgomery County, VA. Thus I want to concentrate on that avenue - as I'll explain beyond.

But first let me disabuse you of the ancestry of Thomas Christian, the immigrant, of whose descendants I have some 15,000 and Agnes has probably another 15,000. It is quite certain that he came from the Isle of Man. But proof of his parentage there is completely lacking, despite the LOLITS on both sides of the Atlantic trying to proclaim it. You would save yourself some headaches if you would just disregard the many-generation ancestry you quote in Man, as well as most of the stuff you relate about his descendants.

Now getting down to your direct problem, a possible connection between your ancestor Unknown Christian who married Jane Ewing and had Dracula Christian who married your Holland ancestor, Thomas Holland. Incidentally there is no Dracula Christian in the 12

volumes of Christian Family Chronicles published by Agnes. There is however a Samuel Ewing, whom you think the father of Jane Ewing. He left a will 1815 mentioning a daughter Jane, but she was married to a Hughes or Hughs.

What I'd like you to do, if Agnes & I are to help, is to supply me with the writing that your GGGRfather, Jacob Holland, left in 1882, plus the chart that his grandniece made from that (and maybe other data) in the 1920's. We can go from there with something more credible than LOLITS stuff.

Agnes



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

January 19, 1998

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

How nice to receive your letter with the enclosures from James Holland! Although, like you, I had never heard of a Dracula Christian who married Thomas Holland, there were some interesting possibilities posed by the narrative account passed down from James Holland's great-great-grandfather Jacob Holland.

Before pursuing what I consider clues, I wish to debunk not only the Manx lineage sent on the chart, "Descendants of Nathaniel," (which you so aptly did) but also the connections shown between Nathaniel and the Thomas Christian, born c. 1770, who married 1) Louisa Harman and 2) Mary Altizer. This Thomas could not have been Nathaniel's son since a 9-year-old boy would not have been old enough to post security for the widow Jane in 1779, as Thomas Christian and his brother-in-law William Boydston did. My guess is that Thomas had also married by that year.

Nathaniel Christian's son Thomas was born about twenty years earlier (about 1750—1760 at the latest), and he was still living in 1830 in Cocke County, Tennessee, where he apparently died before 1840. He reputedly married several times.

I deplore the information that has been showing up on the Christian family and other families on Broderbund's Family Tree Maker on the Internet. I get several letters each month from correspondents quoting the patently erroneous lineages. It's unfortunate that so much time must be devoted to explaining the impossibilities.

As you and I know, there is no proof that Nathaniel's wife Jane was Jane Adair. That identification is based solely on the fact that Nathaniel received the Montgomery Co., Virginia, land assignment from James Adair.

That leads me to a new possibility: Nathaniel's wife may have been the Jane Ewing mentioned by Jacob Holland. If so, this would mean that Dracula Christian, born in the late 1760s, was a previously-unidentified daughter of Nathaniel and Jane (?Ewing) Christian. The other probable children were Elizabeth, born 1748 who married William Boydston; Thomas, born 1750-60, Isham, born c. 1760, and Anthony, born c. 1765 who married Sallie Ewing. I'm less sure about parentage of the Agnes Christian, born c. 1772 who married Thomas Cartwright, shown on the chart.

The given name of Ewing appears among descendants of Nathaniel (not just those of his son Anthony who married a Ewing), and I have often wondered if the son Thomas may also have married a Ewing as one of his wives. However, that would have been too late to have been parents of Dracula.

If, in fact, James Holland intended to state that Jane Ewing married not a Christian but A. Christian, the other possibilities for her husband are the following:

Anthony Christian, Nathaniel's brother, as one of his wives—not too likely
Allison/Ellison Christian [Sr.]—more likely since he died 1794 intestate
in Greenbrier Co., [West] Virginia

I agree that it would be helpful to see the writing of Jacob Holland and his grand-niece as well as the document that names Dracula Holland.

The name is so unusual that I wonder if the script might have been misinterpreted. I am reminded of the years spent searching for Buhand Christian, whose given name of Buhand turned out to be a mis-reading of Richard Christian. The script in the death register for one of my White ancestors was read as Perry White when actually it was Benj. White.

Lou, you know that much of the above is speculation; however, since I am sending a copy of this letter to James Holland, I wish to emphasize attention to any qualifiers, etc.

I look forward to your comments.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "James", with a long horizontal flourish extending to the right.

cc: James F. Holland



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 5, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Nathaniel Christian (died 1779)

Enclosed is letter I just wrote to James F. Holland, which I believe you will find self-explanatory. Did he send copy of the chart and court documents to you? If not, and you wish to have them, let me know and I will photocopy and forward them to you

After all these years, I do believe we have chanced on the maiden identity of Nathaniel Christian's wife Jane. From what I know of the family, I believe that Nathaniel's wife was, in fact, Jane Ewing and that they were the parents of the Drucilla Christian who married Thomas Holland.

I still hope that some unexpected information will still be uncovered about Nathaniel's brother, Thomas, that will allow me to claim him or disclaim him as an ancestor. Obviously, claiming him would be preferable!

Sincerely,

Enclosure



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 5, 1999

Mr. James F. Holland
1691 County Road 27
Mountain Home, Arkansas 72653

Dear Mr. Holland:

Thank you so much for your letter of January 25 with the interesting enclosures. I am delighted to have the clarification of several points and would have responded sooner had I not wished to study the chart more carefully.

First, it is obvious that my speculation that the name of "Dracula" (Christian) Holland might have been a misinterpretation of the script was correct. It is quite easy to see that her name was Drucilla, and the mention of her as Drucilla Holland in the documents you sent is the proof.

Like you, I found the information on the chart somewhat confusing. I believe that is because the names of Thomas and Drucilla (Christian) Holland were left off the chart. The parents of Drucilla (not named) are given as _____ Christian and wife Jane Ewing. The name of what should be Thomas Holland appears as Benj.? Holland. That to me does not indicate that his name was Benjamin Thomas Holland, rather that Anna Belle Reynolds was not certain of his given name. You will notice that the wife's name appears as Wife? not known. Of course, the Revolutionary War record and the Missouri court documents firmly establish that these were Thomas and Drucilla Christian.

It is always interesting to note which relatives are mentioned in correspondence, and the Jacob Holland of the court documents was, of course, the one born 24 December 1791 who wrote the 1884 letter. Interesting that he was born on his father's birthday! Jacob apparently simply did not name his own father and mother in his correspondence (jumping to his grand-parents and great-grandparents), undoubtedly knowing that his nephew, the recipient of the letter, knew names of the parents. As you know, the "Uncle Jacob" of Anna Belle Reynolds was in fact her great-uncle—another generation removed. He was the uncle of her father, who was born while both of Jacob's parents were still alive.

There are several corrections I could make to the transcription of the military service record of Thomas Holland but will limit it to one where you show his move to Green County, North Carolina, as 1883 rather than 1783—obviously a simple typographical error but one you may wish to correct.

Now you are in for the truly difficult part: Proving that Drucilla's father was Nathaniel Christian and that he was the _____ Christian with wife Jane Ewing. We know that

Nathaniel did have a wife Jane _____, and he could have been the one. The name of Nathaniel was carried down among the children and descendants of Thomas and Drucilla (Christian) Holland. Certainly, too, Nathaniel Christian was listed as a tithable for the year 1767 in Pittsylvania County, Virginia. That would have been about the time Thomas Holland (born in 1759) moved there from Maryland with his parents "when he was a small lad." In 1767 Nathaniel Christian and wife Jane also patented land in Amelia County, Virginia.

A few more details in which you may be interested: In 1752 Nathaniel and his brother Thomas were listed on the tax rolls of Lunenburg County, Virginia, but were missing the next year, when parts of Lunenburg were taken to form Bedford and Halifax Counties. Later Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax. By 1768 Nathaniel was attending court in Bedford County, Virginia, traveling 28 miles. His move to Montgomery County, Virginia, occurred before the Revolutionary War, and his death occurred there in 1779.

That's about it for today. I would certainly be interested in any other information you may have about the early generations. Also, through which of Thomas and Drucilla (Christian) Holland's sons and grandsons do you trace descent?

Sincerely,



cc: Dr. Louis Koenig

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
830-980-7440

29 JAN 1999

JAMES HOLLAND
1691 COUNTY RD 27 870-425-0746
MOUNTAIN HOME AR 72653

.Dear James -

... yours of 1/25/99 ...

We have some straightening out to do. Here's my analysis of your data re the Holland/Christian matter, and my questions to you toward straightening out the facts and arguments. It is my practice to underline the things I ask you to respond to.

1.

I have compared the Clay Court Records and established to my satisfaction that the Drucilla Holland of the 2/18/1845 Platte, MO deposition was indeed the widow of the Thomas Holland, d. c. 1834 Clay, MO. I have done this as follows.

The Court Action has him leaving 9 children, of which are named to wit: 5 sons and 3 married daughters. The 9th child is the daughter Francis [sic] married to Cunningham, the plaintiff in the suit. The Drucilla Holland deposition names the dec'd Thomas Holland as her husband, and mentions as their children the 4 girls, Martha Faubion, Jane Warren, Drucilla Carson and Francis Cunningham. Also named are Negro Townley and negro girl Mary, both named in the Cunningham record.

That makes at least one thing that is solid about this mess.

2.

You state your opinion that the ? Christian and wife Jane Ewing are the parents of Elizabeth who married Boydston (whom Agnes and I already have as daughter of Nathaniel Christian and Jane, maybe Adair) and of Drucilla wife of Thomas Holland. You cite that the name Nathaniel appears many times in the descendants of Thomas Holland [and Drucilla's] children. Will you give me a genealogical chart that shows these as well as the other names of Thomas' grandchildren? Don't need dates and places; just the names of child and spouse and children thereof.

3.

You also state that among the descendants of William Boydston & Elizabeth Christian you find Christian, Ewing and Jane being passed down. Agnes & I have some of these but will you give me a similar chart showing the descendency of these given names?

4.

You say the Anna Belle chart is a little misleading. That "little" may be as you see it, but for me it's WHOPPING misleading. You deduce from it that Benj. ? Holland was s/o Benjamin Holland and wife Pruitt. I grant that from the chart also. You then volunteer that Benjamin ? Holland is (and it's not clear from your wording) either Thomas Holland or Benjamin Thomas Holland. Will you clear that up for me - are you saying that Benj. ? Holland is Thomas Holland or Benjamin Thomas Holland?

5.

You say that the chart shows that Benjamin Thomas Holland married a lady born in Greenbrier, VA of English parents who died in 1851. Can you tell me how you arrive at that statement? The lady born in Greenbrier on the chart is Pruitt, wife of Benjamin Holland, the father of Benjamin ? Holland.

6.

You say that the chart shows "that Thomas Holland wife [to be] Drucilla Christian". The chart has no Drucilla Christian. Under Benj. ? Holland it has "wife not known". In a box below Benj. ? Holland, in a position that elsewhere in the chart signifies a spouse it has the supposed parents of the wife of Benj. ? Holland. Can you straighten me out on that?

7.

In yours of 1/6 you have your GGgrandfather, Jacob Holland, stating his mother was Dracula Christian born in Greenbrier, VA. I gather that this Jacob Holland was s/o Thomas & Drucilla, of the Clay Court Records. Of course that brings up the possibility that Dracula is a misreading for Drucilla. But you say you have a Court Document that names her Dracula Holland. Will you send me a copy of that court document?

8.

Since Drucilla gave her deposition at the dwelling of Benjamin Holland in Platte, MO, 2/18/45, I assume that Drucilla, widowed, was living with her son Benjamin. It is very unlikely that there is any death record, but it is intriguing to wonder if she died in 1851, as the Greenbrier lady did.

9.

And finally the big question. All along I had thought of the 1884 letter of Dr. Jacob Holland was still in existence with Anna Belle Reynolds or her descendants. Any idea what happened to it? Agnes & I would sure like to see it as it is the original source.

Agnes

Should I continue with this ignorance? 7

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fax 830-980-7440

31 JAN 1999

LESLIE RAY TUCKER
1116 NW 97 ST
EDMOND OK 73003

405-341-1876

.Dear Leslie -

I'm a Christian genealogist. Not sure whether I've communicated with you before. Did track you down to Edmond from your OK City address in CFC p. 554 of 1982.

Am trying to help Agnes Pearlman, the Grande Dame of Christian genealogy, in finding her connection to my "orthodox" Christians, i.e. from Thomas the immigrant to VA. I feel like I'm preaching to the Pope. We think there is involved your ancestor Nathaniel, c. 1826 Goochland, VA - c Feb 1779, Montgomery, VA.

I've been approached by a neophyte genealogist, James Holland of Arkansas, who has the concept (from whence I've not yet determined) that he may be descended from a Drucilla Christian, a hitherto unknown child of Nathaniel and Jane "Ewing". This is your Nathaniel, mentioned above.

This Nathaniel I have taken as marrying Jane ADAIR, based on the 1747 grant to him by the Montgomery settler James Adair which I take to be a marriage grant, based on the birth of their first child, Elizabeth in 1748, (who married William Boydston). Agnes, incidentally - or better, to the point - doesn't accept that and hopes for proof pro or con. With Holland coming up with a Jane Ewing, this puts two "cons" on my judgement of Adair. Worse: there are what I believe are two other Nathaniels floating around, one of whom did marry a Jane!

My question to you: Holland claims that several of the descendants of Drucilla, and maybe of her siblings, bear the Ewing name down through the generations. Agnes and I cannot find any such (and incidentally there is no such Drucilla Christian or Holland in the index to the 12 CFC volumes). Question: Do any of the descendants of people on your CFC chart bear the name Ewing? Or while I'm at it, the name Adair?

If you're still into genealogy, I'd like to enlist your help in adding your data to my collection, see attached. I'm glad to share anything I have.

DCAblurb
Relation





Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 7, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Nathaniel Christian per your letter of January 29, 1999, to James Holland

As has happened so often during the years, our correspondence crossed in the mail—in this case your letter to James Holland of January 29 and mine to him of February 5. At least, I now know that he also provided you with the court documents and chart prepared by Anna Reynolds.

I commend you on the questions you posed to James Holland and will be quite interested in what additional information he is able to provide. Obviously, both of us had similar concerns regarding the information on the chart; however, I was much more inclined to give credence to my own speculation. By now, however, you must know that I do not convert speculation into fact without evidence. In trying to make sense of the chart, I tried to put myself into the place of Jacob Holland, who wrote the letter in 1884 to his nephew and from which Anna Reynolds entered the earlier generations on the chart. Needless to say, such a procedure is fraught with loopholes, but the mind games still seem to provide information that makes sense. Anna Reynolds probably filled in the later generations on the basis of first-hand knowledge.

If you will indulge me in a little more speculation: It seems possible that Jacob could have known some Ewing cousins and even his grandmother, Jane (Ewing) Christian. She could well have moved with her children and their families to that part of North Carolina that became Tennessee. If, indeed, she proves to have been the widow of Nathaniel and survived him by only five years or so, that is a distinct possibility. Although I'm continuing to keep an open mind, you can readily see where my inclination lies.

Frankly, I believe Jane's identity as a Ewing rather than an Adair is much more likely. As you know, even before seeing the information from James Holland I had doubted Annie Walker Burns' and Marshall McClanahan's naming her Jane (Adair) Christian simply on the basis of James Adair's assignment of land to Nathaniel Christian. The assignments of land patents in that vicinity were quite common, and I think little or no significance should be attached to them. I had always entered Jane Adair on my charts as a possibility—but only that.

Perhaps this year I will be able to complete my analysis of such assignments in Montgomery County, Virginia. I also hope to review all my Christian family records to see if I have overlooked any material that should have been relevant to my search.

I am not forwarding copy of this letter to James Holland because I hate to take the chance that my speculation will be construed as more than that. In terms of naming patterns and connections between his Holland ancestors and the Boydston, Ewing, and Christian families, I am in a position to offer something when time permits. First, though, it will be helpful to see what he can provide.

Thank you so much for contacting Leslie Ray Tucker; however, the letter may be returned to you. I wrote to him in 1987 at his then address in Oklahoma City, but the letter was returned marked "Forwarding Order Expired." I'm sure you will let me know if you hear from him. He may have made some discoveries in the intervening years.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping flourish extending downwards and to the left.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 8, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

More on Nathaniel Christian — Holland and Walton Connections

The enclosed letters to Ruth Walton and James Holland are probably self-explanatory. I wish particularly to point out the question posed to James Holland as to whether or not the given name first interpreted as Dracula and later as Drucilla could, in fact, have been Priscilla. I wonder because William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston may have named a daughter Priscilla for Elizabeth's sister.

In reviewing Schreiner-Yantis' Montgomery County, Virginia Circa 1790—A Comprehensive Study Including the 1789 Tax Lists, Abstracts of over 800 Land Surveys & Data Concerning Migration, I again came across the following quotation after her discussion of various types of land warrants, surveys, assignments, etc.:

All types of the above certificates could be assigned (sold) [ABP underlining] to someone else. Lack of gold and paper money made barter extremely common and warrants were often used as a medium of exchange. Many of them were assigned four or five times. Even after the survey was made, it was not unusual for it to be transferred before a patent was issued.

I just decided to send photocopy of the two significant pages since I may have missed doing so in the past.

As an example of entries is the following:

(20) Peter Helver (by preemption warrant assigned by Henry Patton, assignee of William Mares)--261 acres at head of Falling Spring, adjacent to survey of Col. Ingles, dec'd., on north side. Delivered to James Adair.--10 June 1787

James Adair was at that time apparently still living near Adair's Run, located on the west side of New River, at the mouth of Adair's Run, where both it and the East River flow into New River. Following are two more entries in which James Adair is a participant:

(59) James Adair--257 acres on west side of New River joining his former survey. No date of survey.

(120) James Adair (by right of settlement)--100 acres on New River at the mouth of East River. Delivered to John Toney who lives on the land. 2 Mar 1785

Of course, you are familiar with the entry in which Isham, Anthony, and Thomas Christian are involved—not repeated here.

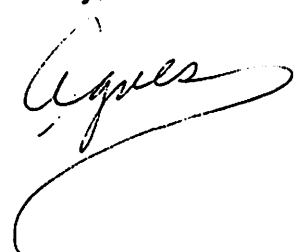
I could quote hundreds of assignments following right of settlement in which there is no relationship between the parties. You may wonder why I am so adamant in this regard.

Because of my personal connection to numerous families from the "New River settlement," and years of research on their ties, I am in a position to recognize many of the relationships or lack thereof. That does not presume a perfect knowledge, of course.

Until his death a few years ago, Mr. Sigfus Olafson (renowned authority on the families of Logan, Boone, and neighboring counties in southern West Virginia) and I exchanged information and the results of our research. We were both interested in "setting the record straight." The progenitors of an amazing number of these families had stays in what I loosely refer to as the "New River settlement." The period during which I was working with Mr. Olafson I published the census indexes of southern West Virginia and other genealogical aids as well as monographs about the Mitchell, White, Gore, and Gatliff families. I also published a genealogical column in The West Virginia Hillbilly during which time I corresponded with members of numerous families to which I was not personally connected. The column was known as "Appalachian Ancestors."

But enough of this ancient history. I look forward to your further comments on Nathaniel and, from time to time, on his brother Thomas.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "L. Koenig", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the left and then curves back under the signature.

Enclosures



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 8, 1999

Mrs. Ruth L. Walton
970 Oakhill Avenue, S. E.
Salem, Oregon 97302-3436

Dear Ruth:

How nice to hear from you again! And your letter comes at a time when Lou Koenig and I are busy reviewing the records in the possession of James Holland.

Therefore, I will attack that subject first. It seems that the easiest way to acquaint you with what has transpired is to enclose photocopies of some of the letters we have exchanged during the past few weeks. As the information relates to your line specifically, I believe the Jane Ewing on his chart was probably the wife of your ancestor, Nathaniel Christian, who had a wife Jane. I have always doubted that she was Jane Adair. Please notice that my belief is by no means proof! My reasoning is contained in one of my letters to James Holland. The Broderbund Family Tree Maker chart he sent to me ("Descendants of Nathaniel Christian") contains some of the same erroneous information contained in the chart you sent.

Now for the chart of "Descendants of William Christian": Much of the information on that chart about the Christian family in the American Colonies seems to come from Lamb's article in the William and Mary Quarterly and Marshall McClanahan's manuscript. Those generations have been discussed rather fully in several articles in Christian Family Chronicles so I will not repeat that analysis here. The information on the Isle of Man generations contains numerous errors and speculation passing for fact. Years ago a Christian family researcher wrote to me that _____ Corbin was the wife of Thomas Christian, immigrant to Charles City County, Virginia; however, when I requested any documentation, she had none. Did you notice that the chart you sent had Thomas Christian marrying his first and his second wife in the same year; namely, 1663? Also, there was no Buckingham County, Virginia, in 1739, and there is ample evidence that Thomas Christian, Jr., died in Goochland County, Virginia. His wife is proven to have been Rebecca New— not Stith. I could go on and on picking the chart apart, but I think it would be a waste of time. It seems to me that the submitter of the chart was simply determined to have "record" of his or her ancestral line. When I have the opportunity, though, I will review what I have in my records about _____ Corbin and Ellinor Kewley. I have never diligently pursued those "clues."

Just now while reviewing the Family Group Record of William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston, I noticed that his parents were David and Sarah (Pruit) Boydston. On James Holland's chart, the earliest generation he mentions was for Benjamin Holland, whose wife was

Mrs. Ruth Walton

Page 2

February 8, 1999

_____ Pruter or _____ Pruitt. Since I have yet to come across a Pruter in the vicinities under study, I naturally vote for Pruitt, probably a relative of your ancestor, Sarah Pruitt. If so, that would make several connections between you and James Holland if Nathaniel Christian proves to have been his ancestor as well.

Are you in a position to send the following four Family Group Records on the descendants of William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston?

Nathaniel and Nancy (Faubion) Boydston
Thomas and Elizabeth (Gregg) Boydston
Rev. Jacob and Priscilla (Boydston) Faubion
John and Sarah (Boydston) Sharp

I had never asked for them before since I was primarily interested in following the descendants with the Christian surname. I would be interested particularly in the given names of their children.

Do let me know your evaluation after you have studied the enclosed letters.

Sincerely,



Enclosures

pc: Dr. Lou Kravitz
pc: Mr. James F. Holland



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 8, 1999

Mr. James F. Holland
1691 Coounty Road 27
Mountain Home, Arkansas 72653

Dear Mr. Holland:

Enclosed is photocopy of a letter I just mailed to Mrs. Ruth Walton in which you might be interested.

I also want to let you know that I sent her copies of our exchange since she is descended from Nathaniel and Jane Christian.

A new question: Is it possible that the name of Drucilla Holland could have been a misreading of Priscilla Holland? Because it was once interpreted as Dracula, it could have easily been interpreted incorrectly in the second instance. As you may be aware, William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston named a daughter Priscilla. Do you have photocopy of the actual court document on which Drucilla Holland's name appears. If so, I would appreciate seeing the copy.

Another way to cross-check her name is to find the listing in the 1850 census. She apparently did not die until the next year.

I look forward to hearing from you again.

Sincerely,

Agnes

enclosure

p.s.: Dr. Lou Koerig



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 11, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Just a cover letter for the enclosed sent via e-mail today.

That reminds me: Do you have an e-mail address? As you can see, mine follows:
ABranchP@aol.com

I don't use it very often for genealogical correspondence because I so often send enclosures of one kind or another.

Within the hour after sending my message to Jim Holland, I received the response from him, also enclosed.

I was engaged again in my search for Thomas Christian at the library but have nothing new to report other than the fact that I have some new thoughts about him that I hope to explore.

Until next time,

Sincerely,

Enclosures

Date: Thursday, February 11, 1999 11:55:01 AM
Subj: RE: Christian-Holland Connections
To: pjh@mtnhome.com
cc: ruthwalton@earthlink.net

To: James F. Holland

Dear Jim:

Thank you for your call yesterday. It was a pleasure to speak with you concerning your Christian family connections.

As I mentioned to you, I was ready to leave for the library; and after our discussion I went. I took the opportunity to check for myself the entry for Drusilla Holland in the 1840 census of Platte County, Missouri. I concur with you that there is no doubt that the spelling was for Drusilla Holland. Like you, I was unable to find her in the 1850 Platte County, Missouri, census, so she may have died before 1850. Interestingly, there is a 16-year-old Priscilla Holland, daughter of 39-year-old Nathaniel and Mary Holland; and there is a 19-year-old Dercilla Holland in household of 63-year-old Benjm. and 60-year-old Lydia Holland.

Could Drusilla and Priscilla be variants of the same name? I know that during the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries Patsy was a common nickname for Martha; Sally, for Sarah; Beth, Liza/Lisa, Eliza, for Elizabeth; Nancy, for Hannah, etc. Any of these nicknames could also be assigned as "official" given names. My sister was named Sally—not Sarah, for example.

You mentioned the marriage of a Thomas Christian to Almira Mims in Cocke Co., Tennessee. This Thomas Christian was born 2 May 1824 in Cocke Co., TN, died there 4 September 1863; married Almyra Caroline Mimms, daughter of Albert and Elizabeth (Evans) Mims. Thomas was a son of Thomas Ewing Christian and wife, Mary Ann (Doughty) Christian. Their family is covered in Christian Family Chronicles in an installment of "Anthony & Sallie (Ewing) Christian and Some Descendants" by Wayne S. O'Neal. Mr. O'Neal died a number of years ago.

As you will notice, copy of this letter is being sent to Ruth Walton via e-mail and a copy to Louis Koenig via postal service. I will be interested in their acquaintance with the given names of Drusilla and Priscilla; that is, whether there is a relationship between the two names.

Sincerely,

Agnes

Agnes Branch Pearlman

From: pjh@mtnhome.com
To: ABranchP@aol.com
Date: February 11, 1999

Re: Christian-Holland Connections

Dear Agnes !

Thanks for your e-mail in reference to the Drucilla and Pricilla which you speak of, first the Pricilla is Nathaniel Holland and Mary Boydston daughter. This Nathaniel is Thomas and Drucilla Holland Son born in 1810 . The Drucilla you speak of is My GGGrand parents Jacob and Eizabeth (Warren) Holland's Daughter. She lived and kept house for her uncle Benjamin Holland and Aunt Lydia (Warren) Holland .

On the 1840 Census of Lynn County MO. is the last time I find Jacob and his wife together , he went to the Mexican War with three of his sons and Two of His brother Benjamin's son in July 1846 and came back from New Mexico in September 1847 .

The younger Children were raised by the Mother and two sons . the Father Jacob doesn't seem to except any responsible for the family after they departed in 1846. Jacob died in DeKalb Co. MO. and his wife Elizabeth went back to Sever Co. TN in 1868 for a visit and died while there buried just outside of Sevierville TN.

I believe that often times that the name Pricilla & Drucilla can be one of the same , I also believe That Drucilla (Christian) Holland may have had another given name that she was known by within the family , The names Martha and Jane shows up many time within the Holland's . I notice that you list a Thomas Ewing Christian one would think that the Christians and Ewings were tied together on different occasion . It will be interesting to know what you learn on the acquaintance of the given names Drucilla and Pricilla , The Daughter of Thomas and Drucilla who name was Drucilla was nickname Cilla (Holland) Carson so as you say name were changed by the name carrier as well as other people . good to hear from you ,

Until Later ;

Jim Holland

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx (830)-980-7440

9 FEB 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...
... yours of 2/5 ...
... with yours to Holland 2/5 ...

Oh, what tangled web we weave, when first we set out from
Arkansas.

I gather that when you wrote the 2/5 you had not yet received
your copy of mine of 1/29 to Holland. My letters sometimes do not
get mailed promptly after writing them. Reason: my courier service
to the mailbox is my absent-minded, head-in-the-clouds, classical
scholar son. That being so I should await a reply from Holland
before responding to yours. Indeed, I'll hold back this letter and
will send it only if I do not hear from Holland in a week or so. But
I write it now to get my thoughts down while I'm thinking.

What makes it so urgent is that I believe you are accepting as
facts things that I do not so accept. (That's the reverse of the
usual situation where I am accepting as judgements things that you do
not.) And I'm urging you to hold off.

I judge from his letters that Holland is an utter ignoramus. I
no more give credence to his statements than I would give to my
non-English-speaking Mexican maid if she started telling me about the
Spanish Conquest. It is not that his tangled web is any intention to
deceive. Unlike that of his fellow Arkansans, recent immigrants to
Washington.

I give only slightly more credence to Anna Belle Reynolds and her
chart, which at least has some ties to documentary evidence.

And by the way, he did send me the chart and the other documents
that he sent you - but shucks, you already know that from the 1/29
copy.

I'll try to summarize here what I know and what I don't know
about Holland's story.

As stated in 1/29 I accept, from the Clay and Platte, MO court documents, that there was a Thomas Holland/ Drucilla family having 5 sons and 4 daughters, named. That Thomas Holland died intestate, Clay, MO, in 1834. That his wife Drucilla was present [in Cocke, TN] when his will was made and she heard it read and that it bequeathed the home place in Cocke, TN to Drucilla. [Discrepancy noted beyond.] That the will was made some two years before Thomas Holland left TN. That Drucilla when she made the Platte deposition, 2/18/45, was living with her son Benjamin Holland in Platte.

Discrepancy: The Cunningham action in Clay, 2/1844, has Thomas Holland dying inte[r]state in 1844 in Clay. The Drucilla deposition, Platte 2/18/1845, has Thomas writing a will in the presence of Drucilla two years or more before he left Cocke, TN, and Drucilla hearing the will read.

2.

That there existed a letter dated 3/3/1884 by (Dr.?) Jacob Holland, then age 92, at the request of and addressed to his nephew Leonidas Jackson Holland, the letter containing genealogical information. That the daughter of Leonidas, Anna Belle Holland Reynolds, b. 1868, from that letter put together in the 1920s a chart (of which we have the negative photostat).

We do not have knowledge of that letter's present whereabouts.

3.

That the chart confusedly contains information from the letter. But it also contains information unlikely to have been in the letter, because self-contradictory; to wit: The parents of one Benjamin Holland are indicated as Benj. ? Holland (taken by James Holland as Thomas Holland) and wife not known. But beneath the wife not known box is a box in the position that elsewhere holds the wife, that box containing -?- Christian and wife Jane Ewing -that is: the parents of Thomas Holland's wife, whom #1 above identifies as Drucilla.

It is clear that data in the Jane Ewing box could not have been in the 1884 letter contradicting the box that has wife unknown - if any credence is to be given to the chart's author, Anna Belle.

The foregoing three items contain what I know and most of which I accept about the Thomas/Drucilla family. The following item relates what I don't know or accept.

4.

There is nothing on the chart stating the name Drucilla. James Holland's 1/6/99 letter states that Jacob Holland, the 1884 letter writer, says that his mother was Dracula Christian, born in Greenbrier, VA in early 1760s. This is the only information presented that Thomas Holland's wife was a Christian. In question is what is meant by James' "says", (We haven't got to defining "is" yet.) If Jacob "said" it in the letter especially with the odd name Dracula, it is unlikely that Anna Belle would have ignored it and inserted on the chart the parents of this supposed Dracula.

As it stands then we must seek the source of any statement by Jacob Holland or anybody else that Thomas Holland's wife was a Christian, much less a Dracula Christian. Or lacking that we must seek for any appearance of Christian or Ewing names in the known descendants of Thomas Holland.

Pending that the only clue we have that Thomas Holland's wife was a Christian is that James states that Jacob "says" so. But it is uncertain if this "says" means in the letter or somewhere else. That it was in the letter is unlikely, but that judgement depends on our judgement of Anna Belle Reynolds' genealogical abilities - which taken overall is minimal

5.

Finally, I come to not Holland's but your own statement, in yours to me:

"From what I know of the the family, I believe that Nathaniel's wife was, in fact, Jane Ewing and that they were the parents of the Drucilla Christian who married Thomas Holland."

That requires straightening out not between Holland and me but between you and me - which makes it quite a higher level. In question is the "From what I know of the family ...". Question: Does what you know of the family come

- (1) solely from Holland's information in the correspondence that we (= I) have, or
- (2) does it include James Holland information that you have but I don't have, or
- (3) does it come also from information you had (and likely I don't have) obtained by you before we ever heard from James Holland?

If it is (1) we don't need to address (2) and (3). But if it is (2) or (3) then I'd like you to share that information with me - so hoping that you and I can come to a joint understanding.

Why I'm thrashing around with this:

Pending further data I just can't put aside that James Adair transfers 400 homestead acres in Montgomery to Nathaniel Christian and Nathaniel has his first child, by a wife Jane, in 1748. I have Nathaniel b. c. 1726 thus 21 in 1747 likely marriage age. That smacks too much of a gift in marriage or in anticipation of marriage to be put aside - at least while we have only questionable source for a contrary scheme involving a Jane Ewing.

HOLD

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

12 FEB 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...
... yours of 2/7/99 ...

I am enclosing a letter to you dated 2/9, and intended to be HELD until we should hear from Holland. I have not heard from Holland - maybe he's scared off by my cross examination. But nevertheless I don't want this between you and me to stew around awaiting such. My letter, dated for distinguishing 2/13/99, enclosed will help in unstewing that. And I apologize for keeping hounding at it, but I do it for that 10% that might be right toward eventually advancing ASFT. Please first respond to my questions in the 2/9 letter.

Now as for your 2/7 letter.

1.

You have much more information on the Hollands than I do. I need your guidance, maybe to make up for things I missed. You say it possible that Jacob the letter writer of 1884 could have known some Ewing cousins and even his grandmother, Jane Ewing Christian. That brings up my education. Just what is Jacob's ancestry? Is he actually the grandson of our Nathaniel (and your Jane Ewing)?

Nathaniel's first known child Elizabeth was born in 1748. That means Nathaniel must have married about 1747 (when by my reckoning he was about 21 - fair enough). I suppose it perfectly possible that Jacob born in 1791, could have known his grandmother who if she married at say 18, born in 1729, would be only 67 at Jacob's birth. (And of course no question that Jacob could have known Ewing cousins if he had any).

But I am puzzled about your grandmother speculation, "If ... the widow of Nathaniel and survived him by only 5 years or so". Nathaniel died in Montgomery in 1779, so "only 5 years or so" would be 1784 or so, 7 years before Jacob was born. Am I missing something here?

And incidentally in 1784 she would be only 55. So if she died then, we'd have a wife dying at 55 and a husband dying at 53 - rather unusual.

2.

My 2/13 letter will tell you of my leaning toward your No Adair

stance. Here I will only say that when I cooked up my theory of Jane Adair on the basis of the assignment of James Adair to Nathaniel, I had no idea that the same had been proposed by McClanahan and by Burns. If I had I would have thought twice before coming out with the theory!

3

Re Leslie Ray Tucker

I did find his address in Edmond OK some years ago, but I don't think I actually wrote him at that time. This time, to that address, I got a new version of "Forwarding order expired". It showed his new, or at least next address!, also in Edmond. I guess the Post Office wanted another 32 + 1 cents for delivering at the present address. I'll let you know if I hear from him.

2/9 ltr to her
2/13 ltr to her

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

13 FEB 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...
... yours of 2/8/99 ...
... including yours of 2/8 to Walton ...

1.

You've persuaded me to put Jane Adair on the back burner.

Thanks for the excerpt from Schreiner-Yantis. Can you give the bibliographic data - publication date and number of pages? Maybe I can find a copy someday.

2.

I envy you your great deal of info on "The New River Settlement". Can you tell me what U.S.G.S., 1/24000, i.e. 7.5 minute, topographic sheet(s) shows that area? I need to orient myself geographically.

3.

Never knew of your publications of census indexes of southern WV, monographs, genealogical aids, and Appalachian Ancestors! WOW!

4.

Now the meat of this letter. Mentioning meat, maybe I mean crow. What you present has persuaded me that an assignment of 400 acres cannot be ascribed to a marriage gift so readily as I had done with James Adair. We do not have the date or the compensation if any on the Adair to Nathaniel assignment (and assignment is the legal terms used in it). Believe I've sought that from you before - trying to make it a gift or a mere purchase. And the term "assignment" is perfectly bland with no implication of the circumstances, gift or simple purchase - the latter of course with no family connotations.

But on that we'll have to have a legal historian's advice, but my assignment of "assign" is merely the transfer of property, rights, etc. without any qualification as to compensation. And that is the definition in dictionaries under "in law". For that reason I quarrel with Schreiner-Yantis pairing assigned with (sold) on page 108. That sold demands compensation and that reads more into assigned than is there.

But evidently we are never going to find out whether the actual document says anything about compensation or not, so my quarrel has no bearing on the problem if it was a gift or not. Indeed even if it

was a sale it could still have been in anticipation of marriage. But I am content to withdraw from that position.

5.

But I do fault S-Y for not telling us precisely what is meant by "by right of settlement". And that does enter into the argument. "By right of settlement" is the term used to describe Adair's possession. I'm having to guess that "by right of settlement" means by action under the 1776 law (2nd paragraph p. 108) "bona fide settled or settled others prior to 6/24/1776 ... right to 400 acres of land". So I take it that "by right of settlement" means property acquired under the 1776 law. And the 400 acres bolsters that for the Adair land. Are you with me so far?

6.

When S-Y says "All types of the above certificates could be assigned (sold) to someone else." --- and continues that that was common, I want to take "certificates" to include whatever right coming from "by right of settlement" or the document conferring that right. But I note with some uneasiness that although "certificate" is mentioned as bounty land certificates, or treasury warrants, it is only by the back door that the document giving the right of settlement is called a "certificate" by virtue of being a "warrant" (4th paragraph). But despite this sloppiness I accept the 5th paragraph as telling us that the "right of settlement" was often used as a medium of exchange. (I guess I sound like the White House Counsel.) And it's on that basis (plus other still to be addressed) that I back off from the concept that Adair's assignment was a marriage grant. So far so good.

7.

Now a further strengthening of that retreat. All this while, having no date for the Adair assignment, I have given it a back-door date by tying it to a marriage date of Nathaniel and Jane ----- . That's causality in reverse in the first place, but it is demolished by your data of Adair entries. Unless, perish forbid, there are a James Adair sr and a James Adair jr, the Adair I'm trying to have making a marriage gift about 1747 was living and dealing in 1787 and 1785, at the last date "by right of settlement". That places Adair settling or having settled land under the 1776 law and also 40 years earlier before there even was any "right of settlement". Conclusion: the 400 acres to Nathaniel could not have been in 1747 but must have been after 1776 when the right of settlement was first created.

8.

Throwing a monkey wrench into # 7. If the Adair assignment was after 1776 (and by the way we do not have any document showing Adair's assumption of that right of settlement that he was assigning) then Nathaniel lived on it for only less than 3 years for he died in 1779 and the 400 acres was passed to son Thomas. Wife Jane was still alive in 1779 as she was one of the admnr of the estate. She must have been dead by 1786 when Thomas, heir at law, passed the whole 400 acres over to his brothers, Isham & Anthony. (We have no evidence of any provision for the upkeep and residence of their mother, but I assume they would not have sold the homeplace out from under her if

she was still alive.) Question: where did Nathaniel and Jane live in the intervening 30 years when they were bringing up their children? (And incidentally that throws more doubt that Jacob her grandson b. 1791 could have known her.)

9. DENOUEMENT

NOW COMES THE DENOUEMENT OF THIS MESS AND THE MESS I PREVIOUSLY CREATED.

You have, I believe, my documentary chronologies dated 8/14/98 for Nathaniel of Montgomery and 8/15/98 for Nathaniel of Smith. I had been suspicious from the beginning that these might be two different people. You and I have correspondence where you maintain that they are one. You have now given me the data that shows you were right.

Recall that I had Nathaniel & Jane marrying about 1747 to have the first child Elizabeth in 1748. That placed the undated assignment James Adair to Nathaniel about 1747 as a marriage gift. What you and S-Y show me is that this assignment could not have been in 1747. Reason: certificates for "by right of settlement" were not in existence until their law was passed in 1776/1777 - and indeed Montgomery County did not exist in 1747 and was not created until 1776/1777. It must have been assigned about 1776/1777 and Nathaniel lived there, as the homeplace, only the two years or so till he died about Feb 1779.

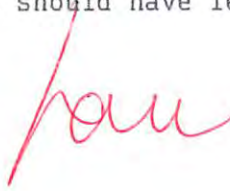
That throws out my tortuous reasoning on the 8/14/98 Doc Chron for Nathaniel of Montgomery as to where the people in Montgomery may have lived before they got to Montgomery - all based on that they started out in Augusta because of the erroneous placing of Elizabeth's birth in Augusta. It leaves it that we don't know where they lived before Montgomery.

But now look at Nathaniel of Smith 8/15/98. First of all it alludes to the propinquity of Nathaniel & Thomas & Rebecca (Smith) around Smith's Mountain as proof that this is the Rebecca Nathaniel. The data stop in 1771 when Thomas was in Bedford and 1768 when Nathaniel was. But where do I have them before Bedford? - in Lunenburg and before that in Albemarle and back to familiar old Goochland. And that precisely fills in the question about Nathaniel of Montgomery: where did he live prior to 1776/1777 on the Adair 400 acres in Montgomery. And allows us to equate the Nathaniel of Montgomery with Nathaniel of Smith and thus with Nathaniel son of Rebecca.

Thus I have combined my Nathaniel of Montgomery 8/14/98 and Nathaniel of Smith 8/15/98 into one Doc Chron for one man, enclosed. You will note: Can't say where they were prior to 1752 when they were tithers in Lunenburg. But from 1753/1754 to 1771 they were in Bedford. And from 1777 on in Montgomery. In between, and unexplained, are the Pittsylvania tithables in 1767 and the Amelia purchase in 1767. Just can't swallow being in Pittsylvania in 1767, buying 400 acres in Amelia in July of that year and then clearly being in Bedford in 1768. (It may be that Augusta has nothing at

all to do with their residences and I should have left it out, but I've reached the end of my brainpower.)

Doc Chron Nathaniel 2/13/99

A handwritten signature in red ink, appearing to read "Paul", is written over the end of the first line of text.

DATE	LOCATION his land	ACTION	DCA REF. [6]
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATHMONT M =Montgomery VA; Am =Amelia; A = Augusta VA; Bo = Botetourt; F = Fincastle P = Pittsylvania; L = Lunenburg;			
1720-32		BRUNSWICK FORMED	
1734	[1]	ORANGE FROM SPOTSYLVANIA	
1734		AMELIA FROM BRUNSWICK & ST. GEORGE	
1738/1745	[1]	AUGUSTA FROM ORANGE	
1744		ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND & LOUISA	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1747 abt		Marries Jane	20
1748/09/02		daughter Elizabeth born in VA	
1750 +		sons Thomas (eldest), Isham, Anthony II born	20
1752	L	Nathaniel & [brother] Thomas tithes	25'
1752	[L] [4]	HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1753/1754	[B]	BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1760/11/25	(B) [3]	Thomas allowed 2 days attendance & 42 miles once for case in Bedford	33'
1763/02/28	B[5]	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's line	3'
1763/02/28	B[5]	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain	4'
1766/1767		PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX, adj Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5'
1767/07/10	Am	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/08	B	Nathaniel allowed attendance 6 (3?0 days and 28 miles to court	7'
1769/04/04	B[5]	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj his own lines & Swanson's	9'
1769/1770	[Bo] [1]	BOTETOURT FROM AUGUSTA	
1771/03	(B) [3]	Thomas of Bedford allowed 1q days attendancd & 30 miles 8 times	7'
1772	[Bo,F][5]	FINCASTLE FROM BOTETOURT	
1774-1775		CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	
1776-1777		HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	
1776/1777	[M]	MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE	
1777	[M]	FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED	
1777 abt	M	James Adair by right of settlement 400 acres ... etc	
1777 maybe	[2] M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres on East River below Five-Mile Fork.	19,22
1777 maybe a			
1777/1778	M	dau Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	14
1777/1778	M	Nathaniel Christian & William Boydston swore allegiance to Militia	27
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies (at 400 acres on East River below Five Mile Fork, 3 mi. from mouth.)	
1779/03/02	M	admr papers est.of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery [We don't have deed.]	16
1781/1782		CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	
1786 abt	M	Jane dies ??	17,19,10
1785/1786		FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD	
1786/04/03	[2] M	ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & AnthonyII Christian	17,19
1786/04/03a		of Green NC 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa		3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair	
1786/04/03aft	M	Isham & AnthonyII sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel	
1790/00bef		son Isham m. Nancy	

NOTES:

[1] Brackets [] indicate where Montgomery residents would have lived if they they were passed over by the changes from Augusta.

- [2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel
is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by this Nathaniel
or by Nathaniel "of Smith".
- [3] Thomas at court inserted to show propinquity with Nathaniel
- [4] Brackets [] indicate where Bedford residents would have lived if they
were passd over by the changes from Lunenbug
- [5] This land now in Franklin since 1785/1786.
- [6] The primes ' are refs from "Nathaniel of Smith"

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

15 FEB 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...
... Aprè' moi, L'deluge ...

Having updated my now-melded Nathaniels, I update my references for brother Thomas, whom I call Thomas IV a contender for your ancestor. Attached.

Also genealogies of Orange and Augusta, as involved in locating Nathaniel & Thomas IV.

Refs Thomas IV
Genealogies Orange & ~~Augusta~~ Brunswick

Love

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOMIV
DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS

7/20/1996
add'd 1/15/99

1.

1728-1742 b. Goochland See father's will , #3 below.
=====

2.

16 Oct 1736 Grandfather Thomas II Goochland will between the 4 sons and the 4 daughters and following son William - "grandson Tom cow and calf". A cow and calf is typical of what would be bequeathed to a youngster. Thomas IV if born about 1728 would be about 8 when the will was written. Thomas IV, s/o Thomas II's dau Rebecca is the only known grandson named Thomas. Son William's children are unknown, but the placement of Grandson Tom after son William in the will offers the possibility that the heir is s/o William and not Thomas IV.
=====

3.

23 Oct 1743 CFC 181. Will of father, s-i-1, St.James Parish, Goochland . After sons Anthony & Nathaniel, son Thomas 25 shillings and a young horse foaled when age 21. Son Thomas shall upon his departure from the plantation as I now live on shall be bound by the Court to any trade as he shall see fit to go to he shall chuse his Master except his brothers. [Sets birth 1722-1742 but assuming he was then third after Anthony and Nathaniel and Anthony b. 1824, brackets narrower 1728-1742]. These three sons not bequeathed land; other sons bequeathed land - suggests land already given to or set aside for the first three.
=====

4.

CFC 206 Agnes says re brother Lewis "... basis of known birth dates for some of his brothers." AGNES MUST HAVE DATA. THE ONLY DATE I KNOW IS ANTHONY 1824.
=====

5.

Bailey's book P. 46 has this Thomas of Montgomery, VA 1779-1799. ERROR. THAT THOMAS WAS SON AND HEIR-AT-LAW OF NATHANIEL, AND THIS THOMAS' NEPHEW.
=====

6.

26 Apr 1782 Douglas' Register , St. James Northam, Goochland MacJones edition p. 106, has an Archer, s/o Tho. Christmas and Mary Chisholm baptized. At one time I thought a possible mistake for Christian and Tho. so assigned as Thomas IV. However with Thomas IV's birth say 1728 and Archer likely the first child Thomas IV would be 54 at the birth. Retracted. NEEDED IS A SEARCH IN THE ORIGINAL DOUGLAS' TO SEE IF IT ACTUALLY HAS CHRISTMAS AND IF THERE ARE ANY OTHER CHRISTMAS ENTRIES, ESPECIALLY THOSE WITH A MARY CHISHOLM.
=====

7.

Bickham Christian, Shreveport LA, thought that his ancestor James might be a son of this Thomas IV.
=====

8.

Agn ->LK 12/15/96 Landon C.Bell Sunlight on the Southside - Lunenburg County VA 1748-1763 (1931).

p. 183 List of tithes for 1752 taken by William Caldwell:
Thomas Cristian [sic] [= my Thomas IV]
Nathaniel Christian

Bedford was formed from Lunenburg 1754 and many names, including the above, did not appear in subsequent tithe lists of Lunenburg.

CONCLUSION: Thomas & Nathaniel were in Lunenburg as early as 1752 and found themselves in Bedford when formed in 1754.

Agnes speculation: these were brothers, s/o Rebecca & sil.

=====

Bedford Co. Court Order Book 3, p. 457 - via Agnes, 11/25/92. Aug 1768 Attendance allowed ^{Nathaniel} six [three?] [days] and travelling 28 miles. Bedford from Albemarle 1776/77; Albemarle from Goochland 1744. NOTE: In Mar 1771 Thomas allowed 30 miles [=propinquity].

=====

10.

LOCATION OF NATHANIEL & THOMAS CHRISTIAN, BROTHERS 1/25/97

Nathaniel & Thomas Christian, in 1752 were taxpayers in Lunenburg County. Nathaniel's lands, and Thomas' close by, were in the vicinity of Staunton River, its tributary Blackwater River, Bull Run, and Smith's Mountain. This location is at present is at present at the joint boundaries of Bedford, Franklin and Pittsylvania. On maps showing the course of the Staunton it can be identified as just west of the point where the Staunton takes a U-bend and turns from SE-flowing to NE-flowing, the large and prominent U-bend being a landmark.

Michael F. Doran's Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1937) allows a tracking of the county locations of this Nathaniel location in previous and subsequent years.

In 1732 Brunswick was formed from Prince George. The location then was in Brunswick.

In 1746 Lunenburg was formed from Brunswick. The location then was in Lunenburg.

In 1752 Halifax was formed from Lunenburg. There is here a disagreement between A Guide to the Counties of VA Halifax County, VA Genealogist Vol 12, p. 184-187 and Michael F. Doran Atlas of County Boundary Changes in VA 1634-1895 (1987). Doran's map shows that when Halifax was formed from Lunenburg the northern boundary of Halifax and the southern boundary of the residual Lunenburg was the Staunton River. However as will be seen in the discussion about Bedford, next herein, it is possible that, west of the U-bend at least, the boundary was south of the Staunton River, in which case the location would be within the residual Lunenburg and not on the Halifax/Lunenburg boundary. If that was not the case then the location then was on the boundary of Halifax and Lunenburg.

In 1754 Bedford was formed from Lunenburg. Doran's map shows that its southern boundary was the Staunton River, the northern boundary of the recently formed Halifax. If so then the location

then was on the boundary of Bedford and Halifax. However the VA Genealogist Guide, Vol 4, p. 171-174, states that after the 1755 rearrangement of Bedford "it included ... and the northern part of Franklin County." Franklin County wasn't formed until 1785, so the meaning must be that "it included the northern part of what is now Franklin County. But if it included the northern part of what is now Franklin, the southern boundary of the 1755 Bedford must have been south of the Staunton River, indeed south of it all the way to Bedford's western boundary. But in 1755 what is now Franklin was still Halifax, and that would mean that in 1755, and presumably when Bedford was formed in 1754, Bedford's southern boundary was south of the Staunton. This is corroborated by Agnes who reports, 1/17/97. that she has tax records for several families living on the Blackwater River (a southern tributary of the Staunton) who are listed in Bedford before the boundary change (i.e. before 1785) and are then listed in Franklin. That confirms that the southern boundary of Bedford, 1755 (and probably 1754) to 1785 was south of the Staunton at least in the vicinity of the Blackwater which is the location we are concerned with. We do not know just how far south of the Staunton this Bedford boundary lay.

From the foregoing I take it most likely that for some irrational purpose the boundary between Lunenburg and Halifax was south of the Staunton in this vicinity and that when Bedford was formed from Lunenburg it inherited this boundary and was not relieved of it until Franklin was formed in 1785. (I claim irrational because the rational boundary would be the natural one, the Staunton River.)

This scenario will also explain why the 400 acres of the Bedford Thomas lay in Bedford County "on both sides of the Staunton River".

In 1766 Pittsylvania was formed from Halifax. The location then was still in Bedford at least if it lay in the vicinity of the Blackwater. I have not yet explored the modern topographical maps to determine the exact triple point of Bedford, Pittsylvania, and modern Franklin but Pittsylvania may have protruded to just east of the Blackwater and therefore be a (slim) possibility for the location.

1776/1777 Henry was formed from Pittsylvania. The location was still in Bedford with the slim possibility that it might be Henry.

In 1785/1786 Franklin was formed from Bedford and Henry. Most of Franklin, the southern portion, was taken from Henry, but the irrational strip south of the Staunton was taken from Bedford, finally bringing rationality to the Bedford boundary, namely the Staunton. The location of the original Nathaniel/Thomas lands then lay in Franklin south of the Staunton and in Bedford north of the Staunton, i.e. "on both sides of the Staunton".

There were no boundary changes affecting it to this day.

=====



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 21, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: The Holland-Christian Connections

Delighted to receive yours of February 9, 12, 13, and 15 with the updated Documentary Chronology of Nathaniel! I am working on an article about Nathaniel that will provide all references currently in my possession. In the meantime, I do have a few comments.

The first comment should have the reference that I'm unable to find at the moment. Anyway, my recollection is that although Pittsylvania County, Virginia, was basically formed from Halifax, the corner in which Nathaniel was living in 1767 was ceded back and forth from and to Bedford. I should come across the reference while pulling the data for the article and will, of course, let you know.

I'm enclosing photocopies of Montgomery County, Virginia, "assignments" received this week from James F. Holland. He said he obtained them while in the county court house a few years ago. From the paging they must be from the survey book, but they were missed by Schreiner-Yantis for her book. Four of these 1783 surveys are for Benjamin Holland and one for a Jacob Holland—obviously for an earlier generation Jacob than the "uncle." I send them along to show again how common the assignments were and to bring you up to date on what I am receiving from Jim about the Holland men.

Until recently, I have not made use of the information published on the World Wide Web but expect to do so since abstracts and photocopies of original records are beginning to appear there. From "A List of the Taxable Property taken by Abr'm McKay for the Year of 1787 and 1788 for Green County, Tennessee," are the following:

Name	Land	White Persons	Negroes
Thomas Christian	300	1	
Isom Christson	127	1	
Jane Chrostian			

Isom Christian with the 127 acres and correct spelling appears on the 1796 list for Green County. It is my guess that I will find Thomas, Anthony, and perhaps Jane (if still alive) in Cocke County for that year, but I haven't found such a list. As you can see, I consider the Jane listed as the widow of Nathaniel Christian since usually for females only a widow was listed on a tax list.

P.S. I just noticed that Jefferson County was formed in 1792 from Green and Hankins and that Cocke was formed from Jefferson in 1797. More searches!

If you, like me, accept the above lead that Jane Christian accompanied her children to Tennessee, then she survived her husband by at least nine years. If I find her in a later tax list, it becomes increasingly possible that her daughters, sons, and some grandchildren would probably have been aware of her maiden identity.

Until hearing from Jim Holland, I had never speculated that Jane might have been a Ewing; however, I believed that someone in the family besides the Anthony Christian who married Sallie Ewing must also have married a Ewing because that surname appeared as a middle name in a few Cocke County, Tennessee, Christian families. My notes had a big question mark beside the wives of Nathaniel Christian's other sons. Was one of Thomas' wives a Ewing? Was Isham's wife Nancy a Ewing? In addition to Thomas Ewing Christian, there were two men named James Ewing Christian.

In spite of the garbled syntax of Anna Belle Reynolds' chart, I accept with only limited reservations that the wife of Nathaniel Christian was Jane Ewing. I notice from the Holland family group records sent to me by Jim Holland that common given names in descendants were Nathaniel, Jane, Priscilla, and Drucilla. No Ewing, however, appears although few middle names were given.

I hope I have answered your questions sufficiently so that you are familiar with my reasoning on the outstanding questions.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline that extends to the right and then curves back down.

Enclosures



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

February 22, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: More specific responses to your questions of February 9

In my letter of yesterday—just mailed—I replied in a general fashion to your questions regarding “From what I know of the family.” I believe that you deserve a more specific response to your three questions. So here goes:

- 1) What I know does not come solely from Holland’s information although see 2.
- 2) It does include now having names of all the grandchildren of Thomas and Druscilla (?Christian) Holland that he sent to me. As I mentioned, the two “Christian” names figure prominently among them: Nathaniel and Jane. Priscilla and Druscilla also figure prominently and could also be included if indeed Drucilla proves to be a daughter of Nathaniel. There was no Ewing among names of the grandchildren; however, this might have been due to the fact that few middle names were given.
- 3) The information comes primarily from data that I have collected and that you probably do not have. I never did publish much on the descendants of Nathaniel and Jane (other than the series, “Anthony & Sallie (Ewing) Christian and Some Descendants”). That was because there were few descendants engaged in research on the other branches. Nonetheless, I have collected some information about the descendants of William and Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston. I have considerable sketchy bits and pieces about Isham and his descendants but much less about the family of Nathaniel’s son Thomas.

Thomas’ name appears in histories of Cocke County, Tennessee. He donated land for a cemetery, was mentioned as an early settler, married “several times,” etc. Nowhere, however, have I seen any mention of names of the wives or children. By a process of elimination I have identified one of his sons as an Anthony Christian born about 1812 who named a son James Ewing Christian. I have a number of “floaters” of Jefferson and Cocke who could have been children.

I have even wondered if the “orphan” Thomas of Tazewell County, Virginia, might have been a son of Thomas and first or second wife. This is the first time I have mentioned this

to anyone as a possibility since I always believed that to have been officially an orphan, the father, rather than the mother, must have died. This clearly was not the case here since the elder Thomas was still in Cocke County, Tennessee, at the same time that the younger Thomas was in Tazewell County, Virginia. I express this possibility now (to you only) since the Tazewell County Thomas has been mentioned on the web as a son of Nathaniel—clearly not possible because of factors mentioned in a recent response to James Holland (copy sent to you). Others are now accepting the erroneous relationship as fact.

In my letter yesterday I shared a few of the salient facts with you; namely, Christian entries in the 1787-88 Greene County, Tennessee, Tax Lists. These included Thomas, Isham/Isom, and Jane. I accept this Jane as a widow of Nathaniel. Anthony might still have been in her household since he does not appear independently on the list, and we know that he was “of Greene County” in 1791—only a few years later.

I’m sure I have left out details from the “sketchy notes” for these Tennessee groups; but, as you can see, except for the new-found data about the probable Holland connection and my tentative acceptance of Ewing as Jane’s maiden name from the Holland notes, all my assumptions are based on previous information in my files—only a small portion of which was published. One other item: There were intermarriages between the Boydston children and the Holland children, undoubtedly cousin marriages to which I had paid little attention before.

Frankly, I had never found it productive to follow through with Nathaniel’s descendants in Tennessee since I was still concentrating on his brother Thomas in Virginia.

RE: Now for your letter of February 12

You ask about my comment that Jacob, the letter writer could have known some Ewing cousins and even his grandmother, Jane (Ewing) Christian: I have identified him as the son, born about 1791, of Thomas and Druscilla (Christian) Holland—therefore, the grandson of Nathaniel and Jane (Ewing) Christian. Jane may or may not still have been alive while he was a young lad, but his mother Druscilla certainly was in Greene and later Cocke County, Tennessee, contemporaneously with her mother during the late 1780’s. In fact, Jane could have lived with either of her daughters as she grew older. Obviously, we do not currently have the answer to that.

Well, I, too, have reached the end of my brain power for the day on Nathaniel, et al, and leave it there for the moment.

I hope the above for the time being, at least, truly answers the questions you posed.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read "Agnes", with a long, sweeping underline.

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

26 FEB 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes --

... ASFT ...

Have yours of 2/21/ & 2/22 and will respond later. This letter solely about James Holland.

I've had about all the mental madness that I can put up with from him and am turning him over to you hoping you have the calmness and patience to deal with it. Have received a 2/16 reply to mine to him of 1/19 of which you have a copy. That 1/19 asked him questions in Items 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, and 9 of 9. He ignored all but # 9 and to that responded that the location of the Jacob Holland 3 Mar 1884 letter is unknown. "Has not found anyone who knows anything about it." As that 1884 letter is the prime and probably only source for the Christian & Jane Ewing theory I find myself helpless to explore the matter further - among other things not having any addresses for the descendents who might know something about it.

A second possible source (about Thomas' wife as a Christian descendant) is Holland's statement that "Jacob says so" - uncertain as to whether in the letter or elsewhere.

A third possible source is the chart which might be drawn from the letter or from somewhere else.

Items 2 & 3 of my 1/19 asked for names of the descendants of Thomas & Drucilla which might show a derivation from Nathaniel & Jane and thus might probe a tie to Christians (and especially to Ewings). His reply: "I have tried to send information on Thomas & Drucilla children who have children with the name Priscilla or Drucilla within the family". He sent me the FGSSs for the children of Thomas & Drucilla (listed on the attachment) which contained only three hints: the names Jane Holland, John Christian Holland, and Nathaniel Holland.

Of course the Drucilla has no bearing at all, it being the known name of the grandmother. The only names that tie back to Christians are the John Christian and the Nathaniel. And most important for me is that there is no Ewing.

Now that I have dispensed with Jane Adair, it really doesn't matter to me what Jane's name was unless that name would tie her with Nathaniel. My position is that the evidence is very shaky that Thomas Holland's descendants are Christian descendants.

Agnes, you know that in my present condition of old-age I'm not capable of pursuing new avenues, and that I only push on this whole Nathaniel thing because I feel it may reveal some clue to ASFT.

Holland's 1/16/99
Listing (with comments) of his attachments

here

DOCUMENTS WITH HOLLAND'S OF 2/26/99

Greene TN 1787/88 Tax List and same 1796 for Capt. Gragg Company
Thomas Christian land; Isom Christson 127 ac.; Jane
Chrostian no land 1787/88. Also 1787/88 William Bortson
200 ac 1 poll; Thomas Holland 250 ac.; John Holland, no
land.

I take Jane as mother of Thomas & Isham, and Borston as
Boydston.

For 1796: William Boydston 175 ac.; Isom Christian 127 ac;
Jacob Forbion 200 ac., no poll.

I take Forbion as Faubion.

Faubion Cemetery, Gladstone, Clay, MO, one descriptive sheet, source
unstated, describing and picturing memorial block re William
Boydston, erected by Charles N. Kimball, elsewhere identified as
greatgrandson placed about 1957. Continuation pages, not
included, evidently lists graves as they lay.

Two pages from unspecified book, p. 89 & p. 164, re Thomas Christian
in Cocke, TN and his gift of land for the Clay Creek Church,
1828.

One sheet, pp. 24, 25, unidentified book, brief biography William
Boydston, including references to Will Book and Pension File.

FGSs:

Thomas Holland & Sarah Davis
Benjamin Holland & Lydia Warren
Jacob Holland & Elizabeth Warren
John J. Holland & Jannie Nichols
Nathaniel Holland & Mary Elizabeth Boydston
Drucilla Holland & James Carson
Francis Holland & John Cunningham

These FGSs are for the children of Thomas Holland & Drucilla
-----, including their children, i.e. grchildren of Thomas
& Drucilla. There is no Ewing name among them. The
strongest clue toward Christian ancestry is one child, John
Christian Holland, s/o Benjamin Holland and Lydia Warren.
This family gave their children middle names which in
addition to the Christian were: Love, Dover, Cummings,
Montgomery, Ware, Bewley, Monroe. The middle name
Christian, lacking any other evidence other than hearsay, is
no more indicative of a Christian ancestry than are the
other 7 middle names indicative of those ancestries.

February 16, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest
San Antonio Tx. 78258

Dear Louis

Sorry for the delay in getting this information to you have been waiting for some information to come in from another source which has not materialize as of this time , I had been in touch with a person who says they are descendants of Thomas Christian the Son of Nathaniel and Jane Christian when I get it if it makes sense I will send it on .

I have tried to send information on Thomas and Drucilla children who have children with the name Priscilla or Drucilla within the family , Thomas Holland wife Drucilla may have had another given name which she went by prior to her marriage you never know.....

I have enclosed copy of people on Tax list in Green County Tennessee in 1787 -1788 and there is a Jane Christian on the list , I feel it is possible that she may be Nathaniel Christian wife and the mother to the other Christian listed on the tax roll , William Boydston is also on the same roll , also Thomas Holland and his brother John are also on the list so we find the Holland's , Boydstons , and Christian all in Green County Tennessee in 1787-1788 .

I do not have the letter which Jacob Holland left , and the Chart was made from , Have tried to locate the connection but as of this date have not found any one who knows any thing about it . I do appreciate your and Agnes help .

Somewhere some day the answer will come . that it for now hope this information will help .

Sincerely

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Jim Holland". The signature is written in black ink and is positioned below the word "Sincerely".

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

3 MAR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...
... Tucker ...

We have met the enemy and they is us.

You have my letter to Tucker of 1/31. In it I asked "Do any of the descendants of people on your CFC chart bear the name Ewing?". Here's his reply - note current address.

He does not answer my question. Furthermore he leaves it unclear as to what he means by "the older Christian genealogy [that] came from Agnes". And thus just which of the ancestors he's disclaiming knowledge of. However, I do see that in 1981, CFC 418, he's inquiring for the father of Isham, d. Maury 1811. That means he's back as far as Isham. And the 1982 chart suggests that you placed Nathaniel as that father and thus it appears on the chart.

So we draw a blank so far as Tucker is concerned.

Incidentally, you never have told me of specific Ewings in the descendants of Nathaniel & Jane, other than Anthony m. Sallie Ewing.

With Holland's Greene TN tax list 1787/1788 showing Jane along with Thomas & Isom I withdraw my judgement that Jane died by 1786 (because that's when the sons sold the East River 400 acres). She moved to Greene with the sons and daughter before 1787/88, thus was still alive then. Not listed in the 1796 list I place her death 1788-1796. Revised Doc Chron attached.

Janie doing remarkably well. I hospital 13 days so far with no food but ice. 47 staples in her belly. But back to normal mentally:- bossing the doctors and nurses around and telling the hospital administrator how to run the hospital. People calling for her welfare from all over the country - even have two of my relatives in Germany praying for her.

Tucker 2/23
Doc Chron NATMONT

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF. [6]
DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS			
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATHMONT M =Montgomery VA; Am =Amelia; A = Augusta VA; Bo = Botetourt; F = Fincastle P = Pittsylvania; L = Lunenburg; GN = Greene, TN			
1720-32		BRUNSWICK FORMED	
1734	[1]	ORANGE FROM SPOTSYLVANIA	
1734		AMELIA FROM BRUNSWICK & ST. GEORGE	
1738/1745	[1]	AUGUSTA FROM ORANGE	
1744		ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND & LOUISA	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1747 abt		Marries Jane	20
1748/09/02		daughter Elizabeth born in VA	
1750 +		sons Thomas (eldest), Isham, Anthony II born	20
1752	L	Nathaniel & [brother] Thomas tithes	25'
1752	[L] [4]	HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1753/1754	[B]	BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1760/11/25	(B) [3]	Thomas allowed 2 days attendance & 42 miles once for case in Bedford	33'
1763/02/28	B[5]	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's line3'	
1763/02/28	B[5]	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain	4'
1766/1767		PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX, adj Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5'
1767/07/10	Am	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/08	B	Nathaniel allowed attendance 6 (3?0 days and 28 miles to court	7'
1769/04/04	B[5]	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj his own lines & Swanson's	9'
1769/1770	[Bo] [1]	BOTETOURT FROM AUGUSTA	
1771/03	(B) [3]	Thomas of Bedford allowed attendance 30 miles	7'
1772	[Bo,F][5]	FINCASTLE FROM BOTETOURT	
1774-1775		CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	
1776-1777		HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	
1776/1777	[M]	MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE	
1777	[M]	FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED	
1777 abt	M	James Adair by right of settlement 400 acres ... etc	
1777 maybe	[2] M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres	19,22
1777 maybe a		on East River below Five-Mile Fork, 3 mi. from mouth.	
1777/1778	M	dau Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	14
1777/1778	M	Nathaniel Christian & William Boydston swore allegiance to Militia	27
1788		GREENE NC SETTLED, NOT FOUNDED YET.	29
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies (at 400 acres on East River below Five Mile Fork.)	
1779/03/02	M	admr papers est.of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery [We don't have deed.]	16
1781/1782		CAMPBELL FFROM BEDFORD	
1783		GREENE NC FROM WASHINGTON NC	
1785/1786		FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD	
1786/04/03	[2] M	ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & AnthonyII Christian	17,19
1786/04/03a		of Green NC 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa		3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair	
1786/04/03aft	M	Isham & AnthonyII sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel	
1787/1788	GN GN	Jane on tax list no land, with Thomas, Isom, William Boydston	29
1788/1796	GN	Jane dies	
1790/00bef		son Isham m. Nancy	
1790/04/02		NC CEDED TO U.S. WEST OF SMOKIES, INCL. GREENE	

1790-1796		GREENE IN LIMBO, CALLED TN	
1792		JEFFERSON NC/TN FROM GREENE	
1796	GN	TN ACCEPTED AS A STATE BY U.S.	
1796	GN	Jane not on tax list	29
1797		COCKE TN FROM JEFFERSON	

NOTES:

- [1] Brackets [] indicate where Montgomery residents would have lived if they they were passed over by the changes from Augusta.
- [2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by this Nathaniel or by Nathaniel "of Smith".
- [3] Thomas at court inserted to show propinquity with Nathaniel
- [4] Brackets [] indicate where Bedford residents would have lived if they were passd over by the changes from Lunenburg
- [5] This land now in Franklin since 1785/1786.
- [6] The primes ' are refs from "Nathaniel of Smith"
- [7] NOTE: This Doc Chron contains major location errors to be corrected.

Leslie R. Tucker
15509 Claremont Blvd.
Edmond, OK 73012-1104
February 23, 1999

Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest
San Antonio, TX 78258

Dear Louis,

referring to your letter of asking about Drucilla. All of the information I have on the older Christian genealogy came from Agnes, therefore I assume that there is nothing new that I have to add.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Les", with a long, sweeping horizontal stroke extending to the right.

Les Tucker



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 6, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: This and that

Just a quick note to thank you for your letters of February 26 and March 3.

I have nothing to add at this time except that for the first time in several years I have ordered microfilm that might answer a number of questions I have had for a considerable length of time. Until I have more solid information on which to base possibilities, I am setting aside any additional speculation.

I must confess, however, that the correspondence from Jim Holland has whetted my appetite for discovering more facts that might lead to solid evidence about Nathaniel Christian's brother Thomas.

You'll be hearing from me after the microfilm has arrived and I have had a chance to study the film.

Sincerely,

I'm happy to hear that Jane is improving so rapidly!

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

4 MAR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...

Now that I'm nearing to tying down Nathaniel & Jane and their children, prompted by Holland, I am thus being pushed toward singling out your Thomas ancestor. No progress to be reported here, but thought it might be of interest to you to know what I have on the various candidate Thomases among them maybe your ancestor.

Enclosed the 4 pages of the documents in my directory CHRISDOC (= documents etc. on Christians), most of them bearing DESCRIPTIONS. That's a big mess of stuff among which you may find things of interest. But primarily I send it for the things about the Thomases, starting at THOBRANC and down through Thomas III. Those things are what I made when we started on ASFT. Some of them I had then sent you. Most of the Thomas files are my references, comments, arguments, etc. for the individuals. Some of these are only parts of the references, e.g. Thomas I refs #14-#17 are what I put on the computer, the earlier references being hand-written on my record sheets.

The DOS dates are misleading. I didn't create all of those Thomas documents on 3/3/99. DOS shows the date last accessed - a surprising flaw in the system, and not even the date last modified.

Don't want to burden you with them. Just thought you might find some of them useful in ASFT. Glad to send you whatever you want.

Do believe I am ready to embark, avoiding any more Holland type diversions, on concentrating on ASFT, tying it in to AGNPEDGR, probably mostly by at first eliminating some of them.

Dir CHRISDOC

Agnes Pearlman

Lae

PEDIGREE OF AGNES

Like a geological column, present to ancient, instead of a
genealogical column, ancient to present. Read UP

Agnes Branch (1922-)
Icy Maude Amelia Christian (1891-1943)
Albert Leander Christian (1865-1949)
Paren C. Christian (1833-1900)
James Pine Christian (1800-1849)
Thomas Christian (1776/1780 - c. 1839)
 circumstantial
Allen Christian sr (1754-1842) m. Juda S.
 who had also Allen Christian jr (1780-1859)
 believes
Thomas Christian Nathaniel's brother
Rebecca Christian m, s-i-l
Thomas II Christian m. Rebecca New
Thomas I Christian, the immigrant.

3/4/99

Volume in drive C is DISK1_VOL1 Serial number is 2156:BB57
Directory of c:\mm\chrisdoc*.*

.	<DIR>	10-23-96	10:14p	
..	<DIR>	10-23-96	10:14p	
2TURNERS.DOX	7680	8-20-98	12:20p	Turner Hunt vs. Turner
57WILLIA.DOC	6144	8-09-89	5:38p	57 William's locations
1210AC.DOX	5120	1-24-92	2:36a	Deeds Turner & James 1210 acres Bedford
1805GA.DOC	4608	10-19-89	8:54p	Questions on 1805 lottery
17542D'D.DBX	7168	3-03-99	12:26p	
17542D'D.DOX	7168	3-03-99	12:26p	2deeds Chas to Chas jr; 1 deed John Payne to John Christian
52162.DOX	4608	7-17-95	8:13a	ltr Heath to mother 5/21/1862
82962.DOX	5120	7-17-95	10:54a	ltr Heath to mother 8/29/1862
ADAIRSUR.DBX	5632	3-03-99	12:27p	
ADAIRSUR.DOX	5632	3-03-99	12:27p	1786 survry of Adair grant 400 acres.
ADAMSISC.DOX	9216	8-29-96	3:42p	Susan Elizabeth Duval, Mt. Comfort
AFT1800.DOX	5632	4-28-98	1:11p	contents folder >1800
AGNPEDGR.DBX	3072	3-03-99	12:03p	
AGNPEDGR.DOX	3072	3-03-99	12:04p	Agnes Pearlman's pedigree
ALLENED.DOX	3072	1-24-97	5:26p	refs Allen Christian nec
ALLNEDGE.DOX	3072	11-12-96	3:43p	refs Allen Christian of Edgefield
ALLNJUDA.DOX	20992	6-08-97	6:49p	refs Allen Christian m. Juda
ANTH I.DOX	7168	11-28-96	3:15p	refs Anthony II s/o Nathaniel
ANTHONY.DOX	4096	2-08-93	9:01p	Deed Anthony to Murry Goochland 1753
ANTHSEQ.DOX	12288	11-28-96	6:27p	CFC refs Anthony nmi
ARCHER.DOX	5120	1-23-97	1:08p	unidentifieds in Archer packet
AUGCOMP.DOX	5120	3-30-97	5:22p	explanation of Augustus Christian's will
AUGWILL.DOX	3584	3-30-97	5:24p	will Augustus Christian s/o Robert Walker Christian
AYRES.DOC	4096	5-25-91	8:58p	Excerpts on Hunt/Stratton
BEATRICE.DOX	5120	9-22-93	10:10p	Beatrice Christian in various books
BEF1800.DOX	5632	5-24-98	11:05a	contents folder <1800
BOYDSTON.DOX	3072	6-09-97	3:56p	refs on Boydston m. Elizabeth Christian
BPWALKER.DOX	4096	8-31-96	5:26p	refs Benj Philip Walker #7 -
BRADKOOS.DOX	3072	8-30-93	9:49p	Bradley/Koos relations
BREAKTHR.DOX	8704	1-24-96	10:40a	breakthrough on Stonewall
BRITTPET.DOX	5632	11-04-96	12:10p	Elizabeth Britt widow's petition
BUFBIBL.DOX	8192	4-24-97	3:37p	Bible of John Buffalo Christian
CAPTJOHN.DOX	12288	10-14-93	8:55a	two more John Christians
CCINDEXS.DOX	7168	9-29-96	1:00p	Charles City indexes from Guzzi
CHA21796.DOX	4608	2-07-97	4:17p	Chas & Mary to Bowery 1796
CHA21811.DOX	4608	11-08-95	1:40p	Turner Southall to Robt Ladd 1811
CHAS42.DOX	4096	8-03-93	7:04p	Goochland grantor index
CHAS1796.DOX	4096	9-17-93	10:29a	Bowery to Chas Christian 1796
CHAS1811.DOX	3584	9-29-96	1:23p	Turner Southall to Willcox 1814
CHASHUNT.DOX	6144	7-29-98	5:44p	refs Charles Hunt s/o Dr.george
CHASW.DOX	9216	4-02-96	3:48p	Elbert deed indexes, Chas. W. Christian
CHAX1810.DOX	4096	9-29-96	1:18p	Chas Christian to Henry Adams 1810
CHERRY.DOC	6144	8-30-89	8:32p	Genealogy of Cherry Bottom
CHIII792.DOX	3584	5-24-98	11:37a	Chas III to son James. Amherst
CHRISFER.DOX	11776	8-14-98	1:58p	Christopher Christian refs #1 -
CHRISJOH.DOX	4096	11-20-96	11:31a	Bedford deed John Christian to Hook
CHRISTIA.DOX	29184	3-27-98	10:12a	Mgs & children Charles
CHRISWIL.DOX	5632	7-11-96	5:13p	Christopher's will
CHRSJACK.DOX	4096	8-04-97	9:31a	Stonewall final report

CWCHRIS.DOX	6144	9-22-96	10:23a	Chas W. refs # 31 -
DEED1754.DBX	5120	3-03-99	12:34p	
DEED1754.DOX	5120	3-03-99	12:34p	Chas sr to Chas jr.
DESCRIPT.ION	8032	3-04-99	10:07a	
DILCEMTY.DOX	3584	6-05-96	10:54a	Dillard Cmty identities
DREWRY.DOX	3072	1-22-93	7:23p	Wilcoxpacket on Drewrt of Elbert
DRURYNC.DOX	4096	7-25-96	8:57p	deed Jones to Drury Bute/Warren
EDMD1814.DOX	3072	9-29-96	1:20p	Edmund C. for Terrel to Willcox 1814
EDWAWILL.DOX	6656	8-26-93	3:36p	will of Edward Walton 1807
ELBINDEX.DOX	9216	4-02-96	3:36p	Elbert deed index Chas W.
ELCWILL.DOX	8704	8-25-93	1:23p	will of Edward Leake Christian
ELIJAH68.DOX	7168	11-04-96	4:26p	Elijah Christian refs #68 -
ELIJPET.DOX	15872	11-01-96	5:21p	suit Wm exec Elijah, Franklin Co.
ELIZ1812.DOX	3584	9-17-93	10:32a	Elizabeth Christian to Henry Crew 1812
EPISTOM.DOX	17408	7-14-96	5:46p	Epistemology of Anthony Christian
FRANKPAT.DOX	3072	8-25-96	5:22p	Frank Patteson Christian ref #6
GABRIEL.DOX	3072	1-22-93	8:05p	Wilcox packet Gabriel refs #13 -
GEOBRKE.DOX	8192	9-13-93	11:00a	Geo Christian tax digests refs # 72 -
GEOHIST2.DOX	16896	8-21-94	9:19a	Doc Chron Dr George Christian
GRAINGER.DOX	5120	11-16-96	9:54p	Refs Allen of Grainger Tn #1 -
GUZDEEDS.DOX	6656	9-29-96	1:24p	Guzzi's 11 deeds analysis
HARR16.DOX	5120	8-06-93	9:54p	Harrod refs # 16 -
HARROD.DOX	3072	8-06-93	7:39p	Harrod estates settlement
HEATHLTR.DOX	13824	8-17-95	3:34p	civil war ltrs Heath Jones Christian
ISHAM.DOX	9728	3-02-99	5:24p	s/o Nathaniel refs #1 -
ISHAMJR.DOX	3072	6-17-96	3:29p	Isham jr refs #1 -
JAME1810.DOX	3072	9-17-93	10:31a	James Christian to Bowry 1810
JAMES17.DOX	4608	6-24-96	9:26a	James Ohio KY refs #17 -
JAMESCHR.DOC	6144	8-31-90	8:34a	James husband Mary identified
JAMESGA.DOX	9216	3-26-96	10:37a	when did James m.Lucy come to GA?
JAMMARY.DOX	4608	4-27-96	8:10a	James&Mary toDriry et al Amherst 1801
JAS1807.DOX	5120	4-28-98	12:37p	james s/o Charles, indenture Higgenbotham
JAYGOULD.DOX	4608	2-08-96	11:41a	Jay Gould re Stonewall
JESS0815.DOX	10240	3-28-96	5:14p	more Jesse & James lottery
JESSE.DOX	8192	3-28-96	5:11p	Jesse & James lottery
JESSEE.DOX	2560	6-17-97	10:49a	refs Jesse Montgomery NC
JOEDAN.DOX	11264	9-27-95	9:47a	Josephus Daniels re Stonewall
JOHN&MAR.DOC	16384	7-16-90	1:02p	children of John&Mary
JOHN.DOX	7168	1-12-97	12:40p	John&Mary Christian
JOHN2MG.DOX	8704	9-18-95	10:17p	1st mg John&Mary
JOHNCAPT.DOX	9728	10-15-93	4:51p	identify John Christians in REV
JOHNHCHR.DOC	5632	11-13-90	7:36a	John H Christian census
JOHNHOME.DOC	8192	5-16-91	8:32a	John home at last
JOHNICH.DOX	6144	8-09-97	4:04p	refs John s/o Nicholas
JOHNP34.DOC	4096	4-10-91	7:46a	John&Mary to Pendleton page 34 ,1799
JOHNP78.DOX	5632	6-21-96	11:35a	1799 deed James&Mary to John s/oDrury
JOHNP85.DOX	4608	6-22-96	11:27a	John & Drury to David Patteson 1765
JOHNP596.DOC	2560	4-04-91	5:37p	John&Mary to Pendleton 1799
JUNK.DOX	3072	9-25-93	11:02a	Harrod to Zachary 1845 AR
KILGORE.DOX	3584	11-23-96	5:26p	FL surveyor Eliz Teague Davis
LIBCHAR.DOX	4096	5-18-95	9:07a	Charlotte librar6y re Stonewall
LISTCONT.DOX	3584	6-17-97	10:52a	Allen m. Juda refs
LLEWELLY.DOX	4096	8-12-97	3:22p	Geo. Llewellen Christian refs
MARSHALL.DOX	4096	7-27-98	5:33a	compare 3 sources for UNID Marshall Christian
MARYJREF.DOX	9728	8-04-98	4:28p	refs Mary jane Christian d/o Rufus w/o Thomas Jefferson Christian

MCCLAN.DOX	3072	12-12-92	9:41a	McClanahan's Christian ancestry
MELISSA.DOX	9728	6-24-93	11:51a	Melissa Christian Harrod refs # 4 -
MONTAX.DOX	3584	6-17-97	10:02a	1782 Montgomery NC tax roll
MUNFORD.DOX	11264	3-24-93	12:01p	Munford's Reports
NATHII.DOX	2560	11-17-96	12:08p	s/o Isham Lawrence TN ref #1
NATHOM.DOX	4608	8-15-98	12:33p	deed 400 ac. Montgomedry BA to Isham & Anthony
NATHOTH.DOX	4096	8-14-98	6:50p	moves of Thomas Ewing Christian
NATMONT.DOX	15872	2-28-99	12:51p	
NATSMITH.DOX	17408	8-16-98	10:16a	refs Nathaniel at Smith's Mountin, now combined as NATMONT
NICHREFS.DOX	10752	6-17-97	10:44a	Nicholas Christian refs
OB6.DOC	2048	11-13-89	2:23p	William Christian vs Rebecca
OB6.DOX	3072	10-12-96	9:13a	William Christian vs Rebecca 1744
OB7.DOC	3072	3-03-99	12:43p	
OB7.DOX	4096	10-12-96	9:11a	Wm Christian vs mother Rebecca Smith 1744
OBED6.DOX	2560	10-12-96	1:31p	Obed s/o Simon refs #6 -
OBED24.DOX	6144	10-12-96	9:29a	Obed M. Christian refs #24-31
OBEDELIJ.DOX	14336	7-03-98	10:26a	Gednesis of Obed & Elijah Willis
P74.DOX	3072	4-01-93	9:14a	Grimes to Pressley p. 74 Elbert
PAULINE.DOX	11776	2-02-93	12:10p	Isaac Christian's estate settlement
PRESSMOV.DOX	3584	1-12-97	1:14p	refs Pressley Christian #11-20
PROUDCHA.DOX	4096	9-29-96	1:57p	Guzzi Proud Chas deeds
RANDOLPH.DOX	27648	2-12-96	12:14p	Randolph's Reports on the 3926
REALJUNK.DOX	8704	9-26-93	7:34p	Wm.Hunt will
REBC1811.DOX	3072	9-17-93	10:31a	Rebecca Christian to Bowry 1811
REBCHIL.DOX	4608	11-26-96	5:02p	Children of Rebecca Christian & sil
REECETHO.DOX	3584	2-07-97	4:20p	Reece to Bedford Thomas 1760
REFS.DOX	12288	10-28-95	10:54a	Julia Jackson Christian Preston Reflecti
REFS16.DOX	5120	9-01-95	12:59p	refs James s/o III #16 -
REFS23.DOX	4096	9-27-95	11:21a	Wm Edmund Christian refs # 23 -
REFS1028.DOX	3072	10-28-95	11:57a	Buckingham censuses John Christian
REFS1516.DOX	4096	10-28-95	10:55a	obit Wm Henry Christian
REUBEN.DOX	6144	5-28-98	12:49p	2 Reubens in 1820 Elbert
ROBT1810.DOX	7680	12-02-95	12:15p	CC deeds Robt. Christian 1810 from Guzzi
ROBTSR.DOX	6656	8-08-96	11:25a	Robt sr refs #15 -
ROBTWALK.DOX	3072	7-25-96	3:13p	Robert Walker Christian refs #7
RUFEST.DOX	9728	5-01-93	6:56p	Rufus' estate folder vs estate settlemen
RUFUS.DOC	7680	7-26-91	8:15p	Rufus and the Law
RUFUSJR.DOX	6144	1-30-93	3:12p	refs #13 -
S2.DOX	3072	4-01-93	10:59a	Oglesby to Pressley 1819 Elbert
SHEPPEY.DOC	5120	5-30-91	6:52p	various records Sheppy I, II,III
SHEPPY.DOX	4096	4-13-94	12:46p	will Thomas Sheppy I
SIMNTODO.DOX	7680	6-21-98	1:39p	research agenda for Simon
SIMON9.DOX	13312	6-27-98	2:32p	Simon Christian
SOUT1810.DOX	5120	9-17-93	10:30a	Francis Dixon to Turner Southall 1810
SOUT1815.DOX	4096	9-18-93	6:25p	Turner Southall & Mary to Robet Crew 181
STEWART.DOC	15872	10-31-89	3:16p	Pension papers Capt John
SURVEY.DOC	8704	1-01-80	6:38a	Weird surveys in Franklin
SUSANNA.DOX	8704	7-17-97	11:48a	Susanna w/o James Christian a Coleman?
THOBRANC.DOX	8704	3-03-99	9:54a	Thomas Branch biography
THOCHAT.DOX	3584	3-03-99	9:56a	Thomas of Chatham NC
THOMBED.DOX	8192	3-03-99	10:04a	Bedford Thomas refs #1 -
THOMBUTE.DOX	3072	3-03-99	10:06a	Thomas of Bute NC
THOMI.DOX	7680	3-03-99	10:07a	Thomas I refs #14 -#17
THOMII.DOX	6144	3-03-99	10:09a	Thomas II s/o I beg # 12 extended
THOMIV.DOX	11776	3-03-99	10:11a	Thomas IV s/o Rebecca #4-#10

THOML.DOX	3072	3-03-99	10:12a	Thomas owner of Cherry Bottom
THOMPINE.DOX	2560	3-03-99	10:13a	Thomas m. Rebecca Pine
THOMSEQ.DOX	27648	3-03-99	10:15a	Thomas nmi listing from CFC, 12 pages
THOMSIL.DOX	4608	3-03-99	10:16a	Thomas sil refs # 29 -
THOMV.DOX	10752	3-03-99	10:18a	Thomas V s/o Nathaniel refs #1-
THOSGRAN.DOX	9216	3-03-99	10:20a	Thomas of Granville refs #1-
THOSIII.DOX	3072	3-03-99	10:23a	Thomas III ref #7
THUNT.DOX	6144	3-03-99	10:24a	observations on chronology Turner Hunt C
TILMAN.DOC	7680	4-02-91	8:38a	Tilman vs Dawson 1811/1812
TJCHRIS.DOX	8192	11-04-93	12:05p	the two Thomas Jefferson Christians
TJTRASH.DOX	4608	3-03-99	12:47p	
TJTRASH.DOX	4608	3-03-99	12:47p	Thomas Jefferson Christian as s/o Wm.Payne
TNLAND.DOX	8704	6-24-93	7:55a	TN land entries of Pressley & DanielW.
TRASH.DOX	3584	4-29-96	11:48a	Toland's stuff fromMilton Payne Christia
U51.DOX	3072	6-24-93	7:56a	Pressley PA to James
U110.DOX	3072	4-01-93	8:59a	Elbert Sheriff vs James, W.B., et al
UNIDENT.DOX	42496	8-07-98	4:57p	unidentified Christans
VAWTSILA.DOX	5120	8-30-96	6:11p	Silas P. Vawter refs #1-
VIRGINIA.DOX	3072	2-15-98	12:23p	ref # 3 Virginia Christian d/o James
VOSNANCY.DOX	9216	4-13-97	1:12p	desc. chart Nancy Williams, Voss ancestor
WALTER.DOX	7680	8-13-93	12:06p	Walter Christian refs #22 -
WHITANAL.DOC	5120	12-05-90	11:41p	Analysis of Susanna Whitney will
WHITNEY.DOC	6656	12-04-90	2:20p	Susanna Whitney will
WMCHRIS.DOX	8192	10-05-93	2:45p	William s/o Charles revealed
WMDIUG.DOX	10752	8-29-96	4:13p	Wm. Diuguid Christian refs #31 -
WMDUVAL.DOX	7680	8-24-96	4:01p	Maj. Wm Duval Mt Comfort
WMECHRIS.DOX	6656	5-17-95	3:43p	Progress report on Wm. Edmund (Stonewall
WMEPROG.DOX	5632	9-15-95	7:50a	Progress report on Wm. Edmund (Stonewall
WMFGRAV.DOX	5120	3-04-97	3:47p	the 2 William F. Graves and Robert C.Walkers
WMTHOMII.DOX	6656	12-11-92	4:17a	Wm. s/o Thomas II refs #5 -
WOODSON.DOX	3072	7-12-97	4:15p	contents of the Woodson DOCS folder
WOODVILL.DOX	16384	7-09-96	10:48a	search fo ancestry of Robt W Christian (
YOUNG.DOX	5120	12-05-92	12:26p	Thomas Young adjoiner Thomas I

1,336,160 bytes in 192 files and 2 dirs 3,293,184 bytes allocated
655,884,288 bytes free

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

8 MAR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... tangential to ASFT ...

I have been pursuing Nathaniel m. Jane for the purpose of assuring that his son ThomasV is not one of your ancestors. I now have that assurance and can stop worrying about ThomasV. Your Thomas alleged ancestors are Thomas IV, Nathaniel's brother b. c 1728, and Thomas m. Rebecca Pine b. 1776/1780. Thomas V b. 1751/1760 can't be either of these. OK so far?

For my own records Teutonic thoroughness makes me complete the Nathaniel family. Enclosed for your information my Documentary Chronologies for Nathaniel, his dau. Elizabeth, son Thomas V, son Isham. On these Doc Chrons the "DCA Ref" column shows the references supporting the entry. Glad to send these references if you are interested in any of them.

I have not yet done the Doc Chron for Anthony II, the remaining son. Back in the early ASFT days I made, and maybe sent you, what I called my nmi listing of the pertinent individuals. These by brief abstract list every CFC and elsewhere appearance of e.g. Anthony II whom you have as marrying Sallie Ewing. Right off I come to a problem that seeks your help.

In Cocke TN 1830 p. 238 there is Anthony 50-60 [b. 1771/1780], f. 70-80 [b. 1751/1760], 2 slaves. Yours of 9/16/96 implies this as Anthony II m. Sally Ewing. The same census has Thomas V [Anthony's bro.] and Thomas Ewing [s/o Anthony II]

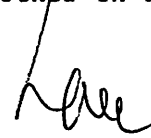
In CFC 789 & 793 you place Anthony II's birth about 1770 based on dau Elizabeth's birth 1794 - and you thus dispute O'Neal's 1779 which would be the Powhattan Anthony. I challenge the 1770 date on grounds that Anthony would be only 16 when brother Thomas V assigned the Montgomery land to him and Isham. And I believe we had some correspondence about that. I wanted to place him as 1765 which would have him 21 at the assignment.

But now you have him, from the 1830 Cocke, b. 1771/1780 which would make him only 15 at the assignment.

I ask your explanation. Is maybe the Cocke fellow actually the Powhattan fellow and not Anthony II - despite that in the same census are his bro. Thomas V and Thomas Ewing?

Pertinent is that the female b. 1751/1760 in Anthony's Cocke household is not his mother Jane for I have her dying 1788/1796 based on her appearance in Greene NC tax list 1787/1788 and absence in Greene NC/TN 1796. Maybe the old lady is his mother-in-law, Sallie Ewing's mother?

Doc Chron Nathaniel, Elizabeth, Thomas V, Isham

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'L. Lee', is written in black ink to the right of the typed text.

XTRA for AT9405

DATE	LOCATION	ACTION	DCA
	him land		REF.
		DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS	[6]
		THIS CONSOLIDATES THE EARLIER NATHANIEL OF MONTGOMERY & NATHANIEL OF SMITH	
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\NATHMONT		M =Montgomery VA; Am =Amelia; A = Augusta VA; Bo = Botetourt; F = Fincastle P = Pittsylvania; L = Lunenburg; GN = Greene, TN	
1720-32		BRUNSWICK FORMED	
1734	[1]	ORANGE FROM SPOTSYLVANIA	
1734		AMELIA FROM BRUNSWICK & ST. GEORGE	
1738/1745	[1]	AUGUSTA FROM ORANGE	
1744		ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND & LOUISA	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1747 abt		Marries Jane	20
1748/09/02		daughter Elizabeth born in VA (month/day uncertain)	
1751/1760		eldest son, ThomasV born.	
1751 aft		sons Isham, Anthony II born	20
1752	L	Nathaniel & [brother] ThomasV tithes	25'
1752	[L] [4]	HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1753/1754	[B]	BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1760/11/25	(B) [3]	Bro ThomasIV allowed 2 days attendance & 42 miles once for case in Bedfo33'	
1763/02/28	[B] [5]	Entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Smith's line3'	
1763/02/28	[B] [5]	Entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mountain 4'	
1766/1767		PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX, adj Bedford	
1767	P	On list of tithables	5'
1767/07/10	Am	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/08	B	Nathaniel allowed attendance 6 (3?0 days and 28 miles to court	7'
1769/04/04	[B] [5]	Entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj his own lines & Swanson's	9'
1769/1770	[Bo] [1]	BOTETOURT FROM AUGUSTA	
1771/03	(B) [3]	Bro ThomasIV of Bedford allowed attendance 30 miles	7'
1772	[Bo,F] [5]	FINCASTLE FROM BOTETOURT	
1774-1775		CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	
1776-1777		HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	
1776/1777	[M]	MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE	
1777	[M]	FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED	
1777 abt	M	James Adair by right of settlement 400 acres ... etc	
1777 maybe	[2] M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres	19,22
1777 maybe a		on East River below Five-Mile Fork, 3 mi. from mouth.	
1777/1778	M	dau Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	14
1777/1778	M	Nathaniel Christian & William Boydston swore allegiance to Militia	27
1778		GREENE NC SETTLED, NOT FOUNDED YET.	29
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies (at 400 acres on East River below Five Mile Fork.)	
1779/03/02	M	admnr papers est.of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	8,11,17
1779/09/18	M	ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery [We don't have deed.]	16
1781/1782		CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	
1783		GREENE NC FROM WASHINGTON NC	
1785/1786		FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD	
1786/04/03	[2] M	ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & AnthonyII Christian 17,19	
1786/04/03a		of Green NC 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa		3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair	
1786/04/03aft	M	Isham & AnthonyII sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta		assigned them by ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel	
1787/1788	GN GN	Jane on tax list no land, with Thomas, Isom, William Boydston	29
1788/1796	GN	Jane dies	

1790/00bef. son Isham m. Nancy
 1790/04/02 NC CEDED TO U.S. WEST OF SMOKIES, INCL. GREENE
 1790-1796 GREENE IN LIMBO, CALLED TN
 1792 JEFFERSON NC/TN FROM GREENE
 1796 GN TN ACCEPTED AS A STATE BY U.S.
 1796 GN Jane not on tax list
 1797 COCKE TN FROM JEFFERSON

29

NOTES:

- [1] Brackets [] indicate where Montgomery residents would have lived if they they were passed over by the changes from Augusta.
- [2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by this Nathaniel or by Nathaniel "of Smith".
- [3] Thomas at court inserted to show propinquity with Nathaniel
- [4] Brackets [] indicate where Bedford residents would have lived if they were passd over by the changes from Lunenbug
- [5] This land now in Franklin since 1785/1786.
- [6] The primes ' are refs from "Nathaniel of Smith"
- [7] NOTE: This Doc Chron contains major location errors to be corrected.

DATE	LOCATION her land	ACTION	DCA REF. [6]
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\BOYDSTON M =Montgomery VA; Am =Amelia; A = Augusta VA; Bo = Botetourt; F = Fincastle P = Pittsylvania; L = Lunenburg; GN = Greene, NC; GNT = Greene transition; GT = Greene, TN; BU = Buchanan, MD; CL = Clay, MD			
1720-32		BRUNSWICK FORMED	
1734		AMELIA FROM BRUNSWICK & ST. GEORGE	
1734	[1]	ORANGE FROM SPOTSYLVANIA	
1738/1745	[1]	AUGUSTA FROM ORANGE	
1744		ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND & LOUISA	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1748/09/02		Elizabeth born in VA (month/day uncertain)	
1752	[L] [4]	HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1752	L	Nathaniel & [brother] Thomas tithes	25'
1753/03/04		Wm. Boydston born, Frederick, MD	12-,8-
1753/1754		BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1763/02/28	B[5]	Nathaniel entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak under Smith's Mounta4'	
1763/02/28	B[5]	Nathaniel entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater on Hastie's & Sm3'	
1766/1767		PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX, adj Bedford	
1767	P	Nathaniel on list of tithables	5'
1767/07/10	Am	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/08	B	Nathaniel allowed attendance 6 (3?0 days and 28 miles to court	7'
1769/04/04	B[5]	Nathaniel entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run, adj his own lines & Swa9'	
1769/1770	[Bo] [1]	BOTETOURT FROM AUGUSTA	
1772	[Bo,F][5]	FINCASTLE FROM BOTETOURT	
1774-1775		CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	
1776-1777		HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	
1776/1777	[M]	MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE	
1777	[M]	FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED	
1777 abt	M	James Adair by right of settlement 400 acres ... etc	
1777 maybe	[2] M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres	19,22
1777 maybe a		on East River below Five-Mile Fork, 3 mi. from mouth.	
1777/1778	M	Nathaniel Christian & William Boydston swore allegiance to Militia	7-
1777/1778	M	Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	6-
1777/78	M	Wm. Boydston on Montgomery militia	1-
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies (at 400 acres on East River below Five Mile Fork.)	
1778		GREENE NC SETTLED, NOT FOUNDED YET	
1779/03/02	M	admr papers est. of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	4-
1780		son Nathaniel born	12-
1780	GN	Wm. Boydston in Washington, NC militia	8-
1780/10/07		maybe in battle Kings Mountain	8-
1781/1782		CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	
1782	(GN) [5]	son Thomas born	12-
1783		GREENE NC FROM WASHINGTON NC	
1785 abt	(GN)	dau Priscilla born	12-
1785 aft	(GN)	dau Sarah born	12-
1785/1786		FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD	
1787/1788	GN GN	Jane on tax list no land, with Thomas, Ison, William Boydston 200 acres 2-	
1788/1796	GNT	Jane dies	
1790-1796		GREENE IN LIMBO, CALLED TN	
1790/04/02		NC CEDED TO U.S. WEST OF SMOKIES, INCL. LATER GREENE	
1792		JEFFERSON NC/TN FROM GREENE	

1796	6T	6T	Wm. Boydston tax list 175 acres	3-
1796		6T	TN ACCEPTED AS A STATE BY U.S.	
1797			COCKE TN FROM JEFFERSON	
1822			CLAY MO FROM RAY	
1834/03/15	?		Wm. Boydston writes will	8-
1838/12	CL		Wm. Boydston dies	12-
1838/12	CL		Wm. Boydston dies	8-
1839	CL		Wm. Boydston will recorded	8-
1839			BUCHANAN MO FROM PLATTE PURCHASE	
1844/08	BU		Elizabeth dies	6-

NOTES:

- [1] Brackets [] indicate where Montgomery residents would have lived if they they were passed over by the changes from Augusta.
- [2] This 400 acres, assigned by James Adair to Nathaniel is not any of the 4 400 acre tracts ENTERED or PAT'D by this Nathaniel or by Nathaniel "of Smith".
- [4] Brackets [] indicate where Bedford residents would have lived if they were passed over by the changes from Lunenburg. () = presumptive
- [5] This land now in Franklin since 1785/1786.
- [6] The primes ' are refs from "Nathaniel of Smith". The dashes - are from "Boydston" With neither " nor - are from the final "NATHMONT"
- [7] NOTE: This Doc Chron may contain major location errors to be corrected.

✓ TPA for Agency

DOCUMENTARY CHRONOLOGY THOMAS V s/o Nathaniel & Jane MONTGOMERY VA 3/5/99

DATE	LOCATION him land	ACTION	DCA REF. [6]
FILE: \LOTUS\GENEAL\THOMV		DISCARD PREVIOUS VERSIONS M =Montgomery VA; Am =Amelia; A = Augusta VA; Bo = Botetourt; F = Fincastle P = Pittsylvania; L = Lunenburg; GN = Greene, NC; JNT = Jefferson NC/TN	
1720-32		BRUNSWICK FORMED	
1734	[1]	ORANGE FROM SPOTSYLVANIA	
1734		AMELIA FROM BRUNSWICK & ST. GEORGE	
1738/1745	[1]	AUGUSTA FROM ORANGE	
1744		ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND & LOUISA	
1746		LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	
1747 abt		Nathaniel marries Jane	20
1748/09/02		sister Elizabeth born in VA (month/day uncertain)	
1751/1760	?	Thomas V, eldest son, born.	
1751 aft	L?	sons Isham, Anthony II born	20
1752	L	Nathaniel & [brother] Thomas tithes	25'
1752	[L] [4]	HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	
1753/1754		BEDFORD FROM ALBEMARLE & LUNENBURG	
1763/02/28	(B)[1]B[5]	Nathaniel entry 400 ac. lower side mouth of Blackwater	3'
1763/02/28a		on Hastie's & Smith's lines.	
1763/02/28b	(B) B[5]	Nathaniel entry 400 ac. beg. at Irwin's cor red oak	4'
1763/02/28c		under Smith's Mountain.	
1766/1767		PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX, adj Bedford	
1767	P	Nathaniel on list of tithables	5'
1767/07/10	? Am	N & Jane pat. # 36 400 ac. on forks of Spring Creek	6
1768/08	B	Nathaniel allowed attendance 6 (3?0 days and 28 miles to court	7'
1768/08a	B	Thomas V would be 8 to 16 now.	
1769/04/04	B[5]	Nathaniel entry 400 ac. Poison Fork of Bull Run,	9'
1769/04/04a		adj. his own lines and Swanson's.	
1769/1770			
1772			
1774-1775		CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	
1776-1777		HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	
1776/1777	[M]	MONTGOMERY FROM BOTETOURT & FINCASTLE	
1777a	M	Thomas Christian on James Robertson's list Montgomery militia	20-
1777ab		would be 17 to 26 now	20-.16-
1777	[M]	FINCASTLE DISCONTINUED	
1777 abt	M	James Adair by right of settlement 400 acres ... etc	
1777 maybe	[2] M	James Adair assigns Nathaniel 400 acres	19,22
1777 maybe a		on East River below Five-Mile Fork, 3 mi. from mouth.	
1777 maybeb		Thomas V would be 17 to 26 now.	
1777/1778	M	sister Elizabeth m. Wm. Boydston	14
1777/1778	M	Nathaniel Christian & William Boydston swore allegiance to Militia	27
1778		GREENE NC SETTLED, NOT FOUNDED YET.	29
1779/02 abt	M	Nathaniel dies (at 400 acres on East River below Five Mile Fork.)	
1779/03/02	M	admr papers est.of Nathaniel: ThomasV, Jane, Wm. Boydston	1-
1779/03/02a		would be 18 to 27 now	16-
1781/1782		CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	
1782/01/25	?[2] M	Isham Treasury Warrant for 315 acres beg. at Thomas Christian's corner	3-
1782/01/25a		on Brush Creek on Bluestone Branch of New River from Montgomery side	3-
1783		GREENE NC FROM WASHINGTON NC	
1783	GN GN	Thomas on Greene NC tax list with bro. Isam also	4-
1785/1786		FRANKLIN FROM HENRY & BEDFORD	

1785/02/21	?[2]	M	Thomas pat'd 225 acres Brush Creek, Bluestone Branch, New River	5-
1786/04/03	? [2]	M	ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel assigns to Isham & AnthonyII Christian	6-
1786/04/03a			of Green NC 400 acres on East River below 5-Mile Fork	
1786/04/03aa			3 miles above mouth obtained by Nathaniel from James Adair	
1786/04/03aft		M	Isham & AnthonyII sold on East River below 5-Mile Fork,	10
1786/04/03afta			assigned them by ThomasV heir-at-law of Nathaniel	
1787/1788	GN	GN	Thomas et al on tax list 300 acres, no negroes.	21-
1788/1796	GN		Jane dies	
1790/00bef			bro. Isham m. Nancy	
1790/04/02			NC CEDED TO U.S. WEST OF SMOKIES, INCL. GREENE	
1790/06/16	? [2]	M	Thomas & Stewart adjrs. to 270 acres Brush Creek, mouth of Davy Fork	8-
1790/06/16a			being surveyed for Isham.	
1790-1796			GREENE IN LIMBO, CALLED TN	
1792			JEFFERSON NC/TN FROM GREENE	
1793	JNT		Thomas Christian et al Commissioners to lay off road from mouth of Pigeon	10-
1793a			up the south side of the French Broad to the War Ford.	
1796			TN ACCEPTED AS A STATE BY U.S.	
1796	?C		Thomas not on tax list in Greene, TN	21-
1797			COCKE TN FROM JEFFERSON TN	
1799/09/18	C	M	ThomasV of Cocke TN sold some land in Montgomery [We don't have deed.]	16-
1799/09/28	? [2]	M	Thomas Christian to Jos. Cloyd, Montgomery, 225 acres Brush Creek,	
1799/09/28a			Bluestone Branch, New River.	12-
1801/1810			First alleged children of Thomas V born =James & Anthony. See NOTE 8.	19-
1801/1810a			Thomas V would be 41 to 59.	
1830/06/01	C		Census Thomas Christian CFC m 10-15; m 70-80 [= b. 1751/60]; 4 slaves	16-
1830/06/01a	C		Census also (Agnes) Anthony [b. 1771/1780] [=? Anthony Thomas' bro]	18-
1830/06/01b	C		Census also (Agnes) Thomas [b. 1791/1800] [T.Ewing Christian s/o Anthony]	17-
1830/06/01c	C		also Anthony [b.1791/1800], f 20-30, 2 sons, 1 dau [=?another s/o Thoma]	19-

NOTES:

- [1] Brackets [] indicate where Montgomery residents would have lived if they they were passed over by the changes from Augusta. () = presumptive
- [2] Thomas Christian corner & adjoiner on Brush Creek. Brush Creek in Montgomery but Thomas may be absentee owner.
- [4] Brackets [] indicate where Bedford residents would have lived if they were passed over by the changes from Lunenburg
- [5] This land now in Franklin since 1785/1786.
- [6] The primes ' are refs from "Nathaniel of Smith" Dashes - refs from Thomas V.
- [7] Rest from Nathaniel.
- [8] Agnes: moved often, married several times, numerous children.
A son James b. 1801/1810 indistinguishable from James s/o Anthony & Sallie Ewing
Another possible son, Anthony III, b. 1801/1810 in Cocke census 1830, same page. 19-
ALL TO BE CHECKED WITH AGNES

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

15 MAR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... tangential to ASFT ...
... yours of 2/21 & 2/22 ...

I hate to keep burdening you with this Nathaniel stuff since (1) I have decided that Nathaniel's only bearing on ASFT is through his impact on his brother Thomas IV who might be your ASFT, and (2) I have tossed Holland over into your lap and consider him of concern only whether there is a Jane Ewing which also has nothing to do with ASFT. I appreciate your responses despite that. But you're doing so well and thorough at it that I must for completeness (nowadays termed "closure") follow up on your remarks. As follows.

1.

As to the Jane Ewing: I tried to find out from Holland what descendants of Nathaniel, other than through Anthony II m. Sallie Ewing, bore the name Ewing. If there were some of these it would strengthen your position that Nathaniel's wife was the Jane Ewing. No results out of Holland. (It is irritating to me that so many of my colleagues or associates when asked a question will give you the answer to some other question - maybe, like Bill Clinton, hoping to distract you from the original.)

Anyway, now you tell me, on 2/21 p.2 paragraph 2, that you believe someone in the family, other than Anthony, must also have married a Ewing because "that surname appeared as a middle name in a few Cocke Christian families". THAT'S what I have to know if I am to breathe some life into the mysterious Jane Ewing.

Will you tell me WHICH Cocke Christian families had descendants with a Ewing middle name? FGSS or the equivalent would do the job, provided I can trace them back to Nathaniel.

2

The Montgomery "assignments" from Holland: You have already and therewith accomplished my concurrence that such assignments were common and therefore that the Adair assignment does not require any family relationship, and thus Jane Adair is out of the picture. Appreciate your efforts there.

Interesting and reassuring that you place these from the Survey Book and missed by Schreiner-Yantis. Keen.



3

The Greene tax lists: Holland had sent me those 1787/1788 and 1796, and I have no trouble with placing Jane as widow of Nathaniel. Because of her absence from the 1796 list I had placed her death 1788-1796, but in reading your words (or maybe you actually say so somewhere) I get the idea that before 1796 she may have been no longer a landowner but living with one of her children in Cocke. Too bad we don't have an 1800 census for Jefferson or Cocke.

4

Speaking to the geography and chronology in tedium let's get it straight as a guide to further research. In 1787/1788 there was no Greene Tennessee, since TN was not accepted into the Union till 1796. In 1787/88 the county was Greene NC, formed in 1783. In 1790 NC ceded the area including Greene and Hawkins to the U.S., but the U.S. didn't accept it till 1796. In the interregnum 1790-1796 Greene (and Hawkins) were "in limbo" - and I distinguish that by the term Greene NC/TN, which in 1796 became Greene TN. I suppose we could find the month/day for the 1796 tax list and the 1796 acceptance to determine whether the tax list was for Greene NC/TN or Greene TN. Anyway if these people stayed in one location while the jurisdictions passed over them they must have been in Greene NC in 1787/88, in Greene in limbo NC/TN in 1790, in Jefferson NC/TN in 1792, in Jefferson TN in 1796, and then in Cocke TN when it was formed from Jefferson TN in 1797. (And incidentally the same such rigmarole must apply to the Hawkins for the Lewis Christian crew.) I note that the Jefferson court house has records from 1792! Good luck in your searches.

5.

"histories of Cocke County Tennessee" your 2/22 2nd paragraph: Holland sent me xeroxes from evidently, from the print font, two different books, neither identified. I have asked for the identification but not received a reply yet. One, a page 89 gives an inch and a half headed Thomas Christian (your "early settler") about a migration to Cocke in 1799 and the land sale in Montgomery 9/18/1799, and is clearly a Cocke County book or section thereof. The other, a page 164 about a Thomas (your land donator) giving ground on which the Clay Creek Church was built in 1828, presumably also Cocke County but not so identified on the page.

I don't have anything on your "married several times". I take all these as Thomas V, s/o Nathaniel, thus not ASFT either.

I'm inviting trouble with your correspondence files in dividing you like all Gaul into three parts: Agnes pure and simple; Agnes ASFT; and now Christian Holland. I'll probably cuss myself later for doing so

Love



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

March 25, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: More on the Christian-Ewing connections

I did not want another day to go by without responding—at least in part—to some of the questions you raised in your recent correspondence.

On the Christian-Ewing connections: Of course, we are well aware of the descendants of Anthony and Sallie (Ewing) Christian (who carried Ewing as a middle name) through the series of articles in *Christian Family Chronicles*.. Not so well covered is the possibility that there might have been another Christian-Ewing marriage. Actually, I first introduced that possibility in the *Chronicles*, Volume XII, page 1062. You will notice that the third child of the Anthony Christian born about 1810, presumed son of Thomas, carried the middle name of Ewing, and I speculated then that one of this Thomas's reputed marriages might have been to a Ewing. It could, as we have been informed by Jim Holland, have been Jane, the wife of Thomas's father, Nathaniel.

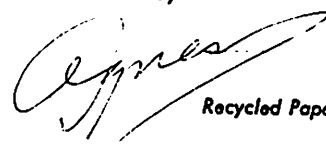
Since I plan to use what little research time I now have concentrating on my search for more documentation about Thomas, brother of Nathaniel, I will leave the Ewing matter in the realm of "possibility," and wait for a chance future discovery in this regard.

RE: Nathaniel Christian and children

Thank you so much for your latest Documentary Chronologies. I will be studying them as well as the questions you pose in another week or so.

I have had a series of house guests for several weeks and have had no time for genealogy. Now that all have departed (as of yesterday), I will have to devote the next few days to completing Income Tax Returns and Estate Returns for the IRS. Then, it will be back to genealogy. However, I didn't want another day to go by without responding to your always welcome documentation and questions. They keep me on the straight and narrow!

Until next time,



Agnes

Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

30 MAR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...

3/30/97 you sent me a batch of records, including a 4-page transcript from Yantis of the 1787 Census of VA and another 1-page, copy enclosed. I am submerged in Thomases of Bedford and elsewhere.

1.

On the 1787 at Yantis p. 437 there is a Geo. Christial of Cumberland. I presume that's your transcript. Is it really ial? And do you take it a misprint for Christian?

2.

At Yantis p. 1479 there is a William of Jefferson with no entries in the columns, except under "Notes" where it says "not in 1789 Lists". Are there 1789 lists? And if so can you send me a similar transcript?

3.

On the copy enclosed, what do those 040, 038, etc. signify?

4.

And can you give me a better bibliographic description of the book, which appears to be authored by TLC Genealogy?

Enc:

TLC Genealogy
Ltr Walton 3/30

Love

with N948 3/30/97 PM

TLC Genealogy Virginia in 1740: A Reconstructed Census

Jan 3/30/97

- Smith, Joseph (003) Accomack Co Orders 1737-1744
- Joseph (049) Sale of Wight Walls + Accounts Vol 9 ¹⁷³³⁻¹⁷⁴⁴
- Joseph (067) Middlesex Christ Ch. Vestry Book ¹⁶⁶³⁻¹⁷⁶⁷
- Joseph (068) " Christ Ch. Parish Register ¹⁶⁵³⁻¹⁸¹²
- Joseph (111) Westmoreland Co Orders 1739-1743

p. 61 Christian

- 040 Hoochland Robert 038 Hoochland
- Charles 040 Charles City Robert 040 Hoochland
- Charles 038 Hoochland Robert 085 Orange
- James 016 Charles City Thomas 038 Hoochland
- James 038 Hoochland Thomas 039 "
- James 040 " Thomas, 040 Hoochland St. J.
- James 126 " Turner 016 Charles City
- James 044 Henrico, Dale Turner 038 Hoochland
- 045 " " William 038 "
- John 016 Charles City William 085 Orange
- John 126 Hoochland
- John 118 York
- Lucy 016 Charles City
- Michael 079 Northampton
- Richard 016 Charles City

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
830-980-7440

30 MAR 1999

MS. RUTH L. WALTON
970 OAKHILL AVENUE, S.E.
SALEM, OR 97302-3436

503-364-5036

.Dear Ruth -

... yours of 3/24/1999 ...

Glad the GEDCOM discs came out Ok this time.

The Thomas s-i-l came about in this way: The Thomas now termed s-i-l bequeathed land that we could find no acquisition for. Then we, or maybe I, found that that land was an inheritance of Rebecca from her father, Thomas II. That meant that Thomas s-i-l was not the son of Thomas II but the s-i-l, and that's what Agnes and I started calling him. We never could find an ancestry for Thomas s-i-l. Agnes had the theory that because of the unusual names of the children, Nathaniel being one of those, Thomas s-i-l may have some connection with the Crockett family. But in our records, Agnes' and mine, he still remains as a "floater".

Regarding Jane "Adair". Several people, including me, held that Jane was d/o James Adair, based on the "assignment" by Adair of the Montgomery 400 acres to Nathaniel. We never could find the actual assignment document by which this conveyance was made. We were anxious to find that because if it was a gift the marriage theory was strengthened; if a sale, not. However, I jumped in with the theory that, based on the first child Elizabeth 1748, the marriage must have been about 1747 and the assignment thereabouts. Adair's ownership of the land was "by right of settlement". Years later, just a year or so ago, I discovered that the "right of settlement" law was not passed until about 1776 - i.e. about 30 years after my marriage date! Furthermore, Agnes showed that it was quite common that grants of land (by the governments) were sold like articles of commerce in those days and there. She cited, to convince me, many such transactions including some by Adair himself. EXIT Jane "Adair".

The "Jane" is still firm however. If my disks sent you have Jane Adair, please delete the Adair as her maiden name and delete James Adair as an individual from your "Koenig Christian" PAF file. Jane's RIN in my file, which I assume is retained in yours but maybe not, is 21444; James Adair's is maybe 25106.

Now comes along Holland and the chart with the proposition that Jane was Jane Ewing. Agnes welcomes this, but I do not. Among other things, despite my pleas, nobody can find any Ewing names among the descendants of Nathaniel except through son Anthony who married Sallie Ewing. Furthermore Holland, though given the opportunity, does not come up with any evidence for the Ewing other than second-hand or maybe third-hand "he said so".

And that brings up a VERY IMPORTANT POINT in your letter. You say Holland sent you the 3 Mar 1882 letter of Jacob Holland and the chart made from it. That letter is very important to the inquiry for what it actually says. Holland tells us what Jacob "says" but doesn't tell us where he said it. The chart itself is full of holes and especially in the ascription of "? Christian" and Jane as the parents of a hitherto unknown wife of Benjamin?Thomas Holland named Drucilla, a never-before-known daughter of Nathaniel. (There is documentary proof that a Drucilla was the widow of Thomas Holland).

Jim Holland tells me that he has made many efforts to find that 1882 letter but has not found it. Now you tell me he sent it to you! If so, f'Heaven's sake, please rush a copy to me!

Why my interest in Holland? Agnes, the Grande Dame of Christian genealogy, has never been able to make a connection with our "orthodox" Christians from Thomas I - or with any Christians for that matter. I am trying to help her. I feel like I'm preaching to the Pope. We call it ASFT - "Agnes Search For Thomas". She thinks it most likely that she descends from Thomas IV, brother of Nathaniel and closely associated with him in Montgomery. That's why I'm running down Nathaniel.

As for your Walton ancestry, John Walton born in Germany. First of all it's a relief to me: your husband is not of my Janie's Walton line and I can quit worrying about it. Walton is certainly not a German name and must have been an Anglicized form given or taken at the Immigration Station. Janie's Waltons were early immigrants from England to Virginia. I know a little bit about 19th century passenger lists and a lot about researching in Germany. If you will tell me the details about your John Walton, e.g. approximate date of birth and death and place of death, maybe I can be of some help.

With best wishes -

c: Agnes

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

31 MAR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...
... yours of 3/25 ...

When I first scanned your letter I was dismayed that you would be out of genealogy for some time. But on actually reading it found that the "several weeks" had already occurred and all that remained was a few days to put the IRS in its place. Reason: having disposed of some contenders I am now grappling with your preferred Thomas IV, bro. of Nathaniel, and I see that my deliberations are on a collision course with the facts, or better with the lack of facts. My situation is that, incapable of on-site research, I am reduced to working with the table scraps of those who can. And I need your close collaboration that ought to be done across the desk, not by letter 2000 miles away. I need you to keep me on the straight and narrow. Nevertheless, I am holding off on that until after the Resurrection and the Ascension.

Meanwhile, re table scraps, I recite for relaxation a recent example in another family, the Hickey family. For 5 years there has been an unresolved dispute over the progenitor between two genealogists in California and me. Recently I was approached by a new Hickey researcher, and in two sentences in her introductory letter she had, unbeknownst to her, the independent confirmatory information that allowed me to resolve the conflict and reconcile the two versions. I was half-right and half-wrong and they were half-right and half-wrong and the information allowed the merging of the half-right parts of each. Just an example of how a little bit of obscure data can solve a problem when it comes to a prepared mind.

Best wishes for a Happy Easter and Passover, which I know has no meaning for either of us -

Lou



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 5, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

It will be another week or so before I can send anything "new," but I wanted to respond to your letter of March 30, 1999, referring to mine of March 30, 1997.

1.

As for Schreiner-Yantis' Index to the 1787 Census of Virginia: On her p. 437, listing for Geo. Christial (and mine from her entry), he was of Montgomery Co., VA. The one on p. 336 was for Cumberland Co., VA, and he was listed as Geo. Christan. Interestingly, in her separate book on Montgomery Co., VA, Schreiner-Yantis does not have any Geo. or George listed for Christial or any variation of Christian. I have not personally abstracted the 1787 tax lists for Virginia and have depended on her index. However, I know of no George Christian in the vicinity of Montgomery or Greenbrier during that year.

2.

The listing on p. 1479 for William Christian is exactly as I have shown it—no "self" in that column and the note "not in 1789 Lists." Schreiner-Yantis, of course, published the 1787 list, but for many counties in which she was personally interested, she also studied the 1788 and 1789 lists. Her book on Montgomery Co., VA, particularly has many such notations for subsequent lists.

3. & 4.

Virginia in 1740: A Reconstructed Census published by TLC Genealogy had no additional information such as editor, compiler, etc. and had no publication date. My information was taken from microfilm, and at the time I was distressed to see that it was so limited in this regard. Another lack in the copy was that there was no appendix to identify the 038, 039, 040, etc. for the Christian family entries. Judging by those given for Joseph Smith where the sources were identified, it is my guess that many were for Wills and/or Administrations or Parish Registers of Vestry Books. That is only my guess, however. At the time I copied the information I wondered if the person who microfilmed the little book may have missed some pages or even if the copy from which the microfilm was made may have been incomplete. Your guess is as good as mine.

Sincerely,

Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman; 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 6, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Your letter of March 30, 1999, to Ruth L. Walton

Just a point of clarification: In the next to last long paragraph, you indicate that Nathaniel Christian was closely associated with his brother Thomas in Montgomery Co., VA. I'm sure that was a clip of the typing fingers that failed to say that they were closely associated in Bedford Co., VA.

I agree with your discussion of our respective positions on the Christian-Ewing connections. It certainly would be helpful if Jim Holland could locate the original or a photocopy of the March 1882 letter of Jacob Holland.

RE: Your mention of German research

My daughter-in-law was born Jennifer Elizabeth Anderer, and her paternal great-grandparents were Albert and Hermina (Anderer) Anderer, a Roman Catholic couple born rerspectively in December 1853 and June 1858 somewhere in Baden or Baden-Baden, Germany. They immigrated to the United States in 1884, and the dates are taken from the 1900 census of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Have you any suggestions for locating their birth records or names of parents? I have engaged in only minimal German research.

RE: Future work!

Some microfilm at the library is awaiting my attention on the ASFT research. I will be going there as soon as possible after the IRS forms are sent in this weekend. You'll be hearing from me again then with whatever results are available.

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 11, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Enclosed is photocopy of the e-mail message I just sent to Ruth Walton. It expresses current findings and thoughts on the subject.

Is there anything you believe should be added?

Sincerely,

To: ruthwalton@earthlink.net
From: ABranchP@aol.com
Date: April 10, 1999

Re: The Christian-Ewing Connections

Dear Ruth:

Thank you so much for your April 3 letter and enclosures to me and copy of your April 4 letter to Louis Koenig.

I really want to respond in detail but just as much wish to delay any detailed response until I have completed a documented article on which I am working. I am attempting to follow descendants of the children Thomas and Rebecca (Christian) Christian. What a job I've set for myself, but my ulterior motive is that I will find my own Christian family connection among them.

Therefore, this letter will simply touch hit and miss on various questions that are being posed. To start with, you ask about how Lou and I came to consider Thomas the son-in-law and Rebecca as daughter of Thomas Christian II. I first presented this possibility in an article, "Elusive Connections—Thomas & Rebecca Christian Identities," published in Christian Family Chronicles, Volume III, page 183. The possibility was based on internal evidence in the 1736 will of Rebecca's father. Later Lou found substantiating evidence that Thomas, born before 1705, the son of Thomas and Rebecca (New) Christian had married Elizabeth _____ before 1726. On 19 January 1726 he bought 115 acres adjacent to land he already owned in Westover Parish. On 30 January 1726 he sold the 115 acres to his uncle, James, at which time Elizabeth relinquished dower rights.

So we have the question as to Thomas, the son-in-law: Considering what we now know, I believe his mother must have been from one of the nearby French Huguenot families. This is based on given names of the children of Thomas and Rebecca (Christian) Christian.

Now for a few comments about the known Ewing and possible Ewing connections: First, let's look at Anthony and Sally (Ewing) Christian, whom you and others show as having been born in Powhatan County, Virginia. There is absolutely no documentary evidence that Sallie Ewing was born in Powhatan County; indeed, I have been unable to find that any Ewing family was ever there during the eighteenth century. I recognize that my failure to find any does not preclude the possibility, however.

It is important to know how Powhatan County first came into the picture for this couple. During the 1950s and 1960s some descendants of the couple wanted to join the D. A. R. and hired a genealogist to research the family so that they could do so. The Revolutionary War record of Anthony Christian of Powhatan County, Virginia, was well-documented; and the genealogist latched onto him—making many impossible connections "fit." I won't go into all of those patently erroneous assumptions here but am doing so in my projected monograph. Wayne O'Neal provided me with some of the genealogist's notes, and we discussed the situation before his death. He did base much of his work on the genealogist's records though. When I first introduced the possibility that the Anthony Christian who married Sallie Ewing might have been the son of Nathaniel Christian, several of the "DAR Advocates" were incensed and cut off contact with me. They did not wish even to explore the contradictions in the "evidence."

Certainly Anthony Christian (husband of Sallie Ewing) was born much earlier than the 1779 postulated by the genealogist. A birth year of 1770 would still conform to the 1830 census range. I believe, however, he may have been born a year or so earlier. To have been eighteen in 1786 when Thomas deeded land to Isham and Anthony, his birth should have been by 1768. Interestingly, it seems that the census entries for him and for his wife are both wrong: his too late and hers too early. Notice that he is shown as born between 1770 and 1780 and she as born between 1750 and 1760—certainly incorrect! The most likely dates for both are between 1760 and 1770.

Although we know that census entries can be incorrect, I surely do not want you to think that I would "force" the facts to conform to a preconceived notion. But it seems to me that there is something wrong with the entries for Anthony and Sallie (Ewing) Christian. I plan to recheck the original census enumeration!

Now to turn our attention briefly to descendants showing possible lineage from Nathaniel and Jane (???Ewing???) Christian:

Descendants of Anthonly & Sallie (Ewing) Christian

Because of Sallie's maiden surname, it is not surprising that the name Ewing appears in the names of a number of their descendants. Just a few named Anthony, Nathaniel, Sallie, or Jane.

Descendants of Thomas & _____ (_____) Christian

At least one grandson, James Ewing Christian, carried the Ewing surname. Anthony, Thomas, and Nathaniel were popular given names. Could not find any Jane.

Descendants of Isham & Nancy (_____) Christian

With a rather incomplete record of descendants, no Ewing found. Nathaniel and Jane were among their children.

Descendants of William & Elizabeth (Christian) Boydston

Again, at least one grandson, Henry Ewing Boydston, carried the Ewing surname. Nathaniel, Elizabeth, and Priscilla were popular given names. Any Jane seems to be missing.

Descendants of Thomas & Drucilla (Christian) Holland

No Ewing found in known given names. Nathaniel and Jane were among their children and continued to be popular given names along with Drucilla.

Frankly, the appearance of Ewing among descendants of three of the children of Nathaniel and Jane Christian (particularly the pattern of naming in the Boydston family) seems to support the possibility that Jane might have been a Ewing, but more research needed.

That's about it for the day.

Sincerely,

Agnes Branch Pearlman

cc: Louis Koenig

cc: James F. Holland

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

9 APR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 4/6, the part about Germany ...

I am courting disaster by having three correspondence folders for Agnes. One Agnes ASFT; one Agnes non-ASFT; and one Christian Holland. Not only in guessing where a particular letter is but also both yours and mine sometimes bear on all three.

In my letter to Walton I went too far in saying "I know a lot about searching in Germany". I do know a lot, but there's a much bigger lot that I don't know. I'll try to be helpful with that little of a lot.

There are two books I know of, guides to German research. One is an Everton book The Atlantic Bridge to Germany about 10 years or so ago. I don't have it but it probably is professional and comprehensive. Another I have: Margaret Palen Genealogical Guide to Tracing Ancestors in Germany 1995 Heritage Books, 1540 E.Pointer Ridge Place, Bowie, MD 20716. That, a paper-back, has a lot of stuff plus a lot of amateurish stuff. She has also published Genealogical Research Guide to Germany of which the other is an update.

First let me get to Passenger Lists. National Archives has the ships passenger lists for immigrant ships to many American ports. There is a passenger name index for up to 1846. After that you have to read through the individual lists, a BIG tedious task, as I have done for my immigrants. They are arranged chronologically. Each ship submitted a passenger manifest upon arrival, giving the ship's name, the Captain's name, and the port of embarkation, and the date of arrival. My grandfather's gives age years & months, sex, occupation, country to which they belong, country they are bound for, died on the voyage, part of the ship occupied.

If your immigrants were in Philadelphia in 1900 they may have entered in the Port of Philadelphia, but most in those years came to New York. If they lived in Baden they may have embarked at Le Havre, but most likely at Bremen.

I don't know of any way of researching other than the NA. Possibly SLC has copies, maybe microfilm, that you could search at SLC or borrow for your local LDS library. Anyway, the full-size copies at NA are hard to read and microfilm might be worse. But

most of all it would be sheer luck that the passenger list in 1884 would show the German State much less the town of origin. Germany was unified in 1871, but the State names kept shifting around and even up to nowadays. The old Baden is now Baden-Wuertemburg, capital Stuttgart. (At the end of the Hundred Years War, there were some 1800 principalities in Germany).

So your big problem is finding the name of the town they were born in or at least lived in in 1884. I gather from the birth dates that they were already married and presumably brought their children with them. That rules out a U.S. marriage record - (which if the U. S. German church followed the German practice could be very informative). German churches, both Catholic and Evangelical, kept very good records - for marriages for example giving age & residence of bride and groom, names of parents of both, and their residences, not to mention the names, occupations, and residences of all the godparents, and sometimes their relationship to the bridal pair!

Those German churches are your key to tracing in Germany for German pastors, at least when I was bugging them 30 years ago, are very cooperative in supplying detailed data from their meticulous records. Once you've found the church you've got it made. And if you can find the American churches that your immigrants or descendants back then attended, maybe their records retain something of the old world detail.

So your job devolves to finding the town, and there I can't help you much. Isn't there anything in your d-i-l's family traditions that names the town? Even a nearby city would help. Germany is loaded with genealogical information and with State and private organizations and Societies that have it or can point to it. But I have never tracked down any of these. My suggestion then is weak and second-hand: find somebody out there or in SLC that knows more about German research than I do. And while you're at it, see if you can get one who can read the old German script.

When you finish your search you'll know more about German research than I do. When my most remote German ancestor was born Martin Luther was still alive, but I have even less capability for pursuing German research than I have for further American research.

Good luck to you -

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Kau'.

Agnes

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
830-980-7440

1 MAR 1999

JAMES HOLLAND
1691 COUNTY RD 27
MOUNTAIN HOME AR 72653

870-425-0746

.Dear James -

... yours of 2/16/99 ...

Thanks for all the information!. Agnes and I are still working on your Jane Ewing theory, but most of any accomplishment will come from Agnes who has much more data than I have. I am assuming that the FGSs are from your own research.

But some of the other things you sent will require some bibliographic data if we are to use them. Enclosed are the sheets for which we need identification. I have labelled them A to E, and would appreciate it if you would just write on the backs of each the data I ask for and send them back to me.

A.

p. 89 from a book. Need book author or issuer, book title, date published.

B.

p. 164 from a book. Need book author or issuer, book title, date published.

p. 25-25 from a book. Need book author or issuer, book title, date published.

D.

page from Internet. If this is from a book need book author or issuer, book title, date published.

If not a book but just off Internet need clarification of the www call stuff at the bottom, which printed only the bottom half of the line. (I can't use Internet but my sons can.)

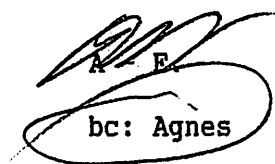
Evidently there are continuing pages listing all the gravestones in the cemetery. I'd like to have these also, but if we get the Internet address we can get them for ourselves.

Need to know who is the author of this www page. Please tell me if you know it, otherwise maybe my sons can get it off the Internet.

E.

A photo of the cemetery block for Boydston, different from the photo in D. Can you tell me where this came from and who is the writer of the ink writing below.

Thanks for your help. Maybe we can make something of all this.

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be 'A. E.', is written above the text 'bc: Agnes'. The signature is stylized and somewhat illegible. The text 'bc: Agnes' is printed in a simple, sans-serif font and is enclosed within a hand-drawn oval shape.

bc: Agnes

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
830-980-7440

11 APR 1999

MS. RUTH L. WALTON
970 OAKHILL AVENUE, S.E.
SALEM, OR 97302-3436

503-364-5036

.Dear Ruth -

... yours of 4/4 with yours to Agnes 4/3 ...

Thanks for all your input. I see from your FGS on John Walton that you are a very thorough researcher. And I envy you the capability (that my PAF does not have) of references and comments referred by superscripts. I use that same system and some of my individuals have as many as 100 references. But it is only on my hard copy of record sheets. Of my some 26000 names there's not more than 50 that have even unsuperscripted notes in my PAF.

But first of all I am horrified with your Waltons. That there are so many Waltons around who got their names from an immigration station clerk is worrisome because of the possible conflict and constant vigilance for getting them messed in with my echt Anglich Waltons (That's German for "genuine English").

But despite their detail or perhaps because of it, I'm left dangling over your failure to tell us that your John Walton, the immigrant, does NOT appear in the 1900 for Chicago or Indiana. His son Adolph was in Chicago in 1900 and son Paul was in Indianapolis in 1906. Their mother died in 1908, so very likely was in Chicago or Indianapolis in 1900. What I'd like you to tell us in your references is "John Walton or his wife Elizabeth were NOT in Chicago or Indianapolis in the 1900" if that was the case. You leave it open by just not saying anything about their 1900. In my searches i always state not only who's there but also who that might be AIN'T. I would want to know whether or not John or Elizabeth appear in the Chicago or Indianapolis censuses or city directories for 1900.

I do note some typical irritations with the censuses. Adolph in 1900 has his parents born in Germany; in 1910 born in Indiana. In 1900 he has himself born IL; in 1910 himself born in IN.

I agree with your deduction that the immigration must have been 1860 or before, to have kids born in Chicago, 1851 & 1863. But that means they should be in the 1870, 1880 and maybe 1860 censuses, but I don't see any references to those in your FGS.

Well, I'm not really personally concerned about the outcome. You just asked my comments and there are some.

Now about my own concern: the Ewings. First of all I discount any Ewing names in the descendants of Nathaniel through son Anthony because Anthony married Sally Ewing, so none of Anthony's descendants can be claimed as named after a Jane Ewing. I have been trying with the three of youall, you, Agnes, and Holland, to get Ewing names in families of his accepted children, other than Anthony. So far only one has appeared: your Henry Ewing Boydston gr grson of Nathaniel & Jane. Well, that's better than nothing but still mighty shaky. Holland's claim to a Christian descent through Drucilla, an unknown and unaccepted daughter of Nathaniel and Jane has some support because one descendant had a middle name Christian. But he's got nothing to support that the Drucilla's mother was a Ewing - except his recital that Jacob said so - and now you dash my hopes of seeing that in Jacob's own hand.

So I'm casting out my plea: "Show me Ewings in Nathaniel's descendants, other than Anthony's." I consider what we've got very iffy.

I am assuming that Agnes will send me copies of the Boydston FGSS that you sent her.

Good luck in your work -

c:Agnes

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

HOLD TILL 10 APR 1999
Mailed 4/13

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... not ASFT, still Jane Ewing ...

Apology, but just can't let it drop.

My quest for names in the known or alleged descendants of Nathaniel Christian and Jane Ewing that would strengthen the theory that Jane was Ewing. (I rule out the children of Anthony m. Sally Ewing as a source for the Ewing). I have given up getting anything further on the matter from Holland, whose one input was: among the grandchildren of Thomas & Drucilla Holland there were a Jane Holland, a Nathaniel Holland and a James Christian Holland - indicating they could have been descended from Nathaniel Christian and a Jane. I note on the negative side that none of the 4 known or 1 alleged children of Nathaniel and Jane bore a name Ewing - but on the other hand they didn't bear any other middle name either.

That leaves me with only you to supply an answer to my main question underlined above. On that I'm not doing too well.

In yours of 2/21 you say " ...Ewing because that surname appeared as a middle name in a few Cocke County TN Christian families." And " ... there were two men named James Ewing Christian".

In yours of 2/22 you say "... one of [Thomas V] sons .. an Anthony Christian born about 1812 who named a son James Ewing Christian". That is the James Ewing Christian identified in your CFC page 1062.

If I haven't missed a letter somewhere that leaves me with your contribution of one James Ewing Christian. But you refer to a few Cocke Christian families. The other James Ewing Christian must come from a second Cocke Christian family. That makes two families but two is not a few.

In CFC 1062 about Thomas V you mention "married several times, moved often and had numerous progeny". Also that the name Ewing was carried "in his descendants". It's that plural on descendants that intrigues me. Your words bring up other matters that interest me, but right now I'm inquiring only about the Ewing business.

At the dreaded risk of having you throw me out of the family I ask for the other Ewing names or other names that bear on the problem.

While I am leaning toward your Jane Ewing it doesn't help any that the name Drucilla, alleged d/o Nathaniel & Jane, appears nowhere in any previous genealogical studies over the past two centuries but now pops up in Holland's very shaky chart.

Lou

after 3 or 50 of each and change values accordingly.
LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

HOLD TILL 11 APR 1999
Mailed Apr 15

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...

You know that from my Thomas nmi listings out of CCC I made up reference lists for various Thomases. They included one for Thomas IV, as s/o Rebecca & s-i-l. Also one for Thomas in Bedford. Having decided these might be the same man I merged their lists into the Doc Chron enclosed, which has the file name THOIV. You can see that the two mesh very well, and if you approve we can go on from there.

One thing before you even get a chance to comment:

You can see that the birth of son Allen "in Cumberland" stands out like a sore thumb amidst the residences in Lunenburg. I have that from your query CFC 233 "Was Allen Christian, born 22 May 1754 in Cumberland County VA, the son of Thomas?" In the batch of stuff you sent 3/30/97 you had a number of sheets where you were tracking down Joseph Smith, presumably maybe he who married Rebecca, s-i-l's widow. Among those are several sheets from Bell Old Free State and Sunlight and CUMBERLAND PARISH - LUNENBURG CO VA, it being the Vestry Book 1746-1816, with as you note "many Joseph Smith entries". Is it possible that you in 1980 misspoke Cumberland County for Cumberland Parish of Lunenburg? You can see that would remove my question marks in my Doc Chron. That would be a lot simpler than having the mother traipse all the way up to Cumberland County to have a baby. You were so hot after Joseph Smith that you never even looked for little Allen's name in the Vestry Book (though I don't recall whether they have births in Vestry Books).

Another first look: I am highly suspicious of Bailey's notes that in 1779 in Montgomery Co. Thomas was on jury duty and was a bondsman for Nathaniel. I can't imagine Thomas was resident in Montgomery in 1779 - but I don't know what Thomas Bailey got them mixed up with.



Enc: Doc Chron THOIV

for files

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOIV printed 04/01/1999

DATE him land ACTION DCA
refs

=====
Refs with ' from Bailey; with + from THOMBED; with none THOMIV
with * from Rebecca
G = Goochland; L = Lunenburg; B = Bedford; C = Cumberland
M = Montgomery VA

1728-1742	G		Thomas born	1,3
16 Oct 1736	G		grf will "granson Tom cow & calf"	2
abt May 1737	G		grf died Thomas abt 9	2
23 Oct 1743	G		father's will 25 sh & horse when 21	3
abt Feb 1743	G		father died Thomas abt 15	3
1744			ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND & AMELIA	
1745/1746			mother Rebecca marries Joseph Smith	13*
			Thomas abt 18	
1746			LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	10
1748-1749			CUMBERLAND FROM GOOCHLAND	
1752	L	L	Thomas & bro Nathaniel on thithables	8
			Thomas age abt 24	
1752			HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	10
1753-1754			BEDFORD FROM LUNENBURG & ALBERMARLE	10
1754	C?		Allen born, alleged son ????	9+
			other known Christopher, alleged	
			Nicholas, et al	
aft 1759			Mother Rebecca Smith dies	15*
			Thomas abt 31	
15 Jul 1760		L	grant 287 ac. Cub Creek incl 3 Forks	13+
25 Sep 1760	B		deed from Matthias Reece	4+
			164 ac. N side Staunton R. Lick Run	
25 Nov 1760	B		court 2 days & 42 miles	1+
Jan 1762	B		granted Ordinary License	3+
Feb 1762	B		Turner Hunt Christian granted Ord Lic!	3+
1764-1765			CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	13+
1766/1767			PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX	10
Aug 1768	B		3 days & 28 miles at court	9
Mar 1771	B		11 days & 30 miles 8 times at court	5+
1772-1786	B		bro. Lewis, a businessman there	
1776-1777			HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	10
1779	M		Thomas on jury duty ?????	4'
1779	M		Thomas bondsman for Nathaniel ????	4'
BEF 1781	B		Thomas died on 400 ac. Staunton R.	6+
1781-1782			CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	13+
29 Nov 1781	B		son Christopher's will: father lived	6+
			on 400 ac. both sides Staunton R	
1785-1786			FRANKLIN FROM BEDFORD & HENRY	10
16 Dec 1796	B		164 ac. on Lick Run sold by grson	11+

BV



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 17, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: Christian-Ewing Connections

I keep thinking that I will be putting this subject behind me until or unless new information emerges; however, I wish to acknowledge receipt of copy of your letter of March 1, 1999, to James Holland. I will look forward to the references for A. - E.

Incidentally, page 89 was from Ruth Webb O'Dell's Over the Misty Blue Hills—The Story of Cocke County, Tennessee. I happen to have that page from my own abstract but do not have a copy of the book.

Enclosed are copies of the Boydston Family Group Records sent to me by Ruth Walton. I'm sorry I have been so slow in getting them to you.

I wholeheartedly agree with you that we must discount the middle name of Ewing among the descendants of Anthony and Sallie (Ewing) Christian as pointing toward Nathaniel's wife having been a Jane Ewing. I also realize that two descendants from the other children of Nathaniel and Jane does not make "a few." Unfortunately, during the early years I did not keep adequate cross-reference notes for descendants carrying other than the Christian surname so have difficulty digging such information from my files. Of course, Wayne O'Neal's series of articles kept such individuals in the forefront for descendants of Anthony and Sallie (Ewing) Christian—no help in the current effort!

Be assured that I will notify you, Ruth, and Jim of my findings.

Sincerely,

Enclosures: Boydston Family Group Records



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 16, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: German Research—Your letter of April 9, 1999

To make my correspondence conform more readily to your filing system, I will try to devote each letter to only one subject.

Thus, thank you so much for your suggestions regarding pursuit of the German ancestors of my daughter-in-law. It would appear that the first course of action is to try to find out more specifically the section or town of Baden or Baden-Baden in which they lived before they immigrated to the United States.

I do appreciate the time you took to outline so many procedures, etc.

Sincerely,



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 18, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

RE: ASFT — Your latest Thomas Christian Chronology April 1, 1999
and Letter of April 11, mailed April 15

The two 1779 Montgomery County, Virginia, entries should be removed from the Chronology. These two entries are for Thomas Christian, the son of Nathaniel—not for Nathaniel's brother Thomas. As far as is known, Nathaniel's brother Thomas never went to Montgomery County, apparently having died on his plantation in Bedford County, Virginia.

Otherwise, I concur with the merged chronology.

I am aware of the question of Allen's having been born in Cumberland County, Virginia, while Thomas we now know was documented in Lunenburg/Bedford, etc. Allen stated that he was born in Cumberland County; however, he signed his Revolutionary War Service Declaration with a mark. So there is no way of knowing whether Cumberland Parish of Lunenburg was intended.

Obviously, much research remains to be completed before Allen's parentage can be established.

I won't go into other intriguing leads recently from Juanita Halstead regarding the Christian family in Bedford County, Virginia. I now wonder if, in addition to Nathaniel, Thomas, and Lewis, their brother David could also have been there and died young, leaving the orphans, Thomas (later of Tazewell County, Virginia) and his probable sister, Agnes. But that's another ball game.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

HOLD TILL 13 APR 1999
Mailed 4/17

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

This letter one of those I'm holding until the dates indicated to give you a respite. I am starting it 4/1/99. I don't know what the letter will eventually cover, but I'm submerged in ASFT work and in the course of that had to refer to our early correspondence. This paragraph is just about that little sidelight. We are approaching 30 years of correspondence. Your first letter to me was 29 Sep 1969, referred by Frances Coopender. It was "Dear Mr. Koenig". You suggested an exchange of data. My response, "Dear Mrs. Pearlman", welcomed the idea and told that I then had 500 descendants of Thomas I. I now have some 15,000. (Unfortunately not including YOU - you were even then and already struggling to make the connection.) What a history to review all that intercourse! - which I refrain from doing lest it occupy all of my remaining future.

Lpc

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

17 APR 1999

.. and that's authentic, mailed 4/17 ...

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

Dear Agnes -

... yours of 4/11, the part about s-i-l ...
enclosing yours to Ruth 4/10

I did find that Thomas III, s/o Thomas II, was born before 1705 and did marry Elizabeth to whom he was still married in 1726 - as you say.

But you are addressing the status of Thomas s-i-l. I never made that claim but I guess you are making it by showing that that Thomas III could not be the Thomas (now s-i-l) who married Rebecca d/o Thomas II and Rebecca New. OK.

But I did have another claim that is shaky but as such shows that Thomas s-i-l could not have been the s/o Thomas II, and in fact he married Rebecca d/o Thomas II & Rebecca. My (shaky) claim is as follows - and I don't know that I ever presented it to you.

Anthony, s/o s-i-l & Rebecca, (Goochland Deed Bk 6 p. 286-288, 1753) sold to David Murray 200 acres on branches of Beaverdam Creek "that fell to Anthony as Heir-at-law to his father Thomas Christian, dec'd." (Incidentally, that places Anthony, known birth 1724, as the first son of s-i-l & Rebecca, born in a year when Thomas III was married to Elizabeth.) If you do not have my transcription 17 Jan 1993 of the deed, I can send it.

But we have no evidence that s-i-l ever bought or was granted land on Beaverdam Creek. His lands were all on Buffalo Creek branches. However Thomas II did have lands on Beaverdam Creek. It was in s-i-l's estate because it came to Rebecca from her parents! The shakiness comes in that I have no proof of that. In ~~the 1720s~~ ^{the 1720s} will unmarried daughters named simply Mary and Constant are given furniture, beds, etc. Daughter named Ann Morning Coleman was given 1 ewe - possibly having been given other things, maybe land, before. Daughter named Rebecca Christian was given 6 ewes. So the two married daughters shared alike, and the two unmarried daughters shared alike. And we genealogists never doped out that Christian was Rebecca's married name as well as her maiden name. THAT is the basis which I claim strengthens your smart speculation for an alien parentage for s-i-l based on the unusual names. Just wish there were some younger Agnes Pearlmans and younger Lou Koenigs to follow up those leads!

Lou

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

19 APR 1999
.. and that's authentic, mailed 4/19 ...

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 4/11, the part about Ewing ...
enclosing yours to Ruth 4/10

In several letters to you and the others I've been trying to get the Ewing names in the descendants of Nathaniel & Jane, other than those from Anthony & Sallie Ewing. I'm not getting very far.

Your present letter to Walton has two; one James Ewing Christian descendant of Thomas, and one Henry Ewing Boydston descendant of Elizabeth. That's two and maybe you think that ought to satisfy me. But you have mentioned others and I want to have those too. My records for the descendants of Nathaniel's children are scanty (for instance I don't have any of the Ewings you have mentioned). And gnawing away is that the Ewings might have come from respect for the sister-in-law Sallie. But if you find me enough of them maybe I'll have to succumb to the weight of it.

Glad you weren't at the Family History Library the other day! Our first rumor here was for a BOMB.

L. Koenig



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 29, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Almost thirty years of correspondence on the Christian family! Absolutely amazing! Although many discoveries have been made during those years, I'm surprised that my own connecting link to the immigrant ancestor still must be established. But that's the way of genealogical research.

Speaking of the way of genealogical research, I confess that I have allowed myself to be distracted by e-mail queries on several families during the past week. Although I have never personally posted anything on the internet (no time to do so), my name has been included in the work of others who have web pages. As a result, I daily receive queries. If I know that I have the answer to their questions in my files, I cannot resist searching out my references and sending responses to the messages.

Most of these do not provide any new information for me; however, one of last week's questions regarding location of Gatliff's Bottom on New River led me to my Gatliff file for I knew that I had that answer. To summarize: Gatliff's Bottom, later known as Culbertson's Bottom was located at the mouth of Joshua's Run, a small stream flowing into New River. This was earlier the location of Fowler's Fort, where James Ellison from Bedford/Franklin County, Virginia, was captured. The Bluestone Dam has today inundated the area by water, and many of the old landmarks are under water.

All this is probably of minimal interest to you; however, an Ellison Christian (possibly a brother of my Allen Christian) died nearby in Greenbrier County, (West) Virginia, intestate in 1794. Also, in case I have never provided you with any Gatliff information: Charles Gatliff, for whom the Bottom was named, was the uncle of Margaret "Rebecca" (Pine) Christian, wife of Thomas Christian and daughter of James Alexander and Mary (Gatliff) Pine.

While reviewing my notes for the correspondent, I noticed an entry that I had previously overlooked: In Botetourt County, Virginia, on October 9, 1771 Esquire Gatliff [brother of Charles], Plaintiff, sued Joseph Smith, Defendant, for Trespass, Assault, and Battery. Jury returned verdict in favor of Plaintiff for 5 pounds and 1 pence. In passing, I might point out that the Gatliff family was unbelievably litigious through the years, suing siblings, in-laws, friends, and neighbors for all sorts of things. I won't bore you with the details of the records in the Virginia/West Virginia areas and counties of Botetourt, Montgomery, Greenbrier, Monroe, Mercer, and Summers.

Of course, I have no way of knowing which Joseph Smith this might have been; but the reference to a man of that name in this area at this early date is intriguing. I do plan to pursue this Joseph Smith lead. I probably have never mentioned the thought to you, but I have often wondered if the Smith family in Logan County, West Virginia, had an earlier connection to the Christian family.

Sincerely,

Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

April 30, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Your letter of April 17, 1999, & mine of April 11, 1999

I like receiving the summary of Thomas II, Thomas III, and Thomas s-i-l. Never before have I made corrections on original of your letter, but in this case I have—to keep the record straight.

In fourth line of fourth paragraph, you may also wish to correct 1824 to 1724; that is, "Anthony, known birth 1724 . . ."

Also, at end of fifth line of fifth paragraph, you have "In s-i-l's will" where you are obviously referring to Thomas II's will; thus, you may wish to insert "In Thomas II's will" so that the letter will be correct.

Like you, I wish that there were some younger Agnes Pearlman and younger Lou Koenigs to follow up on the leads we have opened!

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
830-980-7440

18 APR 1999

KAREN J OWENS
CIRCUIT COURT
BOX 235
BEDFORD VA 24523

.Dear Karen -

Mighty good of you to go the trouble of getting readable copy of those Order Book 8 pages, 212 & 243. May I ask you to do one more thing for us. On page 212 we're having trouble reading the date at the top of the page, whether it's 1782, 1788, or what. Most logical would be a 1785. Could you get that page and read the date better than we can? As a check would you read the corresponding dates on page 211 and page 213?

About the "us" and the "we" in the foregoing. I and a colleague out in California, Agnes Pearlman, are searching for an ancestor of hers in Bedford, a Thomas Christian. The Lewis Christian in your Order Index is his brother and thus a clue to him. She has done extensive searching in the Bedford records but we still need to do more. She's 3000 miles away in California and I'm 2000 miles away in Texas, and I at least don't even drive a car any more.

Is there in Bedford some amateur genealogist whom we might get on occasion to look up some things in your courthouse records? - for pay, providing it's not an arm and a leg.

For your own service on the pages here's my standard two \$1 bills. If not enough, tell me and I'll pay. If too much put the residue in the office coffee kitty.

Thanks for your help -

Enc: Two \$1 bills

c: Agnes

On p. 212 there is the phrase Paismt (?) & Ifsue. The second term I take as Issue with the 18th century double s.

On p. 243 there is the phrase that I interpret as Dismissed agreed.

I have no idea what either of the phrases mean. And I don't know if that's of any importance to our quest.

Now about the dates, from the tops of the pages.

167	July 85
212	November looks like 1782 88 85 ??
243	Mar 86.

Can you do better than I with that November date? Logic demands that it be 1785, if you can squeeze that out of it. You note that I'm asking Owens to check it also. If it is the 1785 then we have the sequence of events July, November and the next March. But: we have the problem of whether the "Mar 86", Julian, is 4 months after November 1785 or 16 months after. Anyway, since 243 is the last mention in your reading of the Index I'm presuming that closed out the case.

Going to the larger view: If there was an executor there must be some document appointing him, like a will or a probate action. Have you searched Bedford for wills, probate, deeds, etc.? I suppose you have.

And a much larger question: You are writing a Monograph on your ancestor Thomas. Does that mean that you are closing the ASFT search and thus my involvement no longer needed? I do believe the thing has gotten to the point where there's an LSFT as well as the ASFT. And maybe I should hold off on LSFT until I see your Monograph. It's of importance because I have some penetrating and maybe awkward questions to ask you about your chain of evidence for your Thomas ancestry - that I was holding off on and going ahead nevertheless with my inquiry.

Enc:

Copy 167
Orig 212, 243
Ltrs from and to Owens



KAREN J. OWENS
DENMEG1973@AOL.COM

WORK:
BEDFORD CIRCUIT COURT
BOX 235
BEDFORD, VA 24523

HOME:
3327 FOREST RD
BEDFORD, VA
24523

Dear Mr. Koenig

Hello. I have located the copies of Court Order Book 8 that you requested. I am afraid there is not much information on them. Nonetheless, I hope that they are helpful to you. The copies are of rather poor quality. When I tried to lighten them they came out even worse. I hope you are able to read them.

The \$3.00 you sent was sufficient payment enough. Let me know if I can do anything further for you!

Sincerely,

Karen J. Owens

Karen Owens



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 1, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Copy of your letter of April 18, 1999, to Karen J. Owens
Copies of pages from Bedford Co., VA, Order Books

Well, I can see why I am easily distracted by letters where I have absolute answers whereas so many of our efforts involve "maybe," "perhaps," "possibly," "probably," etc. At least my first response is rather positive.

Here goes: I believe that the "November 85" is just that. Notice even on the "July 85" that the bottom curve of the "5" is higher than the "8" and that on the November sheet it is just the bottom of the "5" and a very light upward stem that are visible. So, in my opinion, logic and vision agree that the year is [17]85.

My trusty 1954 Webster's New International Dictionary of the English Language—Second Edition Unabridged offers many meanings (total of 26) of the word "issue" including the following that seem to apply in this case:

- Termination; end; conclusion; as, brought to an *issue*.
- Law.* In pleading, a single material point of law or fact depending in the suit, which, being affirmed on the one side and denied on the other, is presented or determination.
- Law.* The first delivery of a negotiable instrument, as a bill or note, complete in form, to a person who takes it as a holder.

Meaning of "Paimt & Issue" is probably an abbreviation of what we would write as "Payment & Issue" rather than "Paiment & Issue."

As for "Dismissed agreed": Since so many of these cases during the eighteenth and even nineteenth century were heard before a jury rather than a judge, the jury would have had to agree on dismissal. Therefore, I believe that is what the term meant. Again, the unabridged gives the legal meaning of "agree" as:

Law. A concurrence in an engagement that something shall be done or omitted . . .

Sincerely,

Enclosures: Photocopies returned herewith

Recycled Paper



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 2, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: More in your letter of April 18, 1999
"Larger View" concerning Bedford County, VA, records
"Much Larger Question" regarding projected Monograph

You guessed correctly, Lou. I have searched for Bedford County, VA, probate actions, wills, deeds, etc.; and the only significant document found in this regard was the deed wherein John Christian, son and heir of Christopher Christian, disposed of the land formerly belonging to John's grandfather, Thomas Christian, on the Staunton River. I believe I sent a copy of that deed to you several years ago; if not, then an abstract of it.

As for the "much larger questions": Writing the monograph does not mean I am closing the ASFT search; quite the contrary. Writing such papers for me serves much the same purpose that your Documentary Chronologies seem to serve for you. I will continue to need your probing, penetrating, and even awkward questions. They truly help to keep me on track—something I need to do since I have some wishful thinking involved in this last gap to be filled in my lineage.

You undoubtedly know me well enough that, although wishful thinking may occur from time to time, it does not really influence my final conclusions.

Hold off no longer. I do look forward to your letters even though I may be slow in responding.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

HOLD TILL 14 APR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 1/31/1997 ...

Lewis Christian from the Index to Court Minutes. First of all, taking your judgement that these are all about Lewis Christian, I am glad to accept them as proof that Lewis was another brother of Nathaniel & Thomas IV who was in Bedford with them at the time. Further proof of your demonstration in CFC that the Hawkins County Lewis was not ours.

One citation in Book 8 p. 167 is for "Christian's exor. vs Pate". I guessed that the executor was for Lewis Christian and thus we could place the death of Lewis, previously unknown, and that death date might further tie him as bother of Nathaniel. So I sent for p. 167, enclosed my copy for your retention. You being an expert at interpreting obscure terms in illegible handwriting, maybe you can interpret the term at the end, after the S.. Bl. I have circled in yellow another instance of that phrase which might help you in the interpretation.

I was hoping that the order itself would shed some light on Christian's name and other information about him. That it does not do. However you see at the top of the page "July 85" with the 85 smudgy. I take that to give us the date(s) for the orders on p. 167 - and therefore places Christian's death a bit before July 1785. That ties in with bro. Nathaniel d. 1779. And allows a ballpark figure for the death of Thomas IV.

Snooping further I sent for the "Henry Buford spl bail" orders on pp. 212 & 243, with a similar hope.

Continued 4/18:

First of all, enclosed my reply from a very helpful lady in the Circuit Court and my response to that. Have a vague impression that you or somebody are having difficulty getting stuff from Bedford. Thought you'd like to know about this helpful gal.

Enclosed the two pages she sent. I send the originals, pages 212 & 243. Please be sure to return them. I distrust my getting copies of them. She has marked in green the Christian items. I have marked in yellow some related items helpful in your interpretation.

July 25.

167

Jubal Early having offered a Contempt to this Court. It
is Ordered that he be bound ^{for 13th day} to his good Behaviour on the
sum of Fifty Pounds, & two Securities in the sum of
Twenty five Pounds each - whereupon the J^r Jubal
Early & Col. James Callaway & Jeffrey Early his Securities
came into Court & acknowledged themselves severally
bound to the Commonwealth as aforesaid.

Wm. A. Speer vs Tracy - Jud: Conf. Acco 3. to J. Co. stay
Christmas next

Deed William to Alcornman - Ack^d & O.K.^d - Tax P.^d

Deed Hackworth to Roberts - Ack^d & O.K.^d - Frances
wife having been first Privily Exam^d Voluntarily Relinquish^d
her Right of ^(Power) same (to be paid)

Pleasants atto to Cundiff A Deed - Ack^d & O.K.^d (Tax P.^d)
^{13th day}

Wray vs Bate - Christopher Sutton Sp: 13th & Imp^d

Thomas Holt Qualified as a Major of the militia
of this County, Acco 3 today.



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 3, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Your letter of April 14, 1999, with reference to mine of Jan 31, 1997

It's possible that I will have to check a dictionary of legal abbreviations to be able to interpret the meaning of the designation at the end of several of the Bedford County, Virginia, Court Minutes' entries. I'll check them out the next time I visit the law library.

I'm still working on trying to determine exactly whose death is meant and who the executor is. The clerk of Bedford County was notoriously brief in making his entries. Although Lewis Christian may have been the deceased, there are (unfortunately for us) other possibilities. Although neither ever lived in Bedford County, both Israel Christian and his son William Christian owned property (mainly lots) in the county seat and conducted business there.

Some years ago I abstracted from microfilm the Christian entries in the Court Minutes of Bedford County. It's nice to know that there is a helpful individual there since there may be records that have not yet been microfilmed.

I returned your photocopies with the letters I mailed yesterday.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

HOLD TILL 12 APR 1999

mailed 4/27

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706

.Dear Agnes -

... yours of 8/18/96 ...

You sent a listing of your excerpts from VA State Archives of land grants not published in CFC, 6 of them. I can identify 4. The two I can't place are:

1 Feb 1738 Christian, Charles Goochland 400 ac. branches of Buck Island [Creek?] south of Rivanna. (Same date as 2 of s-i-l's on Little Buffalo Creek).

20 Sep 1745 Christian, James Goochland 240 ac. ss [south side?] of Fluvanna [now James] opposite to Buffalo Island.

Can't fit them in to any of my Charles or James, most of whom are north of the James and on Little Buffalo, Lickinghole, Wild Boar, etc. Have a vague recollection that somebody was near Buffalo Island or maybe even on it. Buck Island and Rivanna I never heard of.

If you can readily place them, please HOLP! If not, I'll go back and dig deeper - after ASFT.

OH! your closing remarks invited comments and valuation. Herewith:

Your 2 s-i-ls: concur

Your 1760 Thomas Lunenburg: concur as Thomas IV of Bedford

Your 1767 Nathaniel & Jane Amelia: concur as s/o s-i-l, and note your adding to your "to-do" list his divesting of that land.

Loee



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 3, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Your letter of April 12, 1999 (mailed April 27), with reference to mine of August 18, 1996

I will try to identify the Charles Christian of the 1 February 1738 Goochland County, VA, deed and James Christian of the 20 September 1745 Goochland County, VA, deed.

The easiest one first: I believe that James Christian was the one who figures prominently in *The Diary of Robert Rose—A View of Virginia by a Scottish Colonial Parson 1746-1751*. The book was edited and annotated by Ralph Emmett Fall, Port Royal, Virginia, 1977. The map (photocopied and enclosed) was prepared and drawn by Murray Fontaine Rose.

On page 280, Annotation 674— "James Christian lived on the south side [underlining mine] of James River, in the area of present Buckingham County, opposite William Cabell at *Warminster* in present Nelson County. A son of Thomas and Rebecca Christian of Goochland County, James Christian had been the captain of the snow *Rose* of Liverpool, built there in 1726, a ship whose name probably held significance for Parson Rose. Christian and John Harvie were in a court suit, August 15, 1750, involving tobacco carriers' liability. On September 3, 1750, Rose sought to settle differences between Christian and his sister-in-law. Christian visited Richmond, and on January 22, 1750 brought a letter to Rose from Thomas Atcheson, tobacco inspector there. Rose purchased a group of slaves from Christian, January 29, 1750. Christian's will, proved in Albemarle County in 1759, named his wife Susanna, a daughter, and four sons."

Shall I take a moment to offer one of my major speculations never before confided to anyone as far as I can recall? I believe that the above-mentioned James Christian married his cousin, Susanna, daughter of Thomas s-i-l and Rebecca (Christian) Christian. The speculation is based on very weak "evidence," but I have yet to see anything to dissuade me.

Incidentally, as named in Parson Rose's diary, living in the vicinity of Samuel Glover's home were, among others, James Christian and John Goodwin. Do you recall the John Goodwin mentioned in the estate of Thomas Christian s-i-l?

Page 293, Annotation 743—"Parson Rose had announced two months in advance that he would preach at Coleman's (not identified) Coleman and James Christian lived on the south side of James River . . ."

Page 308, Annotation 821—"In September 1747, the General Assembly passed its 'Indemnity Act' which provided that under certain conditions compensation would be paid by the colonial government for damage or loss to tobacco cargoes. At Scottsville, John Harvie and James Christian were litigants in a tobacco-damage suit, and heard the Court's ruling that water-carriers were not liable for losses due to hazards of conveying tobacco over rivers, a decision also agreeable to Parson Rose."

Page 310, Annotation 830—"John Nicholas was clerk of Albemarle County. A county magistrate was needed to settle James Christian's dispute, carried over to a third day, between him and his sister-in-law (not identified). (See Note 674.)"

It is obvious from the diary that James Christian used his boat, *Rose*, on the Fluvanna/James River to transport tobacco (as evidenced in the court judgment) as well as people (see below).

On 16 October 1749 is the following entry, for example—"Christned Mr. Nevil's Child, Crossd the River into the fork and Christned Children at the House where Dudley Digges formerly lived, called at Capt. Charles Lewis's, & lodged at Dr. Arthur Hopkins, being conveyd these two days by J. Christian—" [my underlining]

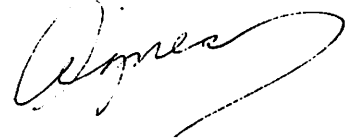
On 1 April 1750—"Rode to Mrs. Gaines' House, preached, and went to Mr. John Harvie's, Warm weather, promised to preach at Mr. Coleman's opposite to Mr. Christian's, June 3d—"

I have been wondering who the sister-in-law referred to in the diary and annotations might have been. At first I thought of Ann Mourning (Christian) Coleman but immediately realized that she was James' sister, not a sister-in-law. Was the sister-in-law his wife's sister or was she wife of one of his brothers? Identification might throw a monkey wrench into my speculation about maiden identity of Susanna, wife of James. Any ideas?

There were other entries about James Christian in the diary but no need to repeat them here. Nowhere is the "sister-in-law" identified, however. She was apparently in the vicinity, though, since Parson Rose met with them to arbitrate their differences!

As for Charles Christian's 400 acres on branches of Buck Island Creek: This may have been James' brother Charles (my first choice) or Thomas' s-i-l's brother Charles (if he had one so named) or still another Charles. As you can see, I am not in a position to say. Anyway, Buck Island Creek is clearly marked on the enclosed map. It's possible that Charles never lived there. Parson Rose apparently does not mention Charles Christian's presence in his diary.

Sincerely,



Enclosure



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 4, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:


Re: A Bill from Lyman Chalkley's *Records of Augusta County, Virginia*
aka *Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, Volume II*
extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County 1745-1800
copyright 1912/third reprinting 1966

I looked in the three volumes to see what I could find on Charles and James Christian because I had a vague recollection of mention of them. Chalkley's record abstracts are from the District Court of Augusta County, Virginia, which covered almost all of southwestern Virginia—not just what we think of as Augusta County today or even then. You may already have all of this; but, if not, the following quotation may add to your knowledge of the so-called Charles City County, Virginia, Christian family:

"Norvell vs. Camm—O.S. 160; N.S.56— Bill, 1811. Orrator is Reuben Norvell of Amherst. In 1755 patent was issued to James and John Christian and William Brown for 3,926 acres in Albemarle (now Amherst). In 1774 the tract was declared forfeited on petition of John and Charles Christian, sons of said Jno. Christian, then deceased. James Christian was also dead in 1774. John and Charles, however, did nothing to perfect a title. Yet in 1777 they conveyed 933 acres to James Gresham, who in 1787 conveyed 433 acres to Thomas Powell. Thomas died 1788, intestate, leaving two children, viz: Betsey, wife of John Camm, and Mary, wife of John Warwick. Patent was issued to orator in 1798 for the 3,926 acres. John and Charles Christian had resided, one in New Kent and one in Charles City. In 1774 Charles lived in Goochland. In 1779 he moved to Amherst. Col. Thomas Moore married Sally, the widow of Thomas Powell. Col. Joseph Burrus lived in Tennessee. James Loudon, aged 71, deposes further he has lived in Albemarle, near the land, since infancy; it was settled in 1752. Henry Turner, aged 53, deposes in Campbell, 12th October, 1811, has lived near the land since 1776. Previous to 1765 John and James Christian died. There was a judgment of forfeiture in General Court in 1774 for non-payment of quit rents due from William Brown. Henry Christian and William Brown Christian, children and devisees of John Christian, deceased; James, John and George Christian, children and devisees of James Christian, deceased, in whom the right is since become vested. On 30th October, 1774, John and Charles of Charles City County, conveyed to James Gresham, of Cumberland, 933 acres (copy of deed). Recorded in Amherst, 6th July, 1778. On 21st August, 1787, Gresham of Amherst conveyed to Thomas Powell. Copy of deed recorded in Amherst 3d September, 1787. Powell died 1788. Henry Turner deposes that the land on which he lives belonged to John Scott, who married Margaret Frey, and was conveyed to Turner's father by Scott."

Wow! It makes the head spin! No wonder we have so much difficulty finding when someone or his heirs divests himself of land!

Sincerely,


Recycled Paper

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
830-980-7440

29 APR 1999

MS. RUTH L. WALTON
970 OAKHILL AVENUE, S.E.
SALEM, OR 97302-3436

503-364-5036

.Dear Ruth -

Agnes sent me the Boydston FGSSs you sent her. My compliments on an outstanding job, with all that detail of Notes and Sources and even site visits. Puts my records to shame. I'm busy incorporating them in my records. Had to create a new book (For Nathaniel Christian) to fit them in. You'll be receiving my questions and puzzlements for some time as I dig into them. Here's a start. Your comments and answers will be appreciated.

1.

You have the deaths of Wm. Boydston & wife Elizabeth Christian dying in Buchanan, MO. I myself had that from somewhere and you may have taken it from me. However, I'm backing off from that Buchanan. His will was written in Clay 1834 and recorded in Clay in 1839. Both he 1838 and his wife 1844 are buried in Clay. Clay had been in existence since 1822 but Buchanan was not founded until 1839 - part of "The Platte Purchase" for which I don't have a date. Certainly Wm. didn't die in Buchanan and Elizabeth probably didn't either. In my records I'm switching the death dates from Buchanan to Clay.

2.

Among the children of Nathaniel you have some spouses as "unknown (?) Boydston" and "?? (?) Boydston". I'm guessing that the Boydston is the married name. Correct? I'll record them as simply UK. Not sure if there's a difference between "(?)" and "?? (?)". If there is, please tell me.

3.

From CFC 790 I had Dinah Rector Faubion as a wife of Nathaniel. That was his mother-in-law. Can I drop that as just a mistake?

4.

On your Nathaniel FGS you have sources 1, 23, 24, 25 as "... Nathaniel & his family ... [and a whole crew of folks] ... from Cocke TN came to MO about 1831-1832". I stumble over that Nathaniel & his family. Haven't got too far into the family but William Boydston II, s/o Nathaniel, had his first child Mary in 1830/1831 in VA, and then Moses 1832/1833 in TN, meaning he was moving from VA to TN at the very time Nathaniel's family were supposed to be moving TN ->

MO. Two more kids in TN up to Nancy 1838/1839 and then finally in Dec 1849 Diannah in MO, obviously named for her mother Diana Smith who died before the 1850 census, very likely in childbirth with Diannah. So it was sometime between Nancy 1838/1839 and Dec 1849 that William migrated TN -> MO NOT 1831/1832 with the rest of the bunch. HOLP!

5.

You have "It was only a year or two after the first large family migration before Nathaniel's nephew, Nathaniel Christian Boydston, travelled back to Cooke and moved his grandparents, William & Betsy (Christian) Boydston, out to Clay to join the rest of the family." Can you or one of those 4 sources not be a little more definite about that "year or two"? You've already got me a bit uncertain about that 1831/1832, and now I've got an indefinite number to tack on to it.

6.

On that "travelled back... etc." one visualizes a grandson travelling sent back to TN to shepherd his aging and senile grandparents out to MO. Sounds as if they couldn't handle that themselves. But William's will in 1834 shows that they were affluent with lands and property. Well, I suppose a man can be senile at age about 80 and affluent at the same time. Maybe young Nathaniel went back just to carry the suitcases, not to move them. What I'd like to see is how Sources 1, 23, 24, 25 phrased it.

7.

Incidentally, we already have a puzzler about that 2 Sep 1848 birth date for Elizabeth Christian, and now Agnes questions the 1848 as well! And I concur. Her arguments: her siblings were born 1850-1860; her husband ¹⁷⁵³ more likely she was nearer her siblings' ages and not ~~younger~~ ^{older} than her husband. Your Source 3 for that "about 1848" comes from a guy Louis Koenig whom I hereby, on that score at least, disavow. No comment needed - and no wise-cracks either.

Agnes: There'll be more of that.
Do you want to continue receiving them?



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 5, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Ruth Walton's Boydston descendants

Yes, I am interested in the responses you receive from Ruth Walton regarding the Boydston descendants. I like to keep my files as current as possible—particularly since I am hearing from so many world wide web surfers.

In your number "7" of 29 April 1999 letter: You have "1848" several times when obviously "1748" is intended; also "1850-1860" where "1750-1760" is intended.

Do keep me informed.

Sincerely,

LOUIS KOENIG 26890 SHERWOOD FOREST SAN ANTONIO TX 78258
Ph & Fx 830-980-7440

27 APR 1999

AGNES PEARLMAN
2001 N. WESTWOOD AVE.
SANTA ANA, CA 92706-3541

.Dear Agnes -

... ASFT ...
... yours of 4/18 ...

Herewith a revised Chronology for Thomas IV as explained in your letter. Please discard the earlier one dated 4/1. It accepts your explanation that the Bailey p. 46 statements about the 1779 transactions were for Thomas V s/o Nathaniel, not for Thomas IV bro. of Nathaniel.

However, that leaves us with a questionable situation that Thomas V was a bondsman for his father in 1779, when Nathaniel died about Feb 1779. Bondsman for a man one month from dying? We have no documentation for either jury or bondsman. So unless you have such I'm content (almost) to take these as just some other claptrap of Bailey's.

Comment?

A handwritten signature in cursive script, appearing to read 'Lou'.

THOIV Doc Chron

FILE: \MM\CHRISDOC\THOIV printed 04/27/1999

DATE him land ACTION DCA refs

=====

Refs with ' from Bailey; with + from THOMBED; with none THOMIV
with * from Rebecca

G = Goochland; L = Lunenburg; B = Bedford; C = Cumberland

1728-1742	G		Thomas born	1,3
16 Oct 1736	G		grf will "granson Tom cow & calf"	2
abt May 1737	G		grf died Thomas abt 9	2
23 Oct 1743	G		father's will 25 sh & horse when 21	3
abt Feb 1743	G		father died Thomas abt 15	3
1744			ALBEMARLE FROM GOOCHLAND & AMELIA	
1745/1746			mother Rebecca marries Joseph Smith	13*
			Thomas abt 18	
1746			LUNENBURG FROM BRUNSWICK	10
1748-1749			CUMBERLAND FROM GOOCHLAND	
1752	L	L	Thomas & bro Nathaniel on thithables	8
			Thomas age abt 24	
1752			HALIFAX FROM LUNENBURG	10
1753-1754			BEDFORD FROM LUNENBURG & ALBERMARLE	10
1754	C?		Allen born, alleged son ???? other known Christopher, alleged Nicholas, et al	9+
aft 1759			Mother Rebecca Smith dies	15*
			Thomas abt 31	
15 Jul 1760		L	grant 287 ac. Cub Creek incl 3 Forks	13+
25 Sep 1760	B		deed from Matthias Reece	4+
		B	164 ac. N side Staunton R. Lick Run	
25 Nov 1760	B		court 2 days & 42 miles	1+
Jan 1762	B		granted Ordinary License	3+
Feb 1762	B		Turner Hunt Christian granted Ord Lic!	3+
1764-1765			CHARLOTTE FROM LUNENBURG	13+
1766/1767			PITTSYLVANIA FROM HALIFAX	10
Aug 1768	B		3 days & 28 miles at court	9
Mar 1771	B		11 days & 30 miles 8 times at court	5+
1772-1786	B		bro. Lewis, a businessman there	
1776-1777			HENRY FROM PITTSYLVANIA & PATRICK	10
BEF 1781	B	B	Thomas died on 400 ac. Staunton R.	6+
1781-1782			CAMPBELL FROM BEDFORD	13+
29 Nov 1781		B	son Christopher's will: father lived on 400 ac. both sides Staunton R	6+
1785-1786			FRANKLIN FROM BEDFORD & HENRY	10
16 Dec 1796	B		164 ac. on Lick Run sold by grson	11+



Agnes B. Pearlman, 2001 North Westwood Avenue, Santa Ana, California 92706

May 6, 1999

Dr. Louis Koenig
26890 Sherwood Forest Drive
San Antonio, Texas 78258

Dear Lou:

Re: Thomas Christian as bondsman in 1779 Montgomery Co., VA

Bailey's reference to Thomas Christian as bondman for Nathaniel Christian in Montgomery Co., VA, in 1779 is simply an incomplete reference. Following is a more complete rendering from my abstract of the Montgomery Co., VA, records:

At a court held on 2 March 1779 administration of all and singular the goods and chattels of Nathaniel Christian, deceased (who had died without will), was granted to Jane Christian, who entered into bond with security according to law, said bond posted by Jane Christian, Thomas Christian and William Boydstone.

As you can see, the bond was for the estate of Nathaniel Christian, and administrative papers and bond were by his widow Jane Christian, his son Thomas Christian, and his son-in-law William Boydston.

A final comment regarding any Thomas Christian of eighteenth century Montgomery County, VA: As far as I have been able to find, Thomas, son of Nathaniel, is the only man of the name whose name appears in Montgomery County, VA, eighteenth century records.

From the movements of Thomas Mastin throughout southwestern Virginia (Spotsylvania, Bedford, ^{Washington} Montgomery) to Sumner County, Tennessee, we can place him in Montgomery ^{Fincastle} Co., VA, about 1774 with his young orphaned charge, Thomas Christian, born about 1770, who subsequently settled in Tazewell Co., VA. But this Thomas was too young while in Montgomery County to have his name appear there.

Sincerely,